

A satellite-style photograph of New Zealand, showing the North and South Islands, surrounded by a dark blue ocean with white clouds. The land is green with some snow-capped mountains.

# New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2014

Fulfilling reporting requirements under the United Nations Framework  
Convention on Climate Change and the Kyoto Protocol



Ministry for the  
**Environment**  
*Manatū Mō Te Taiao*

New Zealand Government

Submitted to the United Nations  
Framework Convention on Climate Change  
20 May 2016

Ministry for the Environment  
Manatū Mō Te Taiao  
PO Box 10-362  
Wellington, New Zealand

ISSN: 1179-223X (electronic)

Publication number: ME 1239



*Ministry for the*  
**Environment**  
*Manatū Mō Te Taiao*

# Acknowledgements

---

## **Key contributors**

### ***Ministry for the Environment***

Olia Glade (national inventory compilation, national inventory focal point; cross-sectoral analyses)

Bridget Fraser and Daniel Lawrence (Land Use, Land Use Change and Forestry sector (LULUCF) and Kyoto Protocol (KP) LULUCF)

Ted Jamieson (Industrial Process and Product Use (IPPU) and Waste sectors)

Helen Plume (quality assurance and quality control (QA/QC), general advice and guidance)

Chris Bean (overall QA/QC, Wastewater treatment and discharge, cross-sectoral analyses, QA/QC for the IPPU and Waste sectors)

Laurette Siemonek (QA/QC for the IPPU and Waste sectors)

Emma Hill (QA/QC for cross-sectoral analyses, the IPPU and Waste sectors)

Charles Rands (QA/QC)

Lou Hunt, Kay Harrison (general advice and guidance)

### ***Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment***

Michael Smith (Energy; IPPU – carbon dioxide)

### ***Ministry for Primary Industries***

James M Fick, Alice Ryan, Joel Gibbs, Helen Grant (Agriculture sector)

### ***Environmental Protection Authority***

Dave Hodson, Dave Stuart (National Registry)

Andrew Neal (QA/QC for the IPPU sector)

### ***Ministry for Foreign Affairs and Trade***

Sophie Yeoman, Andrea Stewart and Catherine McIntosh (information on minimisation of adverse impacts)

Anna Broadhurst (QA/QC information on minimisation of adverse impacts)

## **Technical contributors and contracted specialists**

### ***Agriculture sector***

Gerald Rys and Peter Ettema, Ministry for Primary Industries

Mike Rollo, AgResearch

Peer reviewers: Gerald Rys, Peter Ettema, Andrea Pickering, Chris Kerr, Milena Palka, Warren Gray, Ministry for Primary Industries

### ***Industrial Process and Solvents and Other Product Use sectors***

Wayne Hennessy (fluorinated gases)

***Land Use, Land Use Change and Forestry sector (LULUCF) and Kyoto Protocol – LULUCF***

Andrea Brandon, Deborah Burgess, Joanna Buswell, Michael Cooper, Leanne Jenkins, Patrick Kavanagh and Nigel Searles (Ministry for the Environment)

***Energy sector***

Cary Milkop, Bryan Field (Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment)

***Photography***

Image courtesy of NASA, <http://visibleearth.nasa.gov/useterms.php>

**The Ministry for the Environment acknowledges the many valuable contributions provided by experts from industry, central and local government, and science organisations in the development of this inventory.**

# List of abbreviations

---

<b>AAU</b>	assigned amount unit
<b>AD</b>	activity data
<b>AFOLU</b>	Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use
<b>APEC</b>	Asia-Pacific Economic Cooperation
<b>AR4</b>	Assessment Report four (IPCC publication that presents the set of the global warming potentials for greenhouse gases known as AR4 GWPs)
<b>ARR</b>	Assessment Review Report
<b>BRANZ</b>	Building Research Association of New Zealand
<b>CEF</b>	Carbon Equivalent Forest
<b>CEF<sub>hc</sub></b>	Carbon Equivalent Forest (harvested and converted)
<b>CEF<sub>ne</sub></b>	Carbon Equivalent Forest (newly established)
<b>CER</b>	certified emission reduction unit
<b>CH<sub>4</sub></b>	methane
<b>CMP</b>	Conference of the Parties serving as the Meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol
<b>CO</b>	carbon monoxide
<b>CO<sub>2</sub></b>	carbon dioxide
<b>CO<sub>2</sub>-e</b>	carbon dioxide equivalent
<b>CRF</b>	common reporting format
<b>CRL</b>	Crown Research Laboratory
<b>DEF</b>	default emissions factor
<b>DMI</b>	dry matter intake
<b>DPFI</b>	Delivery of Petroleum Fuels by Industry
<b>EF</b>	emission factor
<b>EPA</b>	Environmental Protection Agency
<b>ERT</b>	expert review team
<b>ERU</b>	emission reduction unit
<b>ETS</b>	Emissions Trading Scheme
<b>FAO</b>	Food and Agriculture Organization
<b>FAOSTAT</b>	Database produced by the Statistics Division of the Food and Agriculture Organization the United Nations
<b>FMRL</b>	forest management reference level
<b>FMRL<sub>corr</sub></b>	Recalculated Forest Management Reference Level
<b>FOLPI</b>	Forestry-Oriented Linear Programming Interpreter
<b>Gg</b>	gigagram(s)
<b>GHG</b>	greenhouse gas(es)
<b>GJ</b>	gigajoule(s)

<b>GPG-LULUCF</b>	Good Practice Guidance for Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry
<b>GPS</b>	global positioning system
<b>GST</b>	goods and services tax
<b>GWP</b>	Global Warming Potential
<b>Ha</b>	hectare(s)
<b>HEEP</b>	Household Energy End-use Project
<b>HFC</b>	hydrofluorocarbon
<b>HWP</b>	harvested wood products
<b>IE</b>	included elsewhere
<b>IEF</b>	implied emission factor
<b>INDCs</b>	Intended Nationally Determined Contributions
<b>IPCC</b>	Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change
<b>IPPU</b>	Industrial Processes and Product Use
<b>IRENA</b>	International Renewable Energy Agency
<b>KCA</b>	key category analysis
<b>KP-LULUCF</b>	Reporting Land Use, Land-use Change and Forestry activities under the Kyoto Protocol
<b>kt</b>	kilotonne(s)
<b>LA</b>	level assessment
<b>ICER</b>	long-term certified emission reduction unit
<b>LCDB</b>	Land Cover Database
<b>LiDAR</b>	Light Detection and Ranging
<b>LUCAS</b>	Land Use Carbon Analysis System
<b>LULUCF</b>	Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry
<b>MBIE</b>	Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment
<b>ME</b>	metabolisable energy
<b>MFAT</b>	Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade
<b>MfE</b>	Ministry for the Environment
<b>MOS</b>	Monthly Oil Supply
<b>MPI</b>	Ministry for Primary Industries
<b>Mt</b>	megatonne(s)
<b>MW</b>	megawatt(s)
<b>N<sub>2</sub>O</b>	nitrous oxide
<b>NA</b>	not applicable
<b>NE</b>	not estimated
<b>NEFD</b>	National Exotic Forest Description
<b>NF<sub>3</sub></b>	nitrogen trifluoride
<b>NIR</b>	national inventory report
<b>NK</b>	notation key
<b>NMVOC</b>	non-methane volatile organic compound

<b>NO</b>	not occurring
<b>NO<sub>x</sub></b>	nitrogen oxides (other than nitrous oxide)
<b>NZ ETS</b>	New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme
<b>NZEUR</b>	New Zealand Emission Unit Register
<b>ODS</b>	ozone-depleting substances
<b>OECD</b>	Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development
<b>PFC</b>	perfluorocarbon
<b>PJ</b>	petajoule(s)
<b>PPSR</b>	Previous Period Surplus Reserve
<b>QA</b>	quality assurance
<b>QC</b>	quality control
<b>RGG</b>	Reporting Governance Group
<b>RMU</b>	removal unit
<b>SDGs</b>	Sustainable Development Goals
<b>SEF</b>	standard electronic format
<b>SF<sub>6</sub></b>	sulphur hexafluoride
<b>SL</b>	sector lead
<b>SO<sub>2</sub></b>	sulphur dioxide
<b>STATSNZ</b>	Statistics New Zealand
<b>T1–3</b>	Tier 1 to Tier 3
<b>TA</b>	trend assessment
<b>tCER</b>	temporary certified emission reduction unit
<b>UNFCCC</b>	United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change

# Executive summary

---

## Key points

- New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions were 81,104 kilotonnes carbon dioxide equivalent (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) in 2014, showing a 1 per cent increase since 2013.
- The Agriculture and Energy sectors are the two largest contributors to New Zealand's emissions profile (at approximately 49 per cent and 40 per cent respectively of gross emissions in 2014).
- Since 1990, New Zealand's gross emissions have increased by 23 per cent. The five emission sources that contributed the most to this increase were:
  - road transport (carbon dioxide)
  - chemical industry and food processing (carbon dioxide)
  - enteric fermentation (methane)
  - agricultural soils (nitrous oxide)
  - industrial and household refrigeration and air-conditioning systems (fluorinated gases).
- Emissions from the Energy, Agriculture and Industrial Processes and Product Use sectors showed a slight increase from 2013.
- New Zealand's net emissions were 56,690 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2014.

## ES.1 Background

*New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory* (the Inventory) is the official annual report of all anthropogenic (human-induced) emissions and removals of greenhouse gases in New Zealand. The Inventory measures New Zealand's progress against obligations under the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (the Convention) and the Kyoto Protocol.

The Inventory reports on emissions and removals of the greenhouse gases carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), methane (CH<sub>4</sub>), nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O), hydrofluorocarbons (HFCs), perfluorocarbons (PFCs), sulphur hexafluoride (SF<sub>6</sub>) and nitrogen trifluoride (NF<sub>3</sub>).<sup>1</sup> The indirect greenhouse gases, carbon monoxide (CO), sulphur dioxide (SO<sub>2</sub>), oxides of nitrogen (NO<sub>x</sub>) and non-methane volatile organic compounds (NMVOCs) are also included. Only emissions and removals of the direct greenhouse gases (CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, HFCs, PFCs, SF<sub>6</sub> and NF<sub>3</sub>) are reported in total emissions under the Convention and accounted for under the Kyoto Protocol. The gases are reported under five sectors: Energy; Industrial Processes and Product Use (IPPU); Agriculture; Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF); and Waste.

---

<sup>1</sup> Nitrogen trifluoride emissions do not occur in New Zealand and, therefore, they are not included in this report.



## ES.2 National trends

### Gross emissions

Gross emissions include those from the Energy, IPPU, Agriculture and Waste sectors, but do not include net removals from the LULUCF sector. Reporting of gross emissions, excluding the LULUCF sector, is consistent with the reporting requirements under the Convention (UNFCCC, 2013).

#### 1990–2014

In 1990, New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions were 65,828.4 kilotonnes carbon dioxide equivalent<sup>2</sup> (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e). Between 1990 and 2014, gross greenhouse gas emissions had increased by 15,276.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (23.2 per cent), to 81,104.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2014 (figure ES 2.1). From 1990 to 2014, the average annual growth in gross emissions was 0.9 per cent.

The emission categories that contributed the most to this increase in gross emissions were: *Road transportation, Manufacturing industries and construction* (especially the *Chemicals* and *Food processing, beverages and tobacco* categories), *Enteric fermentation*<sup>3</sup> from dairy cattle, *Agricultural soils* and *Product uses as ODS substitutes*.

#### 2013–2014

New Zealand's gross emissions between 2013 and 2014 increased by 806.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (1.0 per cent). This reflects emission growth in the Energy, IPPU and Agriculture sectors (1.2, 2.8 and 0.8 per cent respectively) that were partially offset by a 0.7 per cent decrease in emissions from the Waste sector.

The emission increase in the Energy sector is largely due to increases in energy consumption in the *Chemicals* and *Food processing* categories. Emissions from the IPPU sector increased due to increasing product outputs in the *Mineral industry, Chemical industry* and *Metal industry* categories. The increase in agricultural emissions is attributed to an increase in the dairy livestock population and synthetic fertiliser usage. Section ES.4 provides a more detailed summary of the sectoral emission trends.

### Net emissions – reporting under the Convention

Net emissions include emissions from the Energy, IPPU, Agriculture and Waste sectors, together with emissions and removals from the LULUCF sector.

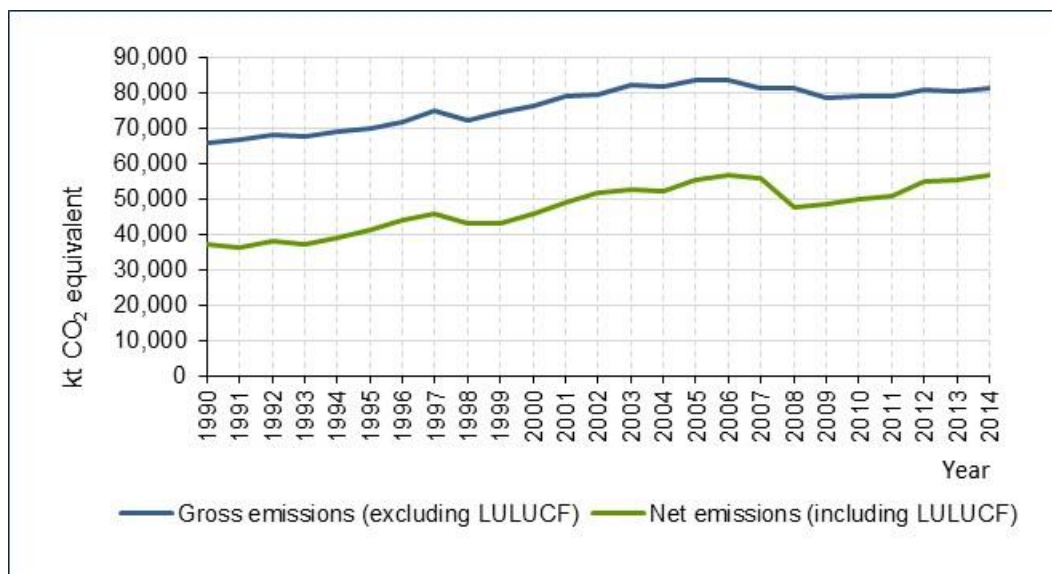
In 1990, New Zealand's net greenhouse gas emissions were 36,900.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. In 2014, net greenhouse gas emissions had increased by 19,788.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (53.6 per cent) to 56,689.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (figure E.S 2.1). The four categories that contributed the most to the increase in net emissions between 1990 and 2014 were *Land converted to forest land, Enteric fermentation from dairy cattle, Road transportation* and *Land converted to grassland*.

---

<sup>2</sup> Carbon dioxide equivalent (CO<sub>2</sub>-e) is a measure used to compare the emissions from various greenhouse gases based upon their global warming potential (GWP). The carbon dioxide equivalent for a gas is derived by multiplying the mass of the gas by the associated GWP.

<sup>3</sup> Methane emissions produced from ruminant livestock.

Figure ES 2.1 New Zealand's gross and net emissions (under the Convention) from 1990 to 2014



### Accounting for New Zealand's 2020 target

The eighth session of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol (Doha, Qatar, November to December 2012) agreed to amendments to the Kyoto Protocol for the second commitment period, including an amended Annex B for commitments for the second commitment period (2013–20). New Zealand took a target under the Convention for this period and, therefore, does not have a commitment listed in the amended Annex B of the Kyoto Protocol for the second commitment period. However, New Zealand will apply the Kyoto Protocol framework of rules in accounting for its 2020 target.

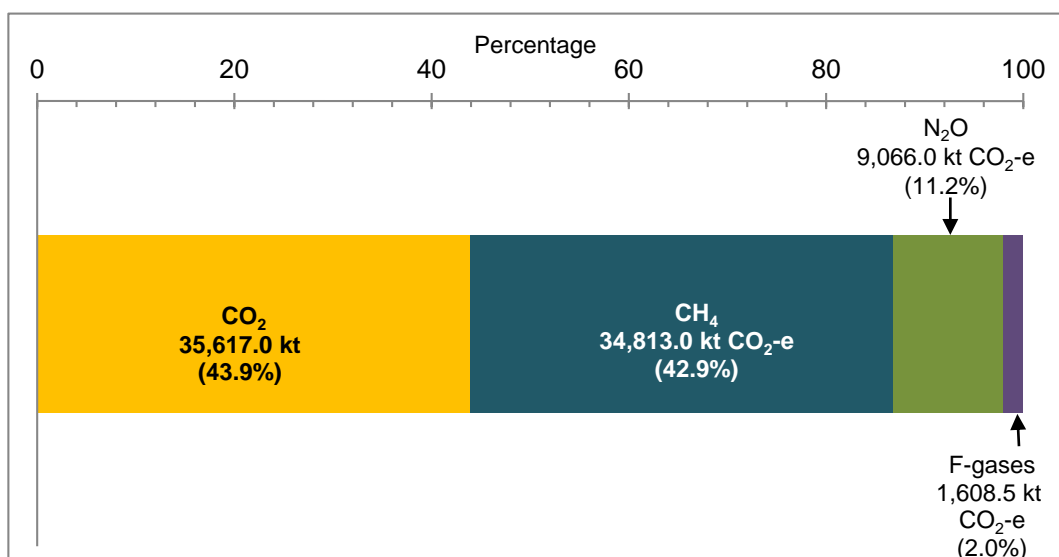
In 2014, net removals were  $-22,805.0$  kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e from land subject to *Afforestation, Reforestation, Deforestation* and *Forest management* (see section ES.5 and chapter 11 for further detail).

## ES.3 Gas trends

Inventory reporting under the Convention covers seven direct greenhouse gases: CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, SF<sub>6</sub>, PFCs, HFCs and NF<sub>3</sub>. Because NF<sub>3</sub> emissions do not occur in New Zealand there are no NF<sub>3</sub> data to include in this report. New Zealand's 2014 emission profile by gas is presented in figure ES 3.1.

Table ES 3.1 provides a summary of emissions for each gas in 1990 and 2014. The relative proportions of greenhouse gases emitted by New Zealand have changed between 1990 and 2014 (figure ES 3.2).

Figure ES 3.1 New Zealand's gross emissions profile by gas in 2014



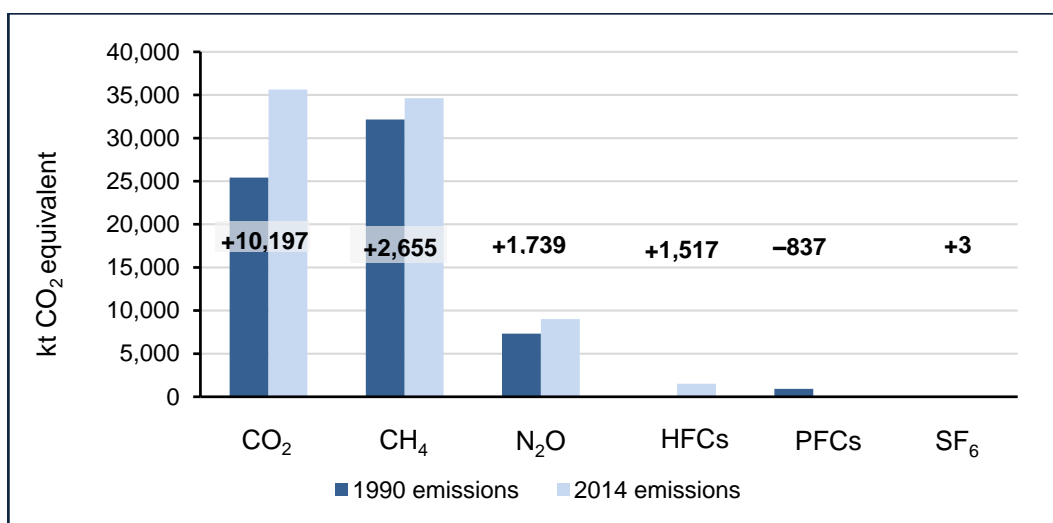
**Note:** The percentages may not add up to 100 per cent due to rounding.

Table ES 3.1 New Zealand's gross emissions by gas in 1990 and 2014

Direct greenhouse gas emissions	kt CO <sub>2</sub> equivalent		Change from 1990 (kt CO <sub>2</sub> equivalent)	Change from 1990 (%)
	1990	2014		
CO <sub>2</sub>	25,419.8	35,617.0	+10,197.2	+40.1
CH <sub>4</sub>	32,157.6	34,813.0	+2,655.4	+8.3
N <sub>2</sub> O	7,326.6	9,066.0	+1,739.4	+23.7
HFCs	NO	1,517.2	+1,517.2	NA
PFCs	909.9	73.4	-836.5	-91.9
SF <sub>6</sub>	14.5	17.8	+3.3	+23.0
<b>Total</b>	<b>65,828.4</b>	<b>81,104.4</b>	<b>+15,276.0</b>	<b>+23.2</b>

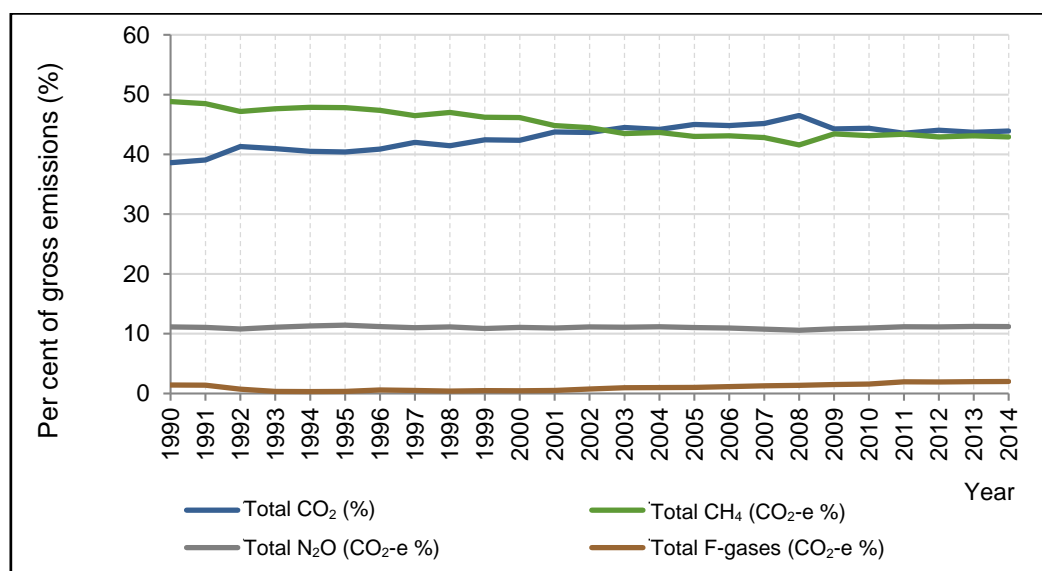
**Note:** Gross emissions exclude net removals from the LULUCF sector. The per cent change for HFCs is not applicable (NA) as production of HFCs in 1990 was not occurring (NO). Columns may not total due to rounding.

Figure ES 3.2 New Zealand's emissions by gas in 1990 and 2014



In 1990, CH<sub>4</sub> contributed the largest proportion of gross emissions; while in 2014, CO<sub>2</sub> and CH<sub>4</sub> contributed nearly equal proportions to the gross national emissions (figure ES 3.3). Generally, the proportion of CH<sub>4</sub> has been decreasing over the time series, while the proportion of CO<sub>2</sub> has been increasing. This trend largely reflects the increase in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the Energy sector, because 87.3 per cent of New Zealand's CO<sub>2</sub> emissions come from that sector. Carbon dioxide showed the strongest influence on the trend in gross emissions between 1990 and 2014 (figures ES 3.2 and ES 3.3). Meanwhile, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions come mainly from the Agriculture sector and, therefore, their trends predominantly reflect fluctuations in agricultural emissions.

**Figure ES 3.3 Changes in New Zealand's emissions profile by gas from 1990 to 2014**



Meanwhile, net emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> from the LULUCF sector (as reported under the Convention) were -24,602.5 kt. The *Forest land* category is the biggest contributor to the sector, with net emissions of -23,565.2 kt in 2014. This is similar to CO<sub>2</sub> emissions as reported under the Kyoto Protocol of -23,652.4 kt in 2014 from *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Forest management*, excluding *Harvested wood products*.

Between 1990 and 2014, the net CO<sub>2</sub> removals from LULUCF have decreased by 4,595.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub> (15.7 per cent) from the 1990 level of -29,197.8 kt. This increase is the result of increased harvesting and deforestation since 1990.

Under the Convention, indirect greenhouse gases are included in inventory reporting but are not counted in the total emissions. These indirect gases are CO, SO<sub>2</sub>, NO<sub>x</sub> and NMVOCs. Table ES 3.2 summarises New Zealand's indirect greenhouse gas emissions in 1990 and 2014 as well as the change between 1990 and 2014.

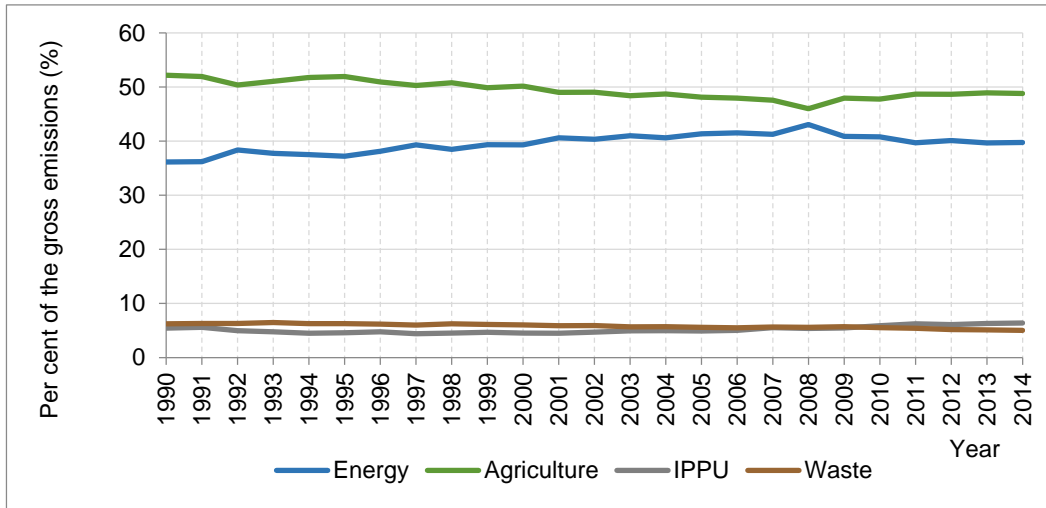
**Table ES 3.2 New Zealand's indirect greenhouse gas emissions in 1990 and 2014**

Indirect greenhouse gas emissions	kt		Change from 1990 (kt)	Change from 1990 (%)
	1990	2014		
CO	620.0	700.7	+80.7	+13.0
NMVOCs	145.0	180.5	+35.5	+24.5
NO <sub>x</sub>	99.9	161.6	+61.7	+61.8
SO <sub>2</sub>	57.1	74.2	+17.1	+30.0

## ES.4 Sector trends

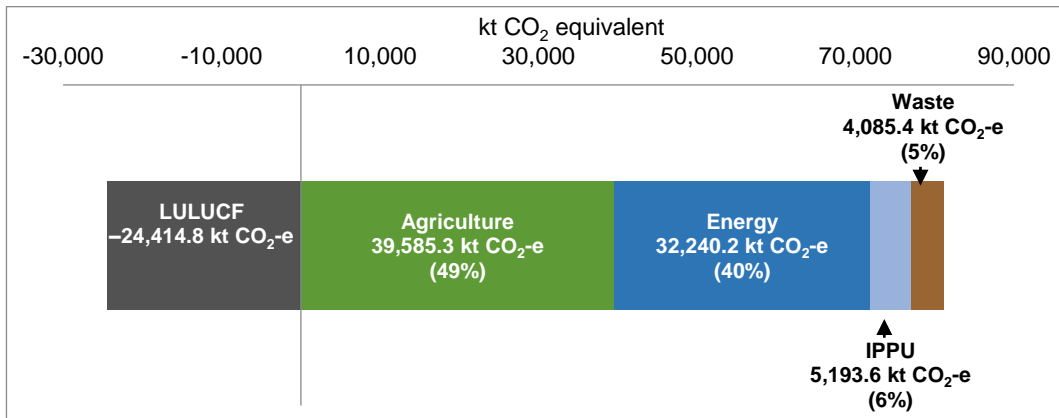
Historically, the Agriculture and the Energy sectors dominate New Zealand’s emission portfolio. They produced almost 90 per cent of New Zealand’s greenhouse gas emissions and contributed the largest amounts of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O to the national gross emissions, compared with other inventory sectors over 1990–2014. The IPPU and Waste sectors showed relatively small contributions of greenhouse gases to the gross emissions over 1990–2014. The gross amount of annual emissions from both sectors was about 5 per cent to 6 per cent for each sector for the entire time series (figure ES 4.1).

**Figure ES 4.1** Changes in New Zealand’s gross emissions profile by sector from 1990 to 2014



In 2014, Agriculture was New Zealand’s largest sector (48.8 per cent of the national gross emissions). New Zealand’s Energy sector contributed 39.8 per cent to the national emissions, while the IPPU and Waste sectors contributed 6.4 per cent and 5.0 per cent to the gross national emissions respectively (figure ES 4.2).

**Figure ES 4.2** New Zealand’s gross emissions by sector in 2014



**Note:** The percentages may not add up to 100 per cent due to rounding. LULUCF sector, which is not a part of gross emissions, is added here for the illustrative purposes.

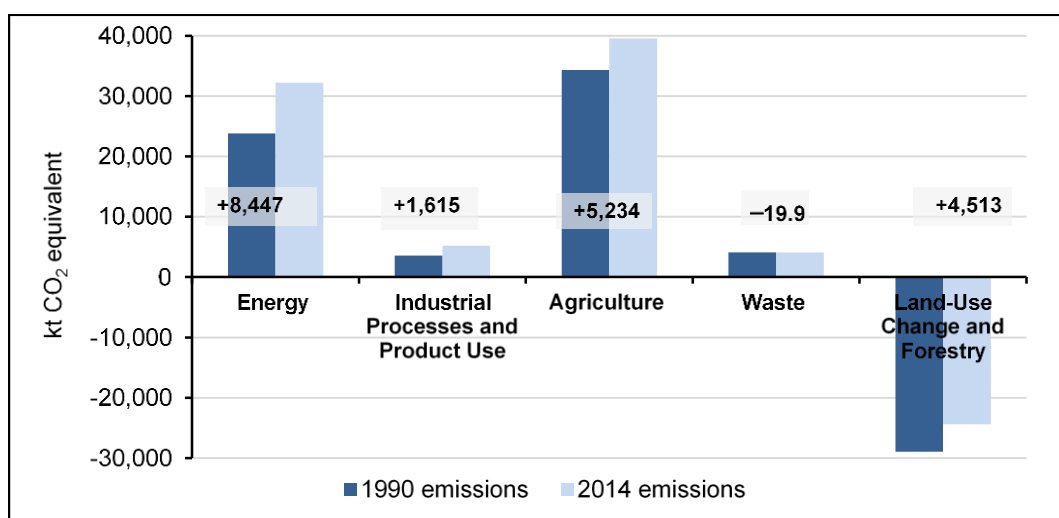
Table ES 4.1 and figure ES 4.3 provide a summary of emissions contributed by each sector to New Zealand’s gross emissions in 1990 and 2014 as well as the change in sectoral emissions between those years. A more detailed description of emission trends for each sector is presented in chapter 2, section 2.2.

Table ES 4.1 New Zealand's gross emissions by sector in 1990 and 2014

Sector	kt CO <sub>2</sub> equivalent		Change from 1990 (kt CO <sub>2</sub> equivalent)	Change from 1990 (%)
	1990	2014		
Energy	23,793.2	32,240.2	+8,447.0	+35.5
Industrial Processes and Product Use	3,578.9	5,193.6	+1,614.7	+45.1
Agriculture	34,351.1	39,585.3	+5,234.2	+15.2
Waste	4,105.2	4,085.4	-19.9	-0.5
<b>Gross (excluding LULUCF)</b>	<b>65,828.4</b>	<b>81,104.4</b>	<b>+15,276.0</b>	<b>+23.2</b>
LULUCF	-28,927.7	-24,414.8	+4,512.8	-15.6
<b>Net (including LULUCF)</b>	<b>36,900.7</b>	<b>56,689.6</b>	<b>+19,788.9</b>	<b>+53.6</b>

**Note:** Net removals from the LULUCF sector are as reported under the Convention (chapter 6). Columns may not total due to rounding.

Figure ES 4.3 Change in New Zealand's emissions by sector in 1990 and 2014



## Energy (chapter 3)

### 2014

In 2014, the Energy sector produced 32,240.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, representing 39.8 per cent of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions. The largest sources of emissions in the Energy sector were *Road transportation*, contributing 12,797.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (39.7 per cent), and *Public electricity and heat production*, contributing 4,229.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (13.1 per cent) to energy emissions.

### 1990–2014

In 2014, emissions from the Energy sector had increased by 35.5 per cent (8,447.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e above the 1990 level of 23,793.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e). This growth in emissions is primarily from *Road transportation*, which increased by 5,297.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (71.6 per cent), and *Public electricity and heat production*, which increased by 738.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (21.2 per cent). Emissions from the category *Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries* have decreased by 1,374.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (-79.6 per cent) from 1990. This decrease is primarily due to the cessation of synthetic gasoline production in 1997. The trend of emissions was increasing up until around 2005–06, after which there was a general decline (see section 2.2 in chapter 2 for further details).

## 2013–2014

Between 2013 and 2014, emissions from the Energy sector increased by 387.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (1.2 per cent). This is primarily due to emissions from the category *Manufacturing industries and construction*, which increased by 988.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (15.7 per cent), largely attributed to emission increases from the *Chemicals* and *Food processing, beverages and tobacco* categories.

The growth of emissions from these categories was partially offset by an emission decrease from *Public electricity and heat production* of 946.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (–18.3 per cent) since 2013. This is largely because the share of electricity generated from renewable energy sources in the national energy grid has increased from 75 per cent in 2013 to 80 per cent in 2014 due to higher hydro inflows and increased geothermal generation. This resulted in diminished gas and coal-fired electricity generation over the year, which, together, decreased 18 per cent from 2013.

There was also a 186.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (10.3 per cent) increase in sector 1.B *Fugitive emissions* as a result of increased oil production activity in the category *Oil and natural gas*.

## Industrial processes and product use (chapter 4)

### 2014

In 2014, emissions in the IPPU sector contributed 5,193.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, or 6.4 per cent, of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions.

The largest source category is *Metal industry*, with substantial CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from *Iron and steel production* and *Aluminium production*, as well as PFCs from *Aluminium production* in earlier years. The *Mineral industry* and *Chemical industry* categories also contribute significant CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, and most of the non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions come from *Product uses as substitutes for ODS*. Coal and natural gas are also used on a significant scale for energy in these industries, and related emissions are reported under the Energy sector.

### 1990–2014

IPPU sector emissions in 2014 were 1,614.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (45.1 per cent) higher than emissions in 1990 (3,578.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e). This increase was mainly driven by increasing emissions from *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* due to the introduction of HFCs to replace ozone-depleting substances in refrigeration and air conditioning, and to the increased use of household and commercial air conditioning. Carbon dioxide emissions have also increased due to increased production of cement, metals and ammonia but at a slower rate. There has been a substantial reduction in emissions of PFCs due to improved management of anode effects in *Aluminium production*.

### 2013–2014

IPPU sector emissions in 2014 were 142.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.8 per cent) higher than emissions in 2013. This change was a result of increases in emissions from the *Mineral industry* (56.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 7.2 per cent), *Chemical industry* (37.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 11.1 per cent) and *Metal industry* (52.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 2.3 per cent) categories. The increases were due to increasing product outputs in these industries.

## Agriculture (chapter 5)

### 2014

In 2014, this sector contributed 39,585.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (48.8 per cent of gross national emissions).

The largest source of emissions from the Agriculture sector in 2014 was CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from the *Enteric fermentation* category (72.4 per cent of the gross emissions from the sector) and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category (21.5 per cent of the total emissions from the sector).

### 1990–2014

In 2014, New Zealand's Agriculture sector emissions increased by 5,234.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (15.2 per cent) above the 1990 level of 34,351.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. This increase is primarily due to a 2,337.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (8.9 per cent) increase in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from the *Enteric fermentation* category and a 1,651.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (24.0 per cent) increase in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category. The main drivers for this change in emissions are an increase of 94.7 per cent in dairy herd size since 1990 and an over five-fold increase in nitrogen-containing synthetic fertiliser nitrogen applied over this time. A decrease of 48.5 per cent in the sheep flock size partially offsets these increases.

### 2013–2014

Agricultural emissions in 2014 were 306.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.8 per cent) greater than the 2013 emissions level. The national dairy herd size increased between 2013 and 2014 (214,725 animals; 3.3 per cent), compared with a smaller herd size increase in the previous year (37,920 animals; 0.6 per cent). There was a 624.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (3.5 per cent) increase in emissions from *dairy cattle* of 18,268.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2014, compared with emissions of 17,643.98 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2013.

## LULUCF (chapter 6)

The following information on LULUCF summarises reporting under the Convention. Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 LULUCF activities under the Kyoto Protocol are covered in ES.5 below.

### 2014

In 2014, net removals from the LULUCF sector under the Convention were –24,414.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. The category contributing the most to both removals and emissions is *Forest land remaining forest land*. This is because large removals result from tree growth in this land category, and there are also large emissions from sustainable harvesting of these forests.

### 1990–2014

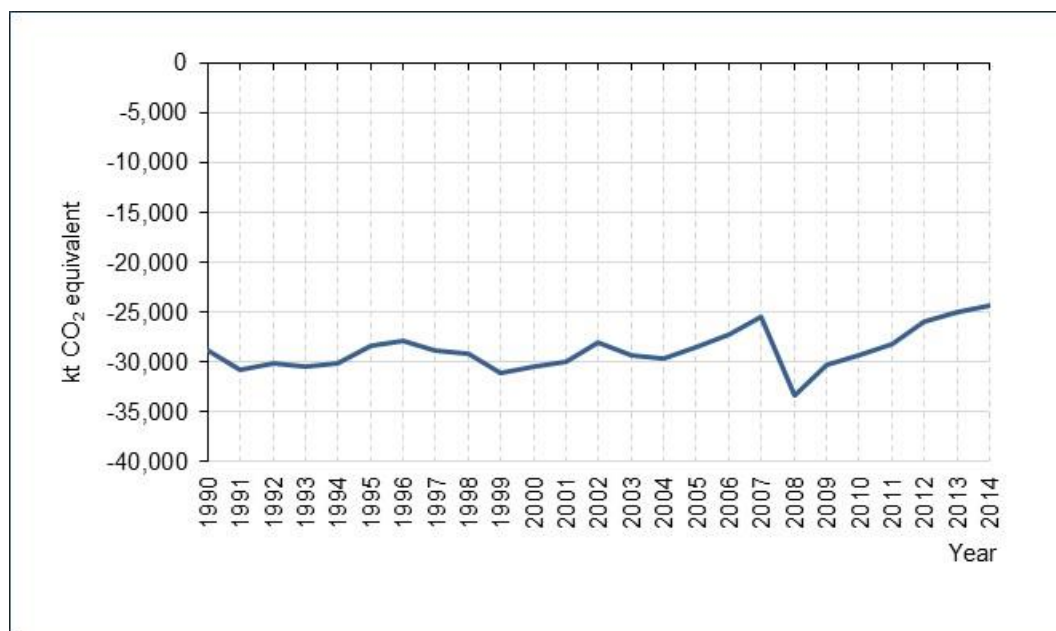
From 1990 to 2014, net emissions from LULUCF increased by 4,512.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (15.6 per cent) from the 1990 level of –28,927.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (figure ES 4.4). This increase in net emissions is largely the result of increased harvesting as a larger proportion of the production forest estate reaches harvest age, and increased emissions in the *Grassland* category due to deforestation.

The fluctuations in net emissions from LULUCF (see chapter 2, figure 2.2.6) are influenced by harvesting and deforestation rates. Harvesting rates are driven by a number of factors, particularly tree age and log prices. Deforestation rates are driven largely



by the relative profitability of forestry, compared with alternative land uses. The increase in net emissions between 2004 and 2007 was largely due to the increase in planted forest deforestation that occurred leading up to 2008, before the introduction of the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (NZ ETS).<sup>4</sup> Emissions were then much lower in 2008. The level of harvesting increased from 2008 to 2013 before reducing slightly in 2014.

Figure ES 4.4 New Zealand's LULUCF sector net removals from 1990 to 2014



### 2013–2014

Between 2013 and 2014, net removals from the LULUCF sector decreased by 625.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.5 per cent). The main contributors to the change occurred within the *Forest land* and *Grassland* categories. The provisional estimate of deforestation has increased between the two periods, harvesting has decreased and net removals by pre-1990 planted forest are slightly less as there is a larger area of trees at younger ages in 2014 than in 2013.

## Waste (chapter 7)

### 2014

In 2014, emissions from the Waste sector contributed 4,085.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, or 5.0 per cent, of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions. The largest source category is *Solid waste disposal* (see table 7.1.1 in chapter 7).

### 1990–2014

Waste sector emissions in 2014 were 19.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.5 per cent) below the 1990 emissions of 4,105.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Emissions increased between 1990 and 2002, peaked in 2005, at 4,688.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, and have decreased since that time (see chapter 2, figure 2.2.11).

<sup>4</sup> The NZ ETS included the Forestry sector as of 1 January 2008.

There has been ongoing growth in population and economic activity, which has resulted in increasing volumes of solid waste and wastewater for the whole of the time series. This drove an increase in total Waste sector emissions from 1990 to 2004.

There have been ongoing improvements in the management of solid waste disposal at municipal landfills, including increased CH<sub>4</sub> recovery and increased recycling to divert waste away from disposal to land, particularly since 2002. As a result, the total Waste sector emissions have been trending down from 2005.

#### 2013–2014

Waste sector emissions in 2014 were 30.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.7 per cent) lower than emissions in 2013. This decrease is the result of decreases in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions in the *Solid waste disposal* category due to ongoing improvements in municipal solid waste management.

## ES.5 Activities under Articles 3.3 and 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol (chapter 11)

For Annex I Parties that have taken a target to reduce greenhouse gas emissions under the Kyoto Protocol, reporting of afforestation, reforestation and deforestation activities since 1990, and forest management, is mandatory during the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol. This is a change from the first commitment period, when reporting on forest management was voluntary for Annex I Parties.

Reporting on cropland management, grazing land management, revegetation, and wetland drainage and rewetting, are voluntary for 2013–20 (Kyoto Protocol, Article 3.4). For this period, New Zealand has taken an unconditional target to reduce its greenhouse gas emissions under the Convention. New Zealand will apply the Kyoto Protocol framework of rules towards its target to ensure New Zealand's actions are transparent and have integrity. New Zealand remains a Party to the Kyoto Protocol and will continue to meet the reporting requirements of the Kyoto Protocol for the period 2013–20.

Estimates of emissions and removals for activities under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol and Article 3.4 – *Forest management* are included in the Inventory (table ES 5.1).

### Afforestation and reforestation

The net area for the *Afforestation* category as at the end of 2014 was 645,575 hectares. The net area is calculated as the total area of post-1989 forest planted over the period (670,232 hectares) minus the area of deforestation of post-1989 forest that has occurred since 1 January 1990 (24,657 hectares). Net removals for the *Afforestation and reforestation* category in 2014 were –17,494.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

### Deforestation

The area deforested between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2014 was 182,415 hectares. The area subject to *Deforestation* in 2014 was 9,632 hectares. In 2014, net emissions due to *Deforestation* were 5,617.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Net deforestation emissions include non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions and emissions and removals that occurred in 2014 on land that had been deforested since 1990.

## Forest management

The net area reported under *Forest management* as at the end of 2014 was 9,270,248 hectares. This represents 34.4 per cent of New Zealand's total land area. Net removals for this area in 2014 are estimated as 6,105.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Reporting of emissions on *Forest management* land is against a business-as-usual reference level, which means New Zealand only accounts for emissions or removals where these differ from the reference level.

### Natural disturbance

For the second commitment period, Parties that elect to can exclude emissions from natural disturbance from their accounting. In accounting for its target under the Convention, New Zealand has chosen to elect this provision but is not excluding any emissions due to natural disturbance for 2013 and 2014.

**Table ES 5.1** New Zealand's net emissions and removals from land subject to activities under Article 3.3 and Forest management under Article 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol

	2013	2014
Afforestation/reforestation		
Net cumulative area since 1990 (ha)	643,704	645,575
Area in calendar year (ha)	4,120	3,571
Emissions in calendar year (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	-17,018.0	-17,494.8
Deforestation		
Net cumulative area since 1990 (ha)	172,783	182,415
Area in calendar year (ha)	7,631 <sup>P</sup>	9,632 <sup>P</sup>
Emissions in calendar year (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	4,352.5	5,617.2
Forest management		
Area included (ha)	9,278,180	9,270,248
Emissions in calendar year (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	-11,159.1	-10,927.4
<b>Total area included (ha)</b>	<b>10,094,667</b>	<b>10,098,238</b>
<b>Emissions in calendar year (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e)</b>	<b>-23,824.5</b>	<b>-22,805.0</b>
<b>Accounting quantity (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e)</b>	<b>-12,665.5</b>	<b>-11,877.6</b>

**Note:** The areas stated are as at 31 December of the year indicated. Net removals are expressed as a negative value to help clarify that the value is a removal and not an emission. Afforestation/reforestation refers to new forest established since 1 January 1990. Deforestation includes deforestation of pre-1990 natural forest, pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest. The accounting quantity is calculated by applying the accounting rules from Decision 2, CMP.7 (UNFCCC, 2012) to net emissions. P = provisional figure.

## ES.6 Improvements introduced

This inventory submission includes improved estimates of emissions and removals, compared with the 2015 inventory submission, resulting in a number of recalculations to the estimates. It is good practice to recalculate the whole time series from 1990 to the current inventory year, to ensure a consistent time series. This means estimates of emissions in a given year may differ from emissions reported in the previous inventory submission. There may be exceptions to recalculating the entire time series and, where this has occurred, explanations are provided.

Chapter 10 provides a summary of all recalculations made to the estimates.

There were no changes to legal or institutional arrangements within New Zealand's national inventory system. Improvements made to New Zealand's national registry are included in chapter 14.

### Energy (chapter 3, section 3.4.2)

There were no planned improvements implemented in the Energy sector. The changes to the Energy sector in the 2016 inventory submission are focusing on the Expert Review Team recommendations that resulted from the 2014–15 inventory review process. The following endeavours are planned for future inventory submissions.

- The assessment of abandoned underground coal mines in the South Island is ongoing and an update will be reported in the next inventory submission.
- As the data set of verified unique emission factors for individual geothermal fields and coal mines obtained from the NZ ETS grows, New Zealand will consider methods of incorporating these data to improve the accuracy of inventory estimates.

### IPPU (chapter 4, section 4.1.7)

Several small sources of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions that had not previously been reported have been added for this submission. These are emissions from:

- carbonates in kaolin clays used in the ceramics industry (2.A.4.a)
- secondary lead production, from recycled lead–acid batteries (2.C.5)
- lubricant use (2.D.1)
- paraffin wax use (2.D.2).

In the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* category, activity data and emissions for *Refrigeration and air conditioning* have been disaggregated by sub-application. This split into sub-applications has also resulted in reassessment of some emission factors (e.g., leakage rates for industrial cool-stores) to ensure consistency.

In *Refrigeration and air conditioning* and *Other product manufacture and use*, updated survey data have resulted in some reassessments of the import and use of stockpiled refrigerants and N<sub>2</sub>O, and the level of use of alternative refrigerants (such as hydrocarbons).

Two errors in the previous submission have been corrected: an incorrect emission factor for emissions of CF<sub>4</sub> in aluminium production (for 1990–92, when the default emission factor was used) and an error in accounting for small amounts of refrigerant gases exported from New Zealand.

### Agriculture (chapter 5, sections 5.1.5–5.1.7)

For the 2016 submission, no planned improvements have been made to New Zealand's Agriculture inventory, however, several minor inaccuracies were found and corrected. These inaccuracies were present in the 2015 submission and are summarised in table ES 6.1.

**Table ES 6.1 Inaccuracies present in the 2015 submission**

Description of inaccuracy found:	Value used for 2013 in the submission year given below		Change (percentage)
	2015	2016	
Enteric fermentation methane emission factor for goats	8.3	8.5	1.4
Methane manure management emission factor for goats	0.18	0.20	11.1
2013 Synthetic fertiliser nitrogen value (kg N)	359,412,000	366,600,000	2.0

### LULUCF (chapter 6, section 6.1.5)

The main differences between this submission and estimates of New Zealand's LULUCF net removals reported in the 2015 inventory are the result of (in decreasing order of magnitude):

- incorporating updated data on *Harvested wood products* from the FAOSTAT database into New Zealand's harvested wood product model
- continued improvements to the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps. Mapping data provided from the NZ ETS were integrated into the three maps. This has improved the accuracy and consistency of the mapping of pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest
- using time series information to estimate the area of forest land being converted to the other land uses.

### Waste (chapter 7, section 7.1.7)

Two main changes have been made to the methods used to estimate emissions from the Waste sector.

- A review of methods, parameters and activity data was carried out for the *Industrial wastewater* category, where emission factors, source data and methods were revised and updated (Cardno, unpublished).
- An error was introduced into the calculations for the *Managed waste disposal sites – Anaerobic* category when changing to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines first used in the previous submission of the inventory, and this has now been corrected.

## ES.7 National registry

In January 2008, New Zealand's national registry was issued with New Zealand's assigned amount of 309,564,733 metric tonnes CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

The commitment period reserve of 278,608,260 metric tonnes CO<sub>2</sub>-e is 90 per cent of the assigned amount, fixed after the initial review in 2007.

At the beginning of the calendar year 2015, New Zealand's national registry held 305,777,516 first commitment period (CP1) assigned amount units, 100,858,523 CP1 emission reduction units, 18,122,229 CP1 certified emission reduction units and 9,050,000 CP1 removal units (table 1 in table 12.2.2, chapter 12). No second commitment period (CP2) units were held by New Zealand in 2015 (tables 1 to 6 in table 12.2.3, chapter 12).

At the end of 2015, there were 308,343,858 assigned amount units, 110,744,560 emission reduction units, 21,685,909 certified emission reduction units and 100,845,399 removal units held in the New Zealand registry (table 4 in table 12.2.2, chapter 12).

New Zealand's national registry did not hold any temporary certified emission reduction units or long-term certified emission reduction units during 2015 (table 4 in table 12.2.2, chapter 12).

A detailed account of the transactions made to New Zealand's national registry during 2014 is presented in chapter 12, section 12.2 (tables 2a, b and c in table 12.2.2).

## Executive summary: References

Cardno. Unpublished. Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Industrial Wastewater Treatment. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2015.

UNFCCC. 2012. *Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol on its seventh session, held in Durban from 28 November to 11 December 2011: Addendum – Part 2: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol at its seventh session.* FCCC/KP/CMP/2011/10/Add.1.

UNFCCC. 2013. FCCC/CP/2013/10/Add.3. *Report of the Conference of the Parties on its nineteenth session, held in Warsaw from 11 to 23 November 2013: Addendum; Decision 24/CP.19 Revision of the UNFCCC reporting guidelines on annual inventories for Parties included in Annex I to the Convention.*

# Contents

---

Acknowledgements	iii
List of abbreviations	v
Executive summary	viii
ES.1 Background	viii
ES.2 National trends	ix
ES.3 Gas trends	x
ES.4 Sector trends	xiii
ES.5 Activities under Articles 3.3 and 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol (chapter 11)	xviii
ES.6 Improvements introduced	xix
ES.7 National registry	xxi
Executive summary: References	xxiii
<b>Chapter 1: Introduction</b>	<b>1</b>
1.1 Background	1
1.2 Description of the national inventory arrangements	4
1.3 Inventory preparation: data collection, processing and storage	13
1.4 Methodologies and data sources used	14
1.5 Key categories	16
1.6 Inventory uncertainty	26
1.7 Inventory completeness	28
1.8 National registry	28
1.9 New Zealand's Emissions Trading Scheme	29
1.10 Improvements introduced	30
Chapter 1: References	33
<b>Chapter 2: Trends in greenhouse gas emissions</b>	<b>35</b>
2.1 Emission trends for aggregated greenhouse gas emissions	35
2.2 Emission trends by sector	37
2.3 Activities under Articles 3.3 and 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol	47
Chapter 2: References	50
<b>Chapter 3: Energy</b>	<b>51</b>
3.1 Sector overview	51
3.2 Background information	54
3.3 Fuel combustion (CRF 1.A)	56
3.4 Fugitive emissions from fuels (CRF 1.B)	88
Chapter 3: References	96



<b>Chapter 4: Industrial Processes and Product Use (IPPU)</b>	<b>97</b>
4.1 Sector overview	97
4.2 Mineral industry (2.A)	102
4.3 Chemical industry (2.B)	107
4.4 Metal industry (2.C)	110
4.5 Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use (2.D)	115
4.6 Electronics industry (2.E)	118
4.7 Product uses as substitutes for ODS (2.F)	118
4.8 Other product manufacture and use (2.G)	123
Chapter 4: References	127
<b>Chapter 5: Agriculture</b>	<b>128</b>
5.1 Sector overview	128
5.2 Enteric fermentation (CRF 3.I.A)	146
5.3 Manure management (CRF 3.B)	154
5.4 Rice cultivation (CRF 3.C)	165
5.5 Agricultural soils (CRF 3.D)	165
5.6 Prescribed burning of savanna (CRF 3.E)	185
5.7 Field burning of agricultural residues (CRF 3.F)	185
5.8 Liming (CRF 3.G)	189
5.9 Urea application (CRF 3.H)	191
5.10 Other carbon-containing fertilisers (CRF 3.I)	192
Chapter 5: References	193
<b>Chapter 6: Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF)</b>	<b>198</b>
6.1 Sector overview	198
6.2 Representation of land areas	209
6.3 Soils	230
6.4 Forest land (CRF 4A)	241
6.5 Cropland (CRF 4B)	265
6.6 Grassland (CRF 4C)	271
6.7 Wetlands (CRF 4D)	277
6.8 Settlements (CRF 4E)	281
6.9 Other land (CRF 4F)	284
6.10 Harvested wood products (CRF 4G)	287
6.11 Non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions (CRF 4(I-V))	290
Chapter 6: References	295
<b>Chapter 7: Waste</b>	<b>301</b>
7.1 Sector overview	301
7.2 Solid waste disposal (5.A)	305
7.3 Biological treatment of solid waste (5.B)	314
7.4 Incineration and open burning of waste (5.C)	314
7.5 Wastewater treatment and discharge (5.D)	316
Chapter 7: References	325

Chapter 8: Other (CRF sector 6)	326
Chapter 9: Indirect carbon dioxide and nitrous oxide emissions	327
Chapter 10: Recalculations and improvements	328
10.1 Implications and justifications	328
10.2 Recalculations and planned improvements in response to the review process	336
Chapter 10: References	347
Chapter 11: KP-LULUCF	348
11.1 General information	348
11.2 Land-related information	351
11.3 Activity-specific information	353
11.4. Other methodological issues	363
11.5 Demonstration that activities apply	365
11.6 Other information	368
11.7 Information relating to Article 6	369
Chapter 11: References	370
Chapter 12: Information on accounting of the Kyoto Protocol units	372
12.1 Background information	372
12.2 Summary of the standard electronic format tables for reporting Kyoto Protocol units	373
12.3 Discrepancies and notifications	391
12.4 Publicly accessible information	391
12.5 Calculation of the commitment period reserve	396
Chapter 12: Reference	398
Chapter 13: Information on changes to the National Inventory System	399
Chapter 14: Information on changes to the national registry	400
Chapter 15: Information on minimisation of adverse impacts	402
15.1 Overview	402
15.2 Market imperfections, fiscal incentives, tax and duty exemptions and subsidies	403
15.3 Removal of subsidies	404
15.4 Technological development of non-energy uses of fossil fuels	404
15.5 Carbon capture and storage technology development	404
15.6 Improvements in fossil fuel efficiencies	404
15.7 Assistance to non-Annex I Parties dependent on the export and consumption of fossil fuels for diversifying their economies	405

<b>Annex 1: Key categories</b>	<b>406</b>
A1.1 Methodology used for identifying key categories	406
A1.2 Disaggregation	407
A1.3 Tables 4.2–4.3 of the IPCC 2006 Guidelines (General Guidance and Reporting)	407
Annex 1: References	416
<b>Annex 2: Uncertainty analysis (table 3.2 of the IPCC good practice guidance)</b>	<b>417</b>
A2.1 Approach 1 uncertainty calculation	417
Annex 2: References	426
<b>Annex 3: Detailed methodological information for other sectors</b>	<b>427</b>
A3.1 Supplementary information for the Agriculture sector	427
A3.2 Supplementary information for the LULUCF sector	431
Annex 3: References	446
<b>Annex 4: Methodology and data collection for estimating emissions from fossil fuel combustion</b>	<b>448</b>
A4.1 Emissions from liquid fuels	451
A4.2 Emissions from solid fuels	453
A4.3 Emissions from gaseous fuels	454
A4.3 Energy balance	455
A4.4 Carbon Dioxide Reference Approach for the Energy Sector	455
Annex 4: References	458
<b>Annex 5.1: Technical corrections to the FMRL</b>	<b>459</b>
A5.1.1 Introduction	459
A5.1.2 Technical corrections required	460
A5.1.3 Technical corrections and their impact	466
Annex 5.1: References	470
<b>Annex 5.2: Natural disturbance</b>	<b>471</b>
A5.2.1 Afforestation and reforestation	471
A5.2.2 Forest management	473
Annex 5.2: Reference	474
<b>Annex 6: Additional information on the Inventory system and completeness</b>	<b>475</b>
A6.1 Quality assurance and quality control processes	475
A6.2 General assessment of completeness	477
Annex 6: References	481

# Tables

Table ES 3.1	New Zealand's gross emissions by gas in 1990 and 2014	xii
Table ES 3.2	New Zealand's indirect greenhouse gas emissions in 1990 and 2014	xii
Table ES 4.1	New Zealand's gross emissions by sector in 1990 and 2014	xiv
Table ES 5.1	New Zealand's net emissions and removals from land subject to activities under Article 3.3 and Forest management under Article 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol	xix
Table ES 6.1	Inaccuracies present in the 2015 submission	xxi
Table 1.5.1	Summary of New Zealand's key categories for the 2014 level assessment and the trend assessment for 1990 to 2014 (including and excluding LULUCF activities)	17
Table 1.5.2 (a & b)	2014 level assessment for New Zealand's key category analysis including LULUCF (a) and excluding LULUCF (b)	19
Table 1.5.3 (a & b)	1990–2014 trend assessment for New Zealand's key category analysis including LULUCF (a) and excluding LULUCF (b)	22
Table 1.5.4	Key categories under the Kyoto Protocol and corresponding categories under the Convention	26
Table 1.9.1	Dates for sector entry into the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme	30
Table 2.2.1	New Zealand's emissions by sector in 1990 and 2014	40
Table 2.3.1	New Zealand's net emissions and removals from land subject to activities under Article 3.3 and forest management under Article 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol	49
Table 3.1.1	Key categories in the Energy sector	53
Table 3.3.1	Uncertainty for New Zealand's Energy sector emission estimates	65
Table 3.3.2	Solid biomass splits for 2006 that were used to disaggregate the manufacturing industries and construction category between 1990 and 2014	72
Table 3.3.3	Split of 'other primary industry'	87
Table 3.4.1	Details of abandoned underground mines in the North Island	89
Table 4.1.1	New Zealand's greenhouse gas emissions for the IPPU sector by source category in 1990 and 2014	98
Table 4.1.2	Key categories in the IPPU sector	99
Table 4.2.1	Uncertainty in emissions from mineral products	106
Table 4.3.1	Country-specific emission factors for indirect emissions	109
Table 4.3.2	Uncertainty in emissions from the chemical industry source category	110
Table 4.4.1	Typical analysis from New Zealand Steel Ltd of the primary concentrate (provided by New Zealand Steel Ltd)	111
Table 4.4.2	Uncertainty in emissions from the metal industry	114
Table 4.4.3	Explanation of variations in New Zealand's aluminium emissions	114
Table 4.5.1	Calculation of NMVOC emissions from road paving	116
Table 4.5.2	Fraction of bitumen in road paving material	117
Table 4.5.3	Uncertainty in emissions in non-energy products from fuels and solvent use	117
Table 4.7.1	Average charge of HFC-134a in mobile air conditioners 2009	119
Table 4.7.2	Emission factors for mobile air conditioning	121
Table 4.7.3	New Zealand's uncertainties in product uses as substitutes for ODS	122
Table 4.8.1	Uncertainty in emissions from other product manufacture and use	125

Table 5.1.1	Trends and relative contribution of New Zealand's agricultural greenhouse gas emissions by category between 1990 and 2014	129
Table 5.1.2	Key categories in the Agriculture sector	132
Table 5.2.1	Trends and relative contribution of enteric fermentation from livestock categories between 1990 and 2014	147
Table 5.2.2	Methane emissions and gross energy intake (GEI) from New Zealand measurements and IPCC (2006) default values	148
Table 5.2.3	New Zealand's implied emission factors for enteric fermentation from 1990 to 2014	148
Table 5.2.4	New Zealand's uncertainty in the annual estimate of enteric fermentation emissions for 1990 and 2014, estimated using the 95 per cent confidence interval ( $\pm 16$ per cent)	151
Table 5.2.5	Comparison of the IPCC (2006) default emission factor and country-specific implied emission factors (IEFs) for methane from enteric fermentation for dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and sheep	152
Table 5.3.1	Trends and relative contribution of methane and nitrous oxide emissions under the Manure management category between 1990 and 2014	155
Table 5.3.2	Distribution of livestock waste across animal waste management systems in New Zealand	155
Table 5.3.3	Nitrogen excretion rates ( $N_{ex}$ ) for New Zealand's major livestock categories from 1990 to 2014	159
Table 5.3.4	Nitrogen excretion ( $N_{ex}$ ) rates for New Zealand's swine and goats from 1990 to 2014	161
Table 5.3.5	IPCC default values for the fraction of managed manure N that volatilises as ammonia ( $NH_3$ ) and $NO_x$ ( $Frac_{GasMS}/100$ ) for livestock categories per manure management system in New Zealand	162
Table 5.3.6	Comparison of IPCC default emission factors and country-specific implied emission factors (IEFs) for methane from manure management	164
Table 5.5.1	Trends and relative contribution of nitrous oxide emissions from Agricultural soils subcategories between 1990 and 2014	166
Table 5.5.2	Nitrous oxide ( $N_2O$ ) emission factors for agricultural soils in New Zealand	168
Table 5.5.3	Parameters for indirect nitrous oxide ( $N_2O$ ) emissions from agricultural soils in New Zealand	168
Table 5.5.4	Emission factors and parameter values for use of mitigation technologies	168
Table 5.5.5	Trends and relative contribution of direct nitrous oxide emissions from urine and dung deposited by grazing animals per livestock category between 1990 and 2014	173
Table 5.5.6	The mitigation impact of urease inhibitors on nitrous oxide emissions from volatilisation, from 2001 to 2014	180
Table 5.5.7	Emission factors, parameters and mitigation for New Zealand's DCD inhibitor calculations from 2007 to 2012	181
Table 5.5.8	New Zealand's uncertainties in nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils for 1990, 2002 and 2012 estimated using Monte Carlo simulation (1990, 2002) and the 95 per cent confidence interval (2012)	182
Table 5.5.9	Proportion contribution of the nine most influential parameters on the uncertainty of New Zealand's total nitrous oxide emissions for 1990 and 2002	182
Table 5.5.10	Comparison of New Zealand's country-specific implied emission factors (IEFs) for $EF_1$ and $EF_{3PR\&P}$ with the IPCC default and the Australian-specific value	183

Table 5.5.11	Comparison of New Zealand's country-specific (implied) emission factors (IEFs) for $Frac_{GASF}$ , $Frac_{GASM}$ and $Frac_{LEACH-(H)}$ with the IPCC default value and the Australian-specific value	184
Table 5.7.1	Emission ratios for agricultural residue burning	186
Table 5.7.2	Values used to calculate New Zealand emissions from burning of agricultural residues	187
Table 6.1.1	New Zealand's greenhouse gas emissions for the LULUCF sector by land-use category in 1990 and 2014	198
Table 6.1.2	Land use in New Zealand in 2014	200
Table 6.1.3	New Zealand's biomass carbon stock emission factors in land use before conversion	202
Table 6.1.4	New Zealand's emission factors for annual growth in biomass carbon stock in land after conversion	203
Table 6.1.5	Relationships between land-use, carbon pool and method of calculation used by New Zealand	204
Table 6.1.6	New Zealand's areas of Pre-1990 natural forest deforestation estimated by type	205
Table 6.1.7	Land-use subcategories making the greatest contribution to uncertainty in the LULUCF sector	207
Table 6.1.8	Recalculations to New Zealand's total net LULUCF emissions for 1990 and 2013	208
Table 6.1.9	Recalculations to New Zealand's net LULUCF emissions for 1990 and 2013 by category	209
Table 6.2.1	New Zealand's land-use categories and land uses	210
Table 6.2.2	New Zealand's mapping definitions for each land use	210
Table 6.2.3	Satellite imagery used for land-use mapping in 1990, 2008 and 2012	213
Table 6.2.4	Ancillary imagery data sets used in land-use mapping	219
Table 6.2.5	New Zealand's land-use change matrix from 1962 to 1989	225
Table 6.2.6	New Zealand's land-use change matrix from 1990 to 2014	226
Table 6.2.7	New Zealand's land-use change matrix from 2013 to 2014	227
Table 6.3.1	Land-use effect coefficients with standard errors, <i>t</i> -values, and corresponding <i>p</i> -value significance estimates, extracted from full model results	235
Table 6.3.2	Soil organic carbon stocks, with 95 per cent confidence intervals, calculated from Soil CMS model	235
Table 6.3.3	New Zealand emission factors for Organic soils	238
Table 6.4.1	New Zealand's land-use change for the Forest land category, and associated CO <sub>2</sub> -e emissions, in 1990 and 2014	241
Table 6.4.2	Change in land area and associated CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from carbon stock change between 1990 and 2014 for New Zealand's Forest land	242
Table 6.4.3	New Zealand's net carbon stock change by carbon pool for the Forest land category from 1990 to 2014	242
Table 6.4.4	New Zealand's forest land subject to deforestation, 1990 and 2014	245
Table 6.4.5	Summary of methods used to calculate New Zealand's natural forest biomass carbon stock from plot data	250
Table 6.4.6	Influence of individual site and management factors on predicted wood density for New Zealand planted forest	253
Table 6.4.7	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2013 estimates from Pre-1990 natural forest (including land in transition)	260
Table 6.4.8	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2013 estimates from Pre-1990 planted forest (including land in transition)	261

Table 6.4.9	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates from Post-1989 forest (including land in transition)	262
Table 6.4.10	Recalculations of New Zealand's estimates for the Forest land category in 1990 and 2013	264
Table 6.5.1	New Zealand's land-use change by Cropland category, and associated CO <sub>2</sub> -e emissions, 1990 and 2014	265
Table 6.5.2	New Zealand's carbon stock change by carbon pool for the Cropland category from 1990 to 2014	266
Table 6.5.3	New Zealand's land-use change by Cropland land use, and associated CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from carbon stock change, from 1990 to 2014	266
Table 6.5.4	New Zealand's land-use change for the Cropland category from 1990 to 2014	266
Table 6.5.5	Summary of New Zealand's carbon stock change emission factors for Cropland	267
Table 6.5.6	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2013 Cropland estimates (including land in transition)	270
Table 6.5.7	Recalculations of New Zealand's net emissions from the Cropland category in 1990 and 2013	271
Table 6.6.1	New Zealand's land-use change for the Grassland category, and associated CO <sub>2</sub> -equivalent emissions, from 1990 to 2014	272
Table 6.6.2	New Zealand's carbon stock change by carbon pool for the Grassland category from 1990 to 2014	272
Table 6.6.3	Summary of New Zealand's biomass emission factors for Grassland	273
Table 6.6.4	New Zealand's soil carbon stock values by Grassland type: from table 6.3.2	275
Table 6.6.5	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for the Grassland category (including land in transition)	276
Table 6.6.6	Recalculations of New Zealand's net emissions from the Grassland category in 1990 and 2013	276
Table 6.7.1	New Zealand's land-use change for the Wetlands category, and associated CO <sub>2</sub> -equivalent emissions, in 1990 and 2014	278
Table 6.7.2	New Zealand's carbon stock change by carbon pool for the Wetlands category from 1990 to 2014	278
Table 6.7.3	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for the Wetlands category (including land in transition)	280
Table 6.7.4	Recalculations for New Zealand's net emissions from the Wetlands category in 1990 and 2013	281
Table 6.8.1	New Zealand's land-use change for the Settlements category, and associated CO <sub>2</sub> -equivalent emissions, from 1990 to 2014	282
Table 6.8.2	New Zealand's carbon stock change by carbon pool for the Settlements category from 1990 to 2014	282
Table 6.8.3	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for the Settlements category (including land in transition)	283
Table 6.8.4	Recalculations for New Zealand's net emissions from the Settlements category in 1990 and 2013	284
Table 6.9.1	New Zealand's land-use change for the land-use category of Other land from 1990 to 2014	284
Table 6.9.2	Summary of New Zealand emission factors for the land-use category of Other land	285
Table 6.9.3	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for the land-use category of Other land (including land in transition)	286
Table 6.9.4	Recalculations for New Zealand's net emissions from the Other land category in 1990 and 2013	286

Table 6.10.1	Country-specific conversion factors for Harvested wood products produced in New Zealand	288
Table 6.10.2	Uncertainty in Harvested wood products data and parameters	289
Table 6.10.3	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates from emissions associated with Harvested wood products	289
Table 6.10.4	Recalculations for New Zealand's net emissions from the Harvested wood product category in 1990 and 2013	289
Table 6.11.1	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from land-use change	291
Table 6.11.2	Non-CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from Biomass burning	292
Table 6.11.3	Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from Biomass burning	294
Table 7.1.1	New Zealand's greenhouse gas emissions for the Waste sector by source category	302
Table 7.1.2	Key categories in the Waste sector	303
Table 7.2.1	Landfill emissions in the common reporting format table	306
Table 7.2.2	Estimated composition of waste to municipal landfills	309
Table 7.2.3	Proportion of municipal waste disposed to managed landfills	310
Table 7.2.4	Default methane generation rates used for landfills with gas recovery	310
Table 7.2.5	Summary of parameters for municipal landfills	311
Table 7.2.6	Summary of parameters for non-municipal and farm fills	312
Table 7.2.7	Uncertainty in emissions from Solid waste disposal	313
Table 7.4.1	Parameter values applied to estimate emissions from incineration	315
Table 7.4.2	Uncertainty in emissions from incineration	315
Table 7.5.1	Methods used for calculating emissions from wastewater treatment	319
Table 7.5.2	Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions for domestic wastewater treatment	320
Table 7.5.3	Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating nitrous oxide emissions from domestic and commercial wastewater treatment	321
Table 7.5.4	Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions from wastewater treatment by the meat industry	321
Table 7.5.5	Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions for wastewater treatment by the pulp and paper industry	322
Table 7.5.6	Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions for wastewater treatment by the wine industry	322
Table 7.5.7	Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions for wastewater treatment by the wool scouring industry	322
Table 7.5.8	Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating nitrous oxide emissions for wastewater treatment for the meat industry	323
Table 7.5.9	Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating nitrous oxide emissions for wastewater treatment for the dairy processing industry	323
Table 7.5.10	Uncertainty in emissions from wastewater	323
Table 10.1.1	Explanations and justification for recalculations in the Energy sector	330
Table 10.1.2	Explanations and justifications for recalculations in the IPPU sector	331
Table 10.1.3	Inaccuracies present in the 2015 annual submission	331



Table 10.1.4	Explanations and justifications for recalculations in the LULUCF sector	333
Table 10.1.5	Explanations and justifications for recalculations of New Zealand's previous waste estimates	334
Table 10.1.6	Explanations and justifications for recalculations of New Zealand's previous Kyoto Protocol estimates	335
Table 10.1.7	Impact of the recalculations of New Zealand's net CO <sub>2</sub> removals under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol in 2013	335
Table 10.1.8	Recalculations to New Zealand's 2013 activity data under the Kyoto Protocol	336
Table 10.2.1	New Zealand's response to recommendations still relevant as reported in tables 3 and 4 of the most recent review report for issues raised in the previous review.	336
Table 10.2.2	New Zealand's response to recommendations as reported in table 5 of the most recent review report from the review of New Zealand's 2015 inventory submission.	340
Table 11.1.1	New Zealand's emissions under Articles 3.3 and 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol, in 2013 and 2014	348
Table 11.1.2	New Zealand's emissions for the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol by greenhouse gas source category	349
Table 11.1.3	Parameters defining forest in New Zealand	350
Table 11.2.1	Relationship between mapped land-use changes and activities reported under Articles 3.3 and 3.4	352
Table 11.3.1	New Zealand's estimated annual area of afforestation and reforestation from 1990 to 2014	354
Table 11.3.2	Area of New Zealand subject to deforestation	356
Table 11.3.3	The 2014 technical corrections to New Zealand's forest management reference level	359
Table 11.4.1	Uncertainty in New Zealand's estimates for afforestation and reforestation, deforestation and forest management in 2014	363
Table 11.4.2	Total uncertainty in New Zealand's estimates for afforestation and reforestation, deforestation and forest management in 2013	364
Table 11.4.3	Recalculations to New Zealand's 2013 activity data under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol	365
Table 11.5.1	Estimate of land destocked in New Zealand between 2010 and 2012 awaiting a land-use determination	368
Table 12.2.1	New Zealand's submission of the standard electronic format	374
Table 12.2.2	Copies of the 2015 first commitment period standard report format tables (i.e., tables 1–6) from New Zealand's national registry	375
Table 12.2.3	Copies of the 2015 second commitment period standard report format tables (i.e., tables 1–6) from New Zealand's national registry	382
Table 12.3.1	Discrepancies and notifications from New Zealand's national registry	391
Table 12.4.1	List of the publicly accessible information in New Zealand's national registry	391
Table 14.1	Changes made to New Zealand's national registry	400
Table 14.2	Previous recommendations for New Zealand from the expert review team	400
Table 14.3	Contact details	401
Table A1.3.1	Results of the key category level analysis for 99 per cent of the net emissions and removals for New Zealand in 2014	407
Table A1.3.2	Results of the key category level analysis for 99 per cent of the net emissions and removals for New Zealand in 1990	410

Table A1.3.3	Results of the key category trend analysis for 99 per cent of the net emissions and removals for New Zealand in 2014	412
Table A2.1.1	Uncertainty calculation (including LULUCF) for New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2014 (IPCC, Approach 1)	419
Table A2.1.2	Uncertainty calculation (excluding LULUCF) for New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2014 (IPCC, Approach 1)	423
Table A3.1.1.1	Imputation levels and sampling errors for recent Agricultural Production surveys	427
Table A3.1.1.2	Characterisation of major livestock subcategories (dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer) in New Zealand's Tier 2 livestock modelling	428
Table A3.1.2.1	Proportion of annual milk yield each month for major livestock categories	429
Table A3.1.2.1	Emission factors for Tier 1 enteric fermentation livestock and manure management	430
Table A3.1.2.3	Emission factors for New Zealand's agriculture nitrous oxide emissions	430
Table A3.1.2.4	Parameter values for New Zealand's agriculture nitrous oxide emissions	431
Table A3.1.2.5	Parameter values for New Zealand's cropping emissions	431
Table A3.2.1	Annual land-use changes	432
Table A3.2.2	Pre-1990 natural forest – regenerating shrubland yield table (tonnes C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	436
Table A3.2.3	Uncertainty analysis for the LULUCF sector	437
Table A4.1	Gross carbon dioxide emission factors used for New Zealand's energy sector in 2014	448
Table A4.2	Consumption-weighted average emission factors used for New Zealand's sub-bituminous coal-fired electricity generation for 1990 to 2014	449
Table A4.3	Methane emission factors used for New Zealand's energy sector for 1990 to 2014	450
Table A4.4	Nitrous oxide emission factors used for New Zealand's energy sector for 1990 to 2013	451
Table A4.5	Gross calorific values (MJ/kg) for liquid fuels for 1990 to 2014	452
Table A4.6	Carbon content (per cent mass) for liquid fuels for 1990 to 2014	453
Table A4.7	Emission factors for European gasoline and diesel vehicles – COPERT IV model (European Environment Agency, 2007)	454
Table A5.1.2.1	Pre-1990 planted forest data used to estimate emissions for the technical corrected FMRL	462
Table A5.1.3.1	Summary of the technical corrections to the FMRL	466
Table A5.1.3.2	Contribution of each source to the FMRL <sub>corr</sub>	469
Table A6.1.1	Quality assurance and quality control processes used in preparation of the inventory	475
Table A6.2.1	Summary of 'NE' (not estimated) notation key entries	477
Table A6.2.2	Emissions reported using the 'IE' (included elsewhere) notation key	479

# Figures

Figure ES 2.1	New Zealand's gross and net emissions (under the Convention) from 1990 to 2014	x
Figure ES 3.1	New Zealand's gross emissions profile by gas in 2014	xi
Figure ES 3.2	New Zealand's emissions by gas in 1990 and 2014	xi
Figure ES 3.3	Changes in New Zealand's emissions profile by gas from 1990 to 2014	xii
Figure ES 4.1	Changes in New Zealand's gross emissions profile by sector from 1990 to 2014	xiii
Figure ES 4.2	New Zealand's gross emissions by sector in 2014	xiii
Figure ES 4.3	Change in New Zealand's emissions by sector in 1990 and 2014	xiv
Figure ES 4.4	New Zealand's LULUCF sector net removals from 1990 to 2014	xvii
Figure 1.2.1	New Zealand's inventory system at a glance: how different agencies are involved	7
Figure 1.2.2	Summary of New Zealand's inventory planning and preparation	8
Figure 2.1.1	New Zealand's gross and net emissions (under the Convention) from 1990 to 2014	36
Figure 2.2.1	New Zealand's emissions by sector in 2014	38
Figure 2.2.2	New Zealand's gross emissions by gas in 2014	39
Figure 2.2.3	Proportion that sectors contributed to New Zealand's gross emissions from 1990 to 2014	39
Figure 2.2.4	Change in New Zealand's emissions by sector in 1990 and 2014	40
Figure 2.2.5	Absolute change in New Zealand's gross emissions by sector from 1990 to 2014	40
Figure 2.2.6	Absolute change in net emissions from the LULUCF sector from 1990 to 2014	41
Figure 2.2.7	New Zealand's Energy sector emissions from 1990 to 2014	42
Figure 2.2.8	New Zealand's IPPU sector emissions from 1990 to 2014	43
Figure 2.2.9	New Zealand's Agriculture sector emissions from 1990 to 2014	44
Figure 2.2.10	New Zealand's LULUCF sector net emissions from 1990 to 2014	46
Figure 2.2.11	New Zealand's Waste sector emissions from 1990 to 2014	47
Figure 3.1.1	New Zealand's Energy sector emissions (1990–2014)	52
Figure 3.3.1	Change in New Zealand's emissions from the fuel combustion categories (1990–2014)	56
Figure 3.3.2	Energy sector quality control process map	63
Figure 3.3.3	Carbon dioxide implied emission factor (IEF) – Liquid fuel combustion (1990–2014)	64
Figure 3.3.4	Carbon dioxide implied emission factor (IEF) – Solid fuel combustion (1990–2014)	64
Figure 3.3.5	Carbon dioxide implied emission factor (IEF) – Gaseous fuel combustion (1990–2014)	65
Figure 3.3.6	New Zealand's electricity generation by source (1990–2014)	67
Figure 3.3.7	Decision tree to identify an autoproducer	68
Figure 3.3.8	Splits used for Manufacturing industries and construction category – Gasoline (1990–2014)	73
Figure 3.3.9	Splits used for Manufacturing industries and construction category – Diesel (1990–2014)	74
Figure 3.3.10	Splits used for Manufacturing industries and construction category – Fuel oil (1990–2014)	74
Figure 3.3.11	Methane emissions from road transport from 2001 to 2014 – Gasoline	78

Figure 3.3.12	Nitrous oxide emissions from road transport from 2001 to 2014 – Gasoline	79
Figure 3.3.13	Splicing method decision tree for gasoline emissions	79
Figure 3.3.14	Nitrous oxide implied emission factors from 1990 to 2012 – Gasoline road transport	81
Figure 3.3.15	Methane implied emission factors from 1990 to 2012 – Gasoline road transport	81
Figure 3.3.16	Total methane and nitrous oxide road transport emissions from 1990 to 2014	83
Figure 3.4.1	Schematic diagram of the use of geothermal fluid for electricity generation – as at Wairakei and Ohaaki geothermal stations (New Zealand Institute of Chemistry, 1998)	92
Figure 4.1.1	New Zealand’s annual emissions from the IPPU sector from 1990 to 2014	99
Figure 4.1.2	Change in New Zealand’s emissions from the IPPU sector from 1990 to 2014	99
Figure 4.1.3	Example: Tier 1 quality checks for the IPPU sector	102
Figure 5.1.1	New Zealand’s Agriculture sector emissions from 1990 to 2014	128
Figure 5.1.2	Change in New Zealand’s emissions from the Agriculture sector from 1990 to 2014	129
Figure 5.1.3a	Population of New Zealand’s dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and deer from 1990 to 2014 (June year-ending)	131
Figure 5.1.3b	Population of New Zealand’s sheep from 1990 to 2014 (June year-ending)	131
Figure 5.1.4	Comparison of mean measured pasture ME content in 2,371 New Zealand dairy pasture samples with current inventory model values	135
Figure 5.1.5	National monthly milk production in New Zealand from 2010 to 2015	137
Figure 5.1.6	Agriculture sectoral approval process for inventory recalculations and improvements	142
Figure 5.2.1	Schematic diagram of how New Zealand’s emissions from enteric fermentation are calculated	147
Figure 5.5.1a	Synthetic fertiliser nitrogen use in New Zealand from 1990 to 2014	170
Figure 5.5.1b	Percentage of synthetic fertiliser nitrogen derived from urea from 1990 to 2014	170
Figure 5.8.1	Limestone and dolomite usage on agricultural land in New Zealand from 1990 to 2014	190
Figure 6.1.1	New Zealand’s annual emissions from the LULUCF sector from 1990 to 2014	199
Figure 6.1.2	Change in New Zealand’s emissions from the LULUCF sector from 1990 to 2014	199
Figure 6.2.1	New Zealand’s land-use mapping process	214
Figure 6.2.2	Land-use map of New Zealand as at 1 January 1990	215
Figure 6.2.3	Land-use map of New Zealand as at 1 January 2008	216
Figure 6.2.4	Identification of Post-1989 forest in New Zealand	218
Figure 6.2.5	New Zealand’s identification of deforestation	221
Figure 6.2.6	Land-use map of New Zealand as at 31 December 2012	222
Figure 6.3.1	Soil samples in Soil CMS model calibration data set	233
Figure 6.3.2	Result of applying the Marcus multi-comparison test to the adopted model	237
Figure 6.4.1	Annual areas of afforestation/reforestation in New Zealand from 1990 to 2014	244

Figure 6.4.2	New Zealand's net carbon dioxide removals by post-1989 forests from 1990 to 2014	245
Figure 6.4.3	New Zealand's area of deforestation since 1990, by Forest land category	246
Figure 6.4.4	New Zealand's area of planted forest harvest (inclusive of deforestation) since 1990	247
Figure 6.4.5	Location of New Zealand's pre-1990 forest carbon monitoring plots	249
Figure 6.4.6	New Zealand's planted forest inventory modelling process	254
Figure 6.4.7	Location of New Zealand's post-1989 forest plots	256
Figure 6.10.1	Volume of roundwood produced and exported between from 1990 to 2014	287
Figure 7.1.1	Changes in New Zealand's emissions from the Waste sector from 1990 to 2014	302
Figure 7.1.2	Change in New Zealand's emissions from the Waste sector from 1990 to 2014 by source category	303
Figure 7.1.3	Tier 1 quality checks for the Waste sector	305
Figure 10.1.1	Effect of recalculations on New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions from 1990 to 2013	329
Figure 10.1.2	Effect of recalculations on New Zealand's Energy sector from 1990 to 2013	329
Figure 10.1.3	Effect of recalculations on the IPPU sector from 1990 to 2013	330
Figure 10.1.4	Effect of recalculations on New Zealand's Agriculture sector from 1990 to 2013	332
Figure 10.1.5	Effect of recalculations on net removals from New Zealand's LULUCF sector from 1990 to 2013	332
Figure 10.1.6	Effect of recalculations on the Waste sector from 1990 to 2013	334
Figure 11.3.1	New Zealand's annual areas of deforestation from 1990 to 2014	356
Figure 11.5.1	Verification of deforestation in New Zealand	367
Figure A1.1.1	Decision tree to identify key source categories (figure 4.2 (IPCC, 2006))	406
Figure A3.2.1	New Zealand's LUCAS data management system	441
Figure A3.2.2	New Zealand's Geospatial System components	442
Figure A3.2.3	LUCAS Management Studio	443
Figure A3.2.4	LUCAS Gateway database	444
Figure A4.1	Reference and sectoral approach carbon dioxide by fuel type (kt CO <sub>2</sub> )	457
Figure A5.1.3.1	Technical corrections by category	467
Figure A5.1.3.2	Comparison of the 2011 FMRL, technical corrections to ensure consistency with Forest management reporting, and total of technical corrections over the period to 2020	468
Figure A5.2.1.1	Calculating the background level of natural disturbance during the calibration period for Afforestation and reforestation land	472
Figure A5.2.2.2	Emissions from natural disturbance during the calibration period on Forest management land	473
Figure A6.1.1	Alignment of quality assurance and quality control in the preparation of the inventory	476



# Chapter 1: Introduction

---

## 1.1 Background

Greenhouse gases in the Earth's atmosphere trap warmth from the sun and make life as we know it possible. However, since the beginning of the industrial revolution (about 1750 AD) there has been a global increase in the atmospheric concentration of greenhouse gases, including carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) and nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) (IPCC, 2013). This increase is attributed to human activity, particularly the burning of fossil fuels and land-use change. It is extremely likely that most of the global warming since the mid-20th century was caused by the increase in greenhouse gas concentrations and other human activities (IPCC, 2013). Continued emissions of greenhouse gases will cause further warming and changes to all components of the climate system.

### 1.1.1 United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change

The science of climate change is assessed by the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC). In 1990, the IPCC concluded that human-induced climate change was a threat to our future. In response, the United Nations General Assembly convened a series of meetings that culminated in the adoption of the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (the Convention) at the Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro in May 1992.

The Convention has been signed and ratified by 194 nations, including New Zealand, and took effect on 21 March 1994.

The main objective of the Convention (UNFCCC, 1992, Article 2) is to achieve:

... stabilization of greenhouse gas concentrations in the atmosphere at a level that would prevent dangerous anthropogenic interference with the climate system. Such a level should be achieved within a time-frame sufficient to allow ecosystems to adapt naturally to climate change, to ensure that food production is not threatened and to enable economic development to proceed in a sustainable manner.

All countries that ratify the Convention (the Parties) are required to address climate change, including monitoring trends in anthropogenic greenhouse gas emissions. The annual inventory of greenhouse gas emissions and removals fulfils this obligation. Parties are also obligated to protect and enhance carbon sinks and reservoirs, for example forests, and implement measures that assist in national and/or regional climate change adaptation and mitigation. In addition, Parties listed in Annex II<sup>5</sup> to the Convention commit to providing technology transfer, capacity building and financial assistance to non-Annex I<sup>6</sup> Parties (developing country parties).

Annex I Parties also agreed to non-binding targets, aiming to return greenhouse gas emissions to 1990 levels by the year 2000. Only a few Annex I Parties made appreciable

---

<sup>5</sup> Annex II to the Convention (a subset of Annex I) lists the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD) member countries at the time the Convention was agreed.

<sup>6</sup> Annex I to the Convention lists the countries included in Annex II, as defined above, together with countries defined at the time as undergoing the process of transition to a market economy, commonly known as 'economies in transition'.

progress towards achieving this aim. The international community recognised that the existing commitments in the Convention were not enough to ensure greenhouse gas levels would be stabilised at a safe level. In response, in 1995, Parties launched a new round of talks to provide stronger and more detailed commitments for Annex I Parties. After two-and-a-half years of negotiations, the Kyoto Protocol was adopted in Kyoto, Japan, on 11 December 1997. New Zealand ratified the Kyoto Protocol on 19 December 2002. The Protocol came into force on 16 February 2005.

### 1.1.2 Kyoto Protocol

The Kyoto Protocol shares and expands upon the Convention's objectives, principles and institutions. Only Parties to the Convention that have also become Parties to the Protocol (by ratifying, accepting, approving or acceding to it) are bound by the Protocol's commitments. The original objective of the Kyoto Protocol was to reduce the aggregate emissions of six greenhouse gases from Annex I Parties by at least 5 per cent below 1990 levels in the first commitment period (2008–12). New Zealand's target in the first commitment period was to return emissions to 1990 levels<sup>7</sup> on average over the commitment period or otherwise take responsibility for the excess.

The eighth session of the Conference of the Parties, serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol (Doha, Qatar, November to December 2012), agreed to amendments to the Kyoto Protocol for the period 2013–20, including an amended Annex B.

New Zealand has taken a target under the Convention during the 2013–20 period, and does not have a commitment listed in the amended Annex B of the Kyoto Protocol. However, New Zealand remains a Party to the Kyoto Protocol and applies the Kyoto Protocol framework of rules to the 2013–20 period.

When reporting emissions and removals from the Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF) sector, New Zealand continues to use a land-based approach, as required by the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. For the period 2013–20, New Zealand will also complete activity-based reporting under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol for *Afforestation*, *Reforestation* and *Deforestation*, and under Article 3.4 for *Forest management*.

### 1.1.3 The Inventory

The Convention covers emissions and removals of all anthropogenic greenhouse gases not controlled by the Montreal Protocol. *New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory* (the Inventory) is the official annual report of these emissions and removals in New Zealand.

The methodologies, content and format of the Inventory are prescribed by the IPCC (IPCC, 2006b) and reporting guidelines agreed by the Conference of the Parties to the Convention and Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol (CMP). The most recent reporting guidelines are

---

<sup>7</sup> New Zealand's target under the Kyoto Protocol was a responsibility target. A responsibility target means that New Zealand can meet its target through a mixture of domestic emission reductions, the storage of carbon in forests and the purchase of emission reductions in other countries through the emissions trading mechanisms established under the Kyoto Protocol. The target was based on total gross emissions from the following sectors: Energy, Industrial Processes, Solvent and Other Product Use (from 2015, Industrial Processes and Solvent and Other Product Use are reported jointly under the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector), Agriculture and Waste.



FCCC/CP/2013/10/Add.3 (UNFCCC, 2013b). As per the Convention reporting guidelines, New Zealand followed the 2006 IPCC Guidelines in the preparation of the 2016 inventory submission.

A complete inventory submission contains two components: the inventory report and the common reporting format (CRF) tables. Inventories are subject to an annual technical review process administered by the UNFCCC (United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change) secretariat. The results of these reviews are available online ([www.unfccc.int](http://www.unfccc.int)).

The Inventory reports emissions and removals of the gases CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, hydrofluorocarbons (HFCs), perfluorocarbons (PFCs), sulphur hexafluoride (SF<sub>6</sub>) and nitrogen trifluoride (NF<sub>3</sub>).<sup>8</sup> The indirect greenhouse gases,<sup>9</sup> carbon monoxide (CO), sulphur dioxide (SO<sub>2</sub>), oxides of nitrogen (NO<sub>x</sub>) and non-methane volatile organic compounds (NMVOCs), are also included. Only emissions and removals of the direct greenhouse gases (CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, HFCs, PFCs, SF<sub>6</sub> and NF<sub>3</sub>) are reported in gross and net emissions under the Convention and are accounted for under the Kyoto Protocol. The gases are reported under five sectors: Energy, Industrial Processes and Product Use (IPPU), Agriculture, LULUCF and Waste.

Reporting on afforestation, reforestation and deforestation activities since 1990 (Article 3.3 activities under the Kyoto Protocol) and forest management (under Article 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol) are mandatory during the 2013–20 period of the Kyoto Protocol. Afforestation, reforestation, deforestation and forest management activities are defined below. The definitions are consistent with Decision 16/CMP.1 (UNFCCC, 2005a).

### 1.1.4 Supplementary information required

Following guidelines adopted by the CMP for reporting under Article 7.1 of the Kyoto Protocol, New Zealand includes supplementary information in its annual inventory submission.

The supplementary information includes:

- information on emissions and removals for each activity under Article 3.3, forest management under Article 3.4, and for any elected activities under Article 3.4 (chapter 11)
- holdings and transactions of units transferred and acquired under Kyoto Protocol mechanisms (chapter 12)
- significant changes to a Party's national system for estimating emissions and removals (chapter 13) and to the Kyoto Protocol unit registry (chapter 14)
- information related to the implementation of Article 3.14 on the minimisation of adverse impacts on non-Annex I Parties (chapter 15).

---

<sup>8</sup> Nitrogen trifluoride emissions do not occur in New Zealand and, therefore, they are not included in this report.

<sup>9</sup> Indirect gases are the gases that have indirect radiative effects in the atmosphere. This may happen either through conversion of an indirect gases to a direct greenhouse gas in the atmosphere (like CO is converted to CO<sub>2</sub>) or when chemical reactions in the atmosphere involving these gases change the concentrations of direct greenhouse gases.

## 1.2 Description of the national inventory arrangements

### 1.2.1 Institutional, legal and procedural arrangements

The Climate Change Response Act 2002 enables New Zealand to meet its international obligations under the Convention and Kyoto Protocol. A Prime Ministerial directive for the administration of the 2002 Act names the Ministry for the Environment (MfE) as New Zealand's 'inventory agency'. Part 3, section 32, of the Act specifies the following functions and requirements:

1. The primary functions of the inventory agency are to:
  - estimate annually New Zealand's anthropogenic emissions by sources and removals by sinks, of greenhouse gases
  - prepare the following reports for the purpose of discharging New Zealand's obligations:
    - i. New Zealand's annual inventory report under Article 7.1 of the Kyoto Protocol, including (but not limited to) the quantities of long-term certified emission reduction units and temporary certified emission reduction units that have expired or have been replaced, retired, or cancelled
    - ii. New Zealand's national communication (or periodic report) under Article 7.2 of the Kyoto Protocol and Article 12 of the Convention
    - iii. New Zealand's report for the calculation of its initial assigned amount under Article 7.4 of the Kyoto Protocol, including its method of calculation.
2. In carrying out its functions, the inventory agency must:
  - identify source categories
  - collect data by means of:
    - i. voluntary collection
    - ii. collection from government agencies and other agencies that hold relevant information
    - iii. collection in accordance with regulations made under Part 3 of the Act (if any)
  - estimate the emissions and removals for each source category
  - undertake assessments on uncertainties
  - undertake procedures to verify the data
  - retain information and documents to show how the estimates were determined.

Compliance provisions in section 36 of the Act provide for the authorisation of inspectors to collect information needed to estimate emissions or removals of greenhouse gases.

### 1.2.2 Inventory planning, preparation and management

New Zealand is required under Article 5.1 of the Kyoto Protocol to have a national system for its inventory. New Zealand provided a full description of the national system in its initial report under the Kyoto Protocol (Ministry for the Environment, 2006). Changes to the national inventory system are documented in section 1.2.4 and chapter 13 of this submission.

New Zealand has developed National Inventory System Guidelines that document the tasks required to officially submit the Inventory. These guidelines cover multiple aspects of the production of the Inventory: planning, inventory process, quality assurance and quality control (QA/QC) processes, communication and error management.

## Inventory management

New Zealand uses a hybrid (centralised/distributed) approach to programme management for the Inventory. Management and coordination of the inventory programme, as well as compilation, publication and submission of the Inventory are carried out by the inventory agency (MfE) in a centralised manner. Sector-specific work, which includes obtaining and processing activity data, estimating emissions, preparing sectoral CRF tables and writing sectoral inventory chapters, is carried out by designated agencies across New Zealand's Natural Resource sector.

Inventory governance within each sector, as well as sectoral quality control, is managed by the agencies responsible for the sectors. A Reporting Governance Group (RGG) provides cross-agency governance over the climate change reporting, modelling and projections of greenhouse gas emissions and removals. The RGG is chaired by MfE, and its membership includes representation from the Environmental Protection Authority (EPA), the Ministry for Primary Industries (MPI) and the Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment (MBIE). The main roles and expectations of the RGG include:

- guiding, conferring and approving inventory and projection improvements and assumptions (on the basis of advice from technical experts), planning and priorities, key messages, management of stakeholders and risks
- focusing on delivery of reporting commitments to meet national and international requirements
- providing reporting leadership and guidance to analysts, modellers and technical specialists
- sharing information, providing feedback and resolving any differences between departments that impact on the delivery of the work programme
- monitoring and reporting to the Climate Change Directors Group (a cross-agency group that oversees New Zealand's international and domestic climate change policy) on the 'big picture' of the reporting work programme, direction, progress in delivery and capability to deliver.

MfE is New Zealand's single national entity for the Inventory. It is responsible for the overall coordination, compilation and submission of the Inventory to the Convention secretariat. The National Inventory Compiler is based at MfE. Arrangements with other government agencies have evolved as resources and capacity have allowed, and as a greater understanding of the reporting requirements has been attained.

MfE calculates estimates of emissions for the IPPU sector, Waste sector, emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector and Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 activities under the Kyoto Protocol.

Emissions of the non-CO<sub>2</sub> gases from the IPPU sector are obtained through industry surveys by consultants contracted by MfE, compiles the various estimates for the IPPU sector.

MfE conducts field measurement programmes within the LULUCF sector. It undertakes land-use mapping from satellite imagery to report on emissions for the LULUCF sector

and Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 activities under the Kyoto Protocol. This is supplemented with data on harvested wood products production and non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions collected through surveys of the sector.

MBIE estimates all emissions from the Energy sector and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the IPPU sector.

MPI estimates emissions from the Agriculture sector. Estimates are underpinned by research and modelling undertaken at New Zealand's Crown research institutes, universities and private research companies.

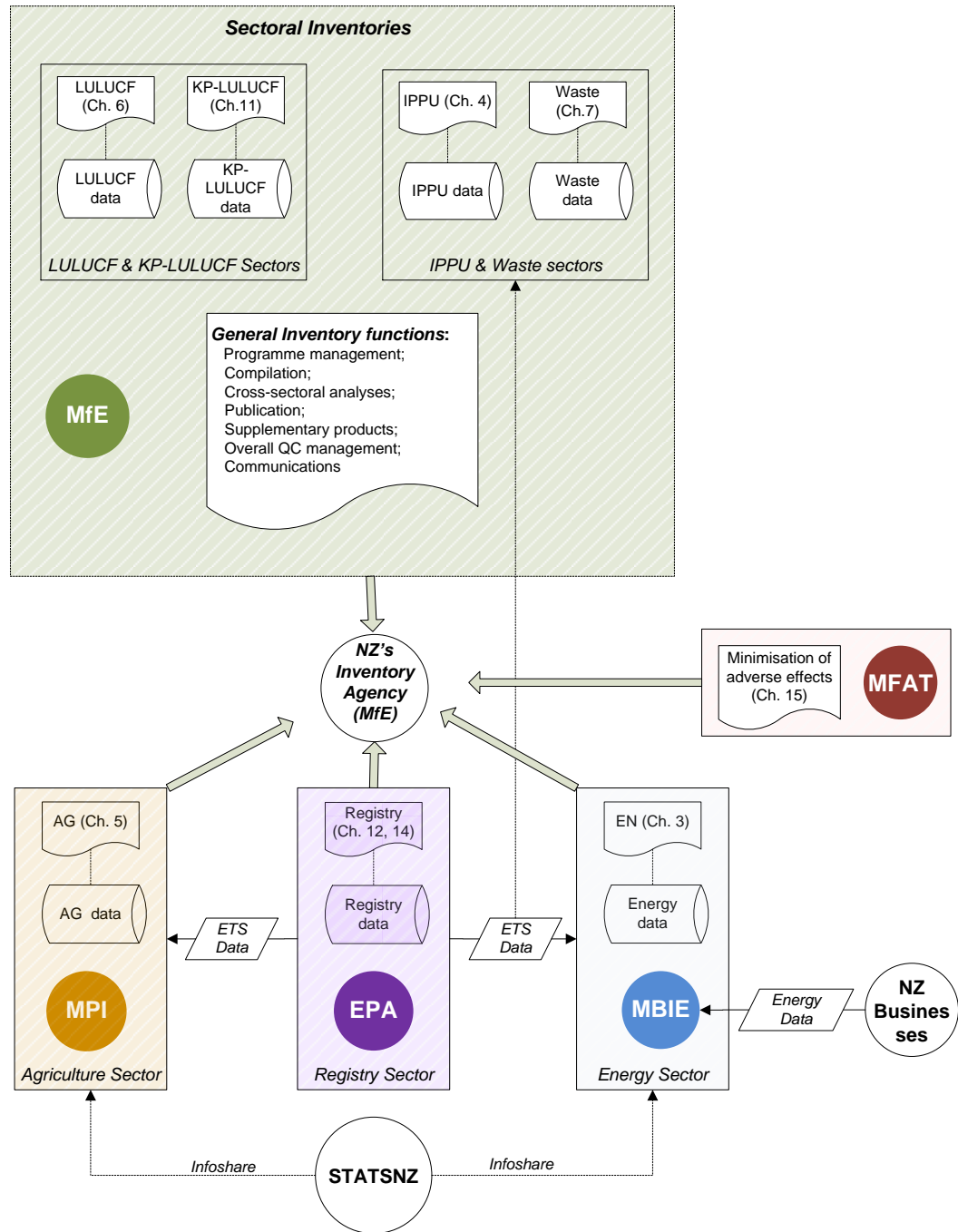
The Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade provides information on the minimisation of adverse effects in chapter 15 of the Inventory.

The Climate Change Response Act 2002 establishes the requirement for a registry and a registrar. The EPA is designated as the agency responsible for the implementation and operation of New Zealand's national registry under the Kyoto Protocol, the New Zealand Emission Unit Register. The registry is electronic and accessible via the internet ([www.eur.govt.nz](http://www.eur.govt.nz)). Information on the annual holdings and transactions of transferred and acquired units under the Kyoto Protocol is provided in the standard electronic format tables accompanying this submission. Refer to chapter 12 for further information.

New Zealand's national statistical agency, Statistics New Zealand, provides many of the official statistics for the Agriculture sector through regular agricultural censuses and surveys. Activity data on lime application and livestock slaughtering are also sourced from Statistics New Zealand. Population census data from Statistics New Zealand are used in the Waste and IPPU sectors.

Figure 1.2.1 shows the specific responsibilities of different agencies involved in the inventory production as well as their contribution to the inventory submission.

Figure 1.2.1 New Zealand's inventory system at a glance: how different agencies are involved

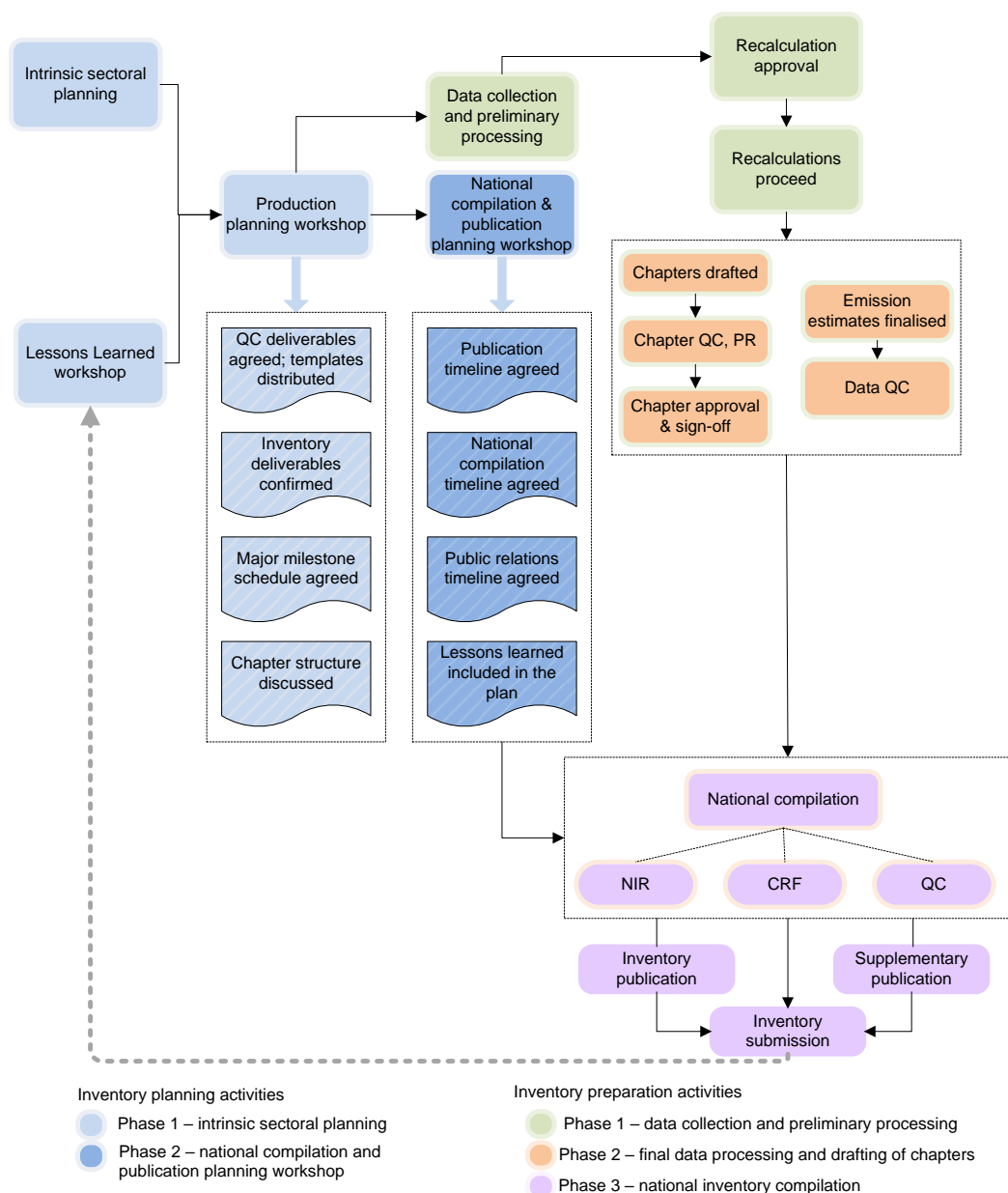


**Note:** AG = agriculture; EN = energy; EPA = Environmental Protection Authority; ETS = Emissions Trading Scheme; IPPU = Industrial Processes and Product Use; KP-LULUCF = Kyoto Protocol Land Use, Land-use Change and Forestry; LULUCF = Land Use, Land-use Change and Forestry; MBIE = Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment; MFAT = Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade; MfE = Ministry for the Environment; MPI = Ministry for Primary Industries; QC = quality control; STATS NZ = Statistics New Zealand.

## Inventory planning and preparation

A summary of the inventory planning and preparation process is presented in figure 1.2.2.

Figure 1.2.2 Summary of New Zealand's inventory planning and preparation



**Note:** CRF = common reporting format; NIR = National Inventory Report; PR = peer review; QC = quality control.

### Inventory planning

Inventory planning is a two-phase process. The first phase, intrinsic sectoral planning, involves planning for the inventory compilation at the sector level, which typically begins in late April–May. The second phase, national compilation and publication planning, involves cross-sectoral compilation. The first phase begins with planning for technical projects, actions and procedures that are intrinsic to each inventory sector.

Once the intrinsic sectoral planning is complete, the plans are coordinated between the agencies and adjustments are made as necessary. This usually happens through a lessons

learned workshop and a production planning workshop. The lessons learned workshop is dedicated to analysis of what worked well and what did not in the previous inventory cycle. During the production planning workshop, the following are discussed and agreed:

- QC deliverables agreed
- inventory deliverables confirmed
- major milestone schedule agreed
- chapter structure discussed
- approach for solving potential problems.

The second phase of the inventory planning, the national compilation and publication planning workshop, is dedicated to cross-sectoral compilation. A workshop occurs towards the end of each calendar year. During this workshop, different aspects of the compilation process are discussed and a detailed plan for the cross-sectoral compilation and publication is proposed and agreed. Participants in the workshop include MfE's publication and public liaison teams as well as the inter-agency inventory production team. During the national compilation and publication planning workshop, the following are discussed and agreed:

- publication timeline
- national compilation timeline
- public relations timeline
- lessons learned included in the plan

### *Inventory preparation*

The inventory preparation cycle has three phases: data collection and preliminary processing, final data processing and chapter preparation, and the national inventory compilation.

The first phase of the inventory preparation (June–October) is dedicated to data collection and preliminary processing, such as data cleansing, data checks and preliminary formatting for further use. This phase may also include analysis of potential recalculations involved in the inventory.

The second phase of the inventory preparation (October–January) includes final data processing and drafting of chapters. During this phase, emissions estimates are finalised, final data quality control and verification is performed, data are loaded into the CRF reporter and sectoral chapters are updated, reviewed and approved.

The final phase of the inventory preparation (February–April) includes cross-sectoral analyses, national inventory compilation and publication activities as well as producing supplementary materials for the Minister for Climate Change Issues and the general public. Additional information on the inventory preparation can be found in section 1.4.

During the inventory production cycle, the National Inventory Compiler has regular meetings with sector leads and experts to ensure that all issues are addressed and the production process goes as planned. The inventory QC Manager also has regular meetings (every two months) with sector leads to monitor QC processes and procedures that are put in place to ensure that the quality of the final product meets the Convention standards and the QC deliverables are produced according to the agreed plan. Both the National Inventory Compiler and the QC Manager provide technical support and advice to the sector leads when required.

### 1.2.3 Quality assurance and quality control and verification plan

Quality assurance and quality control are integral parts of preparing New Zealand's inventory. MfE developed a QA/QC plan in 2004, as required by the reporting guidelines under the Convention (UNFCCC, 2006, 2013b) to formalise, document and archive the QA/QC procedures. Details of the QA/QC activities performed during the compilation of the 2016 inventory submission are discussed in the relevant sections below. Examples of QC checks are provided in the MS Excel spreadsheets accompanying this submission.

#### Quality control

This year the focus of New Zealand's QC plan was meeting the TCCCA principles (transparency, completeness, consistency, comparability, accuracy principles through more efficient use of resources, and a particular focus on mitigating QC-related risks in the inventory production process.

In the 2015 submission, the risk of errors increased because of the number of changes needed to align inventory methods with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The draft review report on the submission arrived after the sector compilation phase so not all errors picked up in the review were able to be corrected for the 2016 submission. Some sectors also have new compilers for the 2016 submission, so quality control has been particularly important for these sectors this year.

The main elements of this year's QA/QC plan include the following:

- revising the QC process and adapting it to the level of experience of the inventory personnel
- revising the QC deliverables to ensure they are fit for purpose, well-supported with relevant templates and adapted to the changes in the inventory software tools
- reinforcing the error-checking process by employing dedicated personnel and providing better support to the sector leads
- designing and developing computerised inventory tools to minimise the number of errors through data transition and category analysis
- seeking advice and discussing QA/QC issues with experienced inventory experts and compilers from the national inventory production team of Austria
- providing ongoing coaching to the new inventory experts and less experienced sector leads
- establishing regular discussions of QC issues between the sector leads and the inventory QC Manager
- fine-tuning the structure of chapters in the Inventory to increase transparency of the inventory and incorporate suggestions from review of the previous inventory.

Completion of the IPCC 2006 Tier 1 QC check sheets for each sector is the responsibility of the sector leads. The Tier 1 checks are based on the procedures suggested in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006b). Sectoral QC processes and procedures have been revised and thoroughly documented in the updated version of New Zealand's National Inventory System Guidelines. Wherever possible, manual checking has been replaced by automated electronic checks.

All sector level data were entered into the web-based CRF database by sector compilers by 9 February 2016. This deadline allowed time for the agencies leading each sector to complete their own QC activities.



The sectoral contributions to the Inventory and Tier 1 QC checks were signed off by the responsible agency before final approval of the Inventory and submission to the UNFCCC.

MfE used the QC checking procedures included in the CRF Web Reporter to ensure the data submitted to the UNFCCC secretariat are complete. In addition, data in the CRF tables were also checked visually for anomalies, errors and omissions.

The Energy and Agriculture activity data provided by Statistics New Zealand are official national statistics and, as such, are subject to their own rigorous QA/QC procedures.

Annex 6 contains details of the QA/QC processes applied during preparation of the Inventory.

### Quality assurance

New Zealand's QA system includes prioritisation of improvements, processes around accepting improvements into the Inventory, in-depth review of sector inventories or their components every five to 10 years, and improving the expertise of key contributors to the Inventory. The government audit agency makes annual audits of the inventory performance. New Zealand also considers the international inventory reviews performed by the expert review teams (ERTs) at the UNFCCC as an important element of the inventory quality assurance. Regular meetings to discuss progress of QA/QC activities and relevant issues with each sector lead are in place. The main aspects of quality assurance are explained in detail below.

All sector leads are encouraged to schedule QA audits of their systems at least every five years. The Agriculture sector commenced a major QA review of its calculation models with an external party in 2012 (additional details can be found in chapter 5, sections 5.1.4 and 5.1.5 of the 2015 inventory submission). In 2013–14, a comprehensive QA review of estimates from non-municipal landfills in the Waste sector was undertaken. In 2014–15, external contractors completed a review of estimation methods for the *Industrial wastewater* category in the Waste sector. The recommendations from this review have been incorporated in the Waste sector estimates (chapter 7).

For the 2016 submission, discussions with inventory experts from the Austrian inventory agency (Environment Agency Austria) were held. These were mostly focused on QA/QC arrangements of both Parties and reporting for the IPPU sector. The main points of the discussions included quantitative QC objectives, how to maintain consistency in reporting between the CRF and the Inventory, the main challenges delivering the Inventory under the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, and confidentiality issues for the IPPU sector.

### Prioritisation of improvements

Priorities for development of the inventory are guided by:

- the analysis of key categories (level and trend)
- the degree of improvement to be achieved for existing emission and removal estimates
- the availability of resources required to implement the change
- recommendations received from previous international reviews of the Inventory.

The inventory improvement, QA and QC plans are updated annually to reflect current and future development of the Inventory.

### *Acceptance of improvements*

The process of accepting any improvements into the inventory includes demonstrating that the improvement has been peer reviewed if the resulting change is greater than the agreed threshold (0.5 per cent of absolute change for the sector). The improvements are then presented to the RGG for approval.

In the Agriculture sector, any improvements in method or parameters need the approval of the independent Agriculture Inventory Advisory Panel (see below for more details).

### *Peer review of recalculations to the Inventory*

Any change in a method or parameter that is greater than the agreed threshold needs to be reviewed by an independent expert and a 'Peer Review Change form' filled in. The change will be included in the inventory only if the expert concludes that the change is consistent with IPCC good practice.

All recalculations require the approval of the RGG. The recalculations need to be sufficiently explained in terms of improving one or more of the IPCC good practice principles. The recalculations and the explanations are recorded for documentation and archiving purposes.

### *Independent Agriculture Inventory Advisory Panel*

New Zealand has established the independent Agriculture Inventory Advisory Panel to assess whether proposed improvements and recalculations are scientifically robust enough to be included in the inventory. Reports and/or papers on proposed changes must be peer reviewed before they are presented to the panel. The panel advises MPI of its recommendations. Refer to chapter 5, section 5.1.5, for further details.

### **Verification activities**

Where relevant, further verification activities carried out for a sector are discussed under the appropriate section of this report. Section 1.9.2 provides information about the verification method that has become available for the Inventory by using data from the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (NZ ETS).

### **Treatment of confidentiality issues**

In some cases, where specific emission and activity data in the inventory can lead to identification of individuals and/or individual businesses and, therefore, affect their wellbeing, commercial interest in trade and/or negotiations, those data are considered to be confidential. The 2006 IPCC Guidelines recommend that confidential data be treated and aggregated so as to draw out the information that is important to the user, without disclosing confidential data. For New Zealand, confidentiality issues largely apply to sources of emissions in the Energy and IPPU sectors, where an entire industry or source category is often represented by just one or two companies. Therefore, a practice of presenting information as an 'industry average' is often not applicable in New Zealand because this would lead to breaching business confidentiality. Confidential information is held by the inventory agencies (MPI, MBIE, EPA and MfE), and each agency has security procedures (e.g., password-restricted access to files on computers) to ensure the data are kept confidential.

To protect confidentiality of businesses contributing to the inventory (as appropriate), two approaches are used.

1. Where emissions can be reported without compromising confidentiality, the corresponding activity data are not reported and are marked as confidential in the CRF tables.
2. Where reporting emissions data would risk breaching confidentiality, the emissions data are aggregated with other emissions from a different source category. The notation key IE (included elsewhere) is used.

In the IPPU sector, activity data for *Iron and steel production* and for *Cement production* are marked as confidential. Activity data and emissions for *Glass production* are reported under *Other uses of carbonates* and aggregated with data on the use of carbonates in other categories.

#### 1.2.4 Changes in the national inventory arrangements since previous annual GHG inventory submission

No changes have been made in the legal or institutional arrangements in the national inventory system since the last submission of the Inventory.

### 1.3 Inventory preparation: data collection, processing and storage

Inventory planning and preparation is described above in section 1.2.

The National Inventory Compiler coordinates the calculation of level and trend uncertainties, key category assessment, and finalises the Inventory. The Inventory is then approved for publication by the Climate Change Director before submission to the UNFCCC secretariat.

The Inventory and all required data for the submission are stored at MfE in a restricted file system. The Inventory is published on the websites of MfE and the UNFCCC.

#### Data archiving, security and recovery

To provide data security and recovery of files for the inventory in the event of a disaster, a distributive strategy for storage is in place. This includes storing the inventory files using different types of storage devices (local and networked storage devices) in different geographical locations. The changes to all files are backed up on a daily basis, and the entire system is backed up on a weekly basis.

New Zealand's archiving system reflects this organisational approach. Specifically:

- all files for the inventory are stored in MfE's secure file management system and backed-up on several different devices. This covers all data files and supplementary materials as part of the submission for the inventory, CRF tables, database back-up files from the CRF Web Reporter, sectoral chapters, the compiled Inventory, confirmations of sign-off, communication between New Zealand's inventory team and the ERT, national inventory system, process maps, project planning and documentation, and other related documents for the inventory
- each sectoral agency keeps its data in secure file systems, including communication with contractors, activity data, emission factors, preliminary calculations and specific software applications containing sectoral data models

- each of the agencies involved in the preparation of the inventory has security procedures in case of natural disasters, fire, flood or other accidents, which are kept at a high standard.

## 1.4 Methodologies and data sources used

The guiding documents in the inventory's preparation are the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories* (IPCC, 2006b), the *Revised Supplementary Methods and Good Practice Guidance Arising from the Kyoto Protocol* (IPCC, 2014), the revised *UNFCCC reporting guidelines on annual inventories for Parties included in Annex I to the Convention* (UNFCCC, 2013b), the *Kyoto Protocol* (UNFCCC, 2012, 2013c) and the guidelines on reporting and review (UNFCCC, 2005a–k). The concepts contained in the good practice guidance are implemented in stages, according to sector priorities and national circumstances.

The 2006 IPCC Guidelines provide a number of possible methodologies for calculating emissions or removals from a given category (IPCC, 2006b). In most cases, these possibilities represent calculations of the same form where the differences are in the level of detail at which the calculations are carried out. The methodologies are provided in a structure of three tiers that describe and connect the various levels of detail at which estimates can be made. The choice of method depends on factors such as the importance of the source category and availability of data. The tiered structure ensures that estimates calculated at a highly detailed level can be aggregated up to a common minimum level of detail for comparison with all other reporting countries. The methods for estimating emissions and/or removals are distinguished between the tiers as follows:

- Tier 1 methods apply IPCC default emission factors and use IPCC default models
- Tier 2 methods apply country-specific emission factors and use IPCC default models
- Tier 3 methods apply country-specific emission factors and use country-specific models.

Methodology for each sector in the inventory is described briefly here. Refer to each sector chapter for more detail.

### *Energy*

Greenhouse gas emissions from the Energy sector are estimated using a detailed sectoral or bottom-up approach (see chapter 3). This approach is demand based and it involves collecting data on a regular basis through various surveys. As a way of verifying CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from fuel combustion for the time series 1990–2014, New Zealand also applied the top-down IPCC reference approach (see annex 4). Most of the emission estimates in the sectoral approach for the Energy sector are calculated using IPCC Tier 1 and 2 methods. Fugitive emissions from the category *Venting* (1.B.2.c.1) were estimated using Tier 3 methods, and fugitive emissions from the *Geothermal* category (1.B.2.d) were estimated using a country-specific method (see chapter 3 for further details).

The activity data used for the sectoral approach are referred to as 'observed' energy-use figures. These are based on surveys and questionnaires administered by MBIE. The differences between 'calculated' and 'observed' figures are reported as statistical differences in the energy balance tables released along with the report *Energy in New Zealand 2015* (MBIE, 2015).

## IPPU

Activity data in the IPPU sector are derived from a variety of sources. The primary data source in the *Mineral industry* category is emissions data reported under the NZ ETS. For the *Chemical industry* and *Metal industry* categories, data (including activity data) are provided to MBIE in response to an annual survey.

New Zealand uses a combination of Tier 1 and Tier 2 methodologies for the IPPU sector. Tier 2 methods are used for all key categories.

For some large-scale activities in the *Mineral industry*, *Chemical industry* and *Metal industry* categories, where only one or two companies in New Zealand are involved, activity data are reported as confidential in the CRF tables. Also, emissions data for the *Glass production* category are aggregated under the *Other process uses of carbonates* category to preserve confidentiality.

For the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* category, updated activity data have been obtained through a detailed annual survey covering the electrical, refrigeration and other industry participants (CRL Energy, unpublished(b)) as well as importers of HFCs and other substances in this category. For small amounts of indirect greenhouse gas emissions reported in the *Chemical industry* and *Other product manufacture and use* categories, data were obtained through a detailed industry survey and analysis (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)). Emissions and activity data have been extrapolated for the years since 2006.

Country-specific emission factors have been used where available, including for emissions of indirect greenhouse gas emissions.

## Agriculture

Livestock population data are obtained from Statistics New Zealand through the Agricultural Production census and surveys. A Tier 2 (model) approach (IPCC, 2006a) is used to estimate CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from the *Dairy cattle*, *Non-dairy cattle*, *Sheep* and *Deer* categories and is constantly being improved. This methodology uses New Zealand animal productivity data from MPI and industry organisations to estimate dry-matter intake and CH<sub>4</sub> production. The same dry-matter intake data are used to calculate N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from animal excreta. New Zealand's modelling for the major livestock categories uses a Tier 2 methodology, as country-specific data and monthly data for livestock population, productivity and pasture quality are used.

A Tier 1 approach is used to calculate CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from livestock species present in less significant numbers and emission contribution, with country-specific emission factors used for the *Swine* and *Poultry* categories. Activity data on the *Liming* category are obtained from Statistics New Zealand and data on synthetic fertiliser containing nitrogen are provided by the New Zealand Fertiliser Association. A Tier 2 (model) approach is used to calculate emissions from burning of agricultural residues. There is no rice cultivation in New Zealand or CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from other carbon-containing fertilisers.

## LULUCF and KP-LULUCF

New Zealand uses a combination of Tier 1 and Tier 2 methodologies for estimating emissions and removals for the LULUCF sector under the Convention and Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 activities under the Kyoto Protocol. Tier 2 or Tier 3 approaches have been used to estimate biomass carbon in the pools with the most living biomass at steady state within the subcategories *Pre-1990 natural forest*, *Pre-1990 planted forest*, *Post-1989*

*forest, Perennial cropland and Grassland with woody biomass*. For all other land-use categories, a Tier 1 approach is used for estimating biomass carbon. A Tier 2 modelling approach has also been used to estimate carbon changes in the mineral soil component of the soil organic matter pool, while Tier 1 is used for organic soils.

New Zealand has established a data collection and modelling programme for the LULUCF sector called the Land Use and Carbon Analysis System (LUCAS). The LUCAS programme includes the:

- use of field plot measurements for natural and planted forests
- use of allometric equations and models to estimate carbon stock and carbon stock change in natural and planted forests respectively (Holdaway et al., unpublished; Beets et al., unpublished; Paul et al., unpublished)
- wall-to-wall land-use mapping for 1990, 2008 and 2012 using satellite and aircraft remotely sensed imagery, with additional information on post-1989 forest afforestation and deforestation of planted forest used for estimating change
- development of databases and applications to store and process all data associated with LULUCF activities.

## Waste

A variety of sources provide activity data for estimating waste emissions including; from municipal solid waste collection, reporting under the Waste Minimisation Act 2008, and the NZ ETS since 2010 when data became available.

Activity data for all other emission categories are based on specific surveys in particular years. Interpolation based on gross domestic production or population is used for other years.

New Zealand uses Tier 2 methodologies for estimating emissions from the *Solid waste disposal* category, which is a key category, and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the *Industrial wastewater* category. Tier 1 methods are used to estimate all other emissions in the Waste sector.

Country-specific emission factors have been used where available, including parameters for municipal waste and for treatment of some types of industrial wastewater (Cardno, 2015).

## 1.5 Key categories

### 1.5.1 Reporting under the Convention

The 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006b, Vol. 1, section 4.1.1, p. 4.5) identify a key category as:

...one that is prioritised within the National Inventory System because its estimate has a significant influence on a country's total Inventory of direct greenhouse gases in terms of the absolute level of emissions, the trend in emissions, or both.

Key categories identified within the inventory are used to prioritise inventory improvements.

As some categories in the inventory apply default uncertainties value for emission estimates and developing country-specific uncertainty values is resource-prohibitive, the

key categories in the inventory have been assessed using the Approach 1 level (L1) and Approach 1 trend (T1) methodologies from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006b). The key category analysis identifies key categories of emissions and removals as those that sum to 95 per cent of the gross or net level of emissions and those that are within the top 95 per cent of the categories that contribute to the change between 1990 and 2014, or the trend of emissions. The key categories identified in the 2014 year are summarised in table 1.5.1. In accordance with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, the key category analysis is performed once for the inventory excluding the LULUCF sector and then repeated for the inventory including the LULUCF sector. Non-LULUCF categories that are identified as key in the first analysis are still counted even when they are not identified as a key category when the LULUCF sector is included.

The key category analysis performed for the inventory differs from that produced in the CRF tables, where the level of aggregation of categories is adjusted to better reflect New Zealand's emissions profile. Specifically, a large proportion of emissions from the Energy and Agriculture sectors are disaggregated further than the key category analysis generated in the CRF tables, to allow for a more evenly proportioned analysis of categories.

Table 1.5.2(a) identifies that the major contributions to the level analysis of net emissions for 2014 are:

- CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from *Dairy cattle – Enteric fermentation* (11.4 per cent)
- CO<sub>2</sub> removals from *Land converted to forest land* (10.1 per cent)
- CO<sub>2</sub> removals from *Forest land remaining forest land* (9.4 per cent)
- CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from *Sheep – Enteric fermentation* (7.4 per cent).

As detailed in table 1.5.3(a), the key categories that were identified as having the largest relative influence on the trend, when compared with the average change in net emissions from 1990 to 2014, are:

- CO<sub>2</sub> removals from *Land converted to forest land* (18.4 per cent as a decrease)
- CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from *Sheep – Enteric fermentation* (13.1 per cent as a decrease)
- CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from *Dairy cattle – Enteric fermentation* (10.2 per cent as an increase)
- CO<sub>2</sub> removals from *Harvested wood products* (10.2 per cent as an increase).

**Table 1.5.1 Summary of New Zealand's key categories for the 2014 level assessment and the trend assessment for 1990 to 2014 (including and excluding LULUCF activities)**

Quantitative method used: IPCC Tier 1			
CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	Criteria for identification <sup>10</sup>
<b>Energy</b>			
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.1.c	Energy Industries – Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1

<sup>10</sup> According to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006b), L1 indicates Level assessment for Tier 1 key category, and T1 indicates Trend assessment for Tier 1 key category.

**Quantitative method used: IPCC Tier 1**

<b>CRF category code</b>	<b>IPCC category</b>	<b>Gas</b>	<b>Criteria for identification<sup>10</sup></b>
1.A.2.c	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Chemicals Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.2.g.iii	Other (please specify) – Mining (excluding fuels) and Quarrying Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Jet Kerosene	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Diesel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Liquefied Petroleum Gases (LPG)	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.3.d	Domestic Navigation – Residual Fuel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.B.1.a.1	Coal Mining and Handling – Underground Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1
1.B.2.b.3	Natural Gas – Processing	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.B.2.b.5	Natural Gas – Distribution	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1
<b>IPPU</b>			
2.A.1	Mineral Industry – Cement Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
2.B.8	Chemical Industry – Petrochemical and Carbon Black Production	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1
2.B.10	Chemical Industry – Other (please specify)	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
2.C.1	Metal Industry – Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	PFCs	T1
2.F.1	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Refrigeration and Air Conditioning	HFCs	L1, T1
2.F.4	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Aerosols	HFCs	T1
<b>Agriculture</b>			
3.A.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
3.A.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
3.A.2	Other (please specify) – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1



Quantitative method used: IPCC Tier 1			
CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	Criteria for identification <sup>10</sup>
3.A.4	Other Livestock – Deer	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1
3.A.4	Other Livestock – Goats	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1
3.B.1.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
3.B.1.2	CH <sub>4</sub> Emissions – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1
3.D.1.1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Inorganic N Fertilisers	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1, T1
3.D.1.3	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1, T1
3.D.1.4	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Crop Residues	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1
3.D.2.1	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Atmospheric Deposition	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1
3.D.2.2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Nitrogen Leaching and Run-off	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1
3.G	Agriculture – Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
3.H	Agriculture – Urea Application	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
<b>LULUCF</b>			
4.A.1	Forest Land – Forest Land Remaining Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
4.A.2	Forest Land – Land Converted to Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
4.B.1	Cropland – Cropland Remaining Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
4.C.1	Grassland – Grassland Remaining Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
4.C.2	Grassland – Land Converted to Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
4.G	LULUCF – Harvested Wood Products	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
<b>Waste</b>			
5.A	Waste – Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
5.D	Waste – Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1

Note: L1 means a key category is identified under the level analysis – approach 1 and T1 is trend analysis – approach 1.

**Table 1.5.2 (a & b) 2014 level assessment for New Zealand's key category analysis including LULUCF (a) and excluding LULUCF (b)**

(a) IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions): 2014					
CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)
3.A.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	13,742.0	11.4	11.4
4.A.2	Forest Land – Land Converted to Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-12,189.5	10.1	21.5
4.A.1	Forest Land – Forest Land Remaining Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-11,375.7	9.4	30.9
3.A.2	Other (please specify) – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	8,994.9	7.4	38.3
4.G	LULUCF – Harvested Wood Products	CO <sub>2</sub>	-8,508.7	7.0	45.4
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	6,943.2	5.7	51.1
3.D.1.3	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals	N <sub>2</sub> O	5,713.0	4.7	55.8
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Diesel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	5,681.0	4.7	60.5
4.C.2	Grassland – Land Converted to Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	5,416.5	4.5	65.0
3.A.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,338.2	4.4	69.4
5.A	Waste – Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	3,716.3	3.1	72.5
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	3,002.6	2.5	75.0
1.A.2.c	Manufacturing Industries and Construction	CO <sub>2</sub>	2,034.0	1.7	76.7

(a) IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions): 2014

CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)
	– Chemicals Gaseous Fuels				
2.C.1	Metal Industry – Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,732.4	1.4	78.1
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,520.7	1.3	79.4
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,499.7	1.2	80.6
2.F.1	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Refrigeration and Air Conditioning	HFCs	1,419.1	1.2	81.8
4.C.1	Grassland – Grassland Remaining Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,373.7	1.1	82.9
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,216.0	1.0	83.9
3.D.1.1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Inorganic N Fertilisers	N <sub>2</sub> O	948.1	0.8	84.7
3.B.1.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	936.3	0.8	85.5
3.D.2.1	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Atmospheric Deposition	N <sub>2</sub> O	918.6	0.8	86.2
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	881.6	0.7	87.0
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Jet Kerosene	CO <sub>2</sub>	816.6	0.7	87.7
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	767.6	0.6	88.3
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	645.5	0.5	88.8
2.A.1	Mineral Industry – Cement Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	619.5	0.5	89.3
3.G	Agriculture – Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	592.0	0.5	89.8
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	536.6	0.4	90.3
3.H	Agriculture – Urea Application	CO <sub>2</sub>	534.8	0.4	90.7
3.A.4	Other Livestock – Deer	CH <sub>4</sub>	518.2	0.4	91.1
3.D.2.2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Nitrogen Leaching and Run-off	N <sub>2</sub> O	503.1	0.4	91.6
1.A.2.g.iii	Other (please specify) – Mining (Excluding Fuels) and Quarrying Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	481.2	0.4	92.0
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	470.4	0.4	92.3
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	448.9	0.4	92.7
1.B.2.b.3	Natural Gas – Processing	CO <sub>2</sub>	445.2	0.4	93.1
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	418.8	0.3	93.4
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	399.9	0.3	93.8
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	352.9	0.3	94.1
1.A.1.c	Energy Industries – Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	342.4	0.3	94.3
4.B.1	Cropland – Cropland Remaining Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	341.0	0.3	94.6
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	335.0	0.3	94.9
1.A.3.d	Domestic Navigation – Residual Fuel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	317.5	0.3	95.2

(b) IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – excluding LULUCF (gross emissions): 2014

CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)
3.A.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	13,742.0	16.9	16.9
3.A.2	Other (please specify) – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	8,994.9	11.1	28.0
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	6,943.2	8.6	36.6
3.D.1.3	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals	N <sub>2</sub> O	5,713.0	7.0	43.6
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Diesel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	5,681.0	7.0	50.6
3.A.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,338.2	6.6	57.2
5.A	Waste – Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	3,716.3	4.6	61.8
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	3,002.6	3.7	65.5
1.A.2.c	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Chemicals Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	2,034.0	2.5	68.0
2.C.1	Metal Industry – Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,732.4	2.1	70.2
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,520.7	1.9	72.0
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,499.7	1.8	73.9
2.F.1	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Refrigeration and Air Conditioning	HFCs	1,419.1	1.7	75.6
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,216.0	1.5	77.1
3.D.1.1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Inorganic N Fertilisers	N <sub>2</sub> O	948.1	1.2	78.3
3.B.1.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	936.3	1.2	79.4
3.D.2.1	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Atmospheric Deposition	N <sub>2</sub> O	918.6	1.1	80.6
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	881.6	1.1	81.7
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Jet Kerosene	CO <sub>2</sub>	816.6	1.0	82.7
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	767.6	0.9	83.6
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	645.5	0.8	84.4
2.A.1	Mineral Industry – Cement Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	619.5	0.8	85.2
3.G	Agriculture – Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	592.0	0.7	85.9
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	536.6	0.7	86.6
3.H	Agriculture – Urea Application	CO <sub>2</sub>	534.8	0.7	87.2
3.A.4	Other livestock – Deer	CH <sub>4</sub>	518.2	0.6	87.9
3.D.2.2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Nitrogen Leaching and Run-off	N <sub>2</sub> O	503.1	0.6	88.5
1.A.2.g.iii	Other (please specify) – Mining (Excluding Fuels) and Quarrying Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	481.2	0.6	89.1
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	470.4	0.6	89.7
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	448.9	0.6	90.2
1.B.2.b.3	Natural Gas – Processing	CO <sub>2</sub>	445.2	0.5	90.8
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	418.8	0.5	91.3
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	399.9	0.5	91.8

**(b) IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – excluding LULUCF (gross emissions): 2014**

CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	352.9	0.4	92.2
1.A.1.c	Energy Industries – Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	342.4	0.4	92.6
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	335.0	0.4	93.0
1.A.3.d	Domestic Navigation – Residual Fuel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	317.5	0.4	93.4
3.D.1.4	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Crop Residues	N <sub>2</sub> O	260.3	0.3	93.8
5.D	Waste – Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	CH <sub>4</sub>	239.3	0.3	94.1
2.B.10	Chemical Industry – Other (please specify)	CO <sub>2</sub>	234.0	0.3	94.3
1.B.2.b.5	Natural Gas – Distribution	CH <sub>4</sub>	198.6	0.2	94.6
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	183.7	0.2	94.8
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	179.7	0.2	95.0

**Table 1.5.3 (a & b) 1990–2014 trend assessment for New Zealand’s key category analysis including LULUCF (a) and excluding LULUCF (b)**

**(a) IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions)**

CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
4.A.2	Forest Land – Land Converted to Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-19,286.2	-12,189.5	0.078	18.4	18.4
3.A.2	Other (please specify) – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	13,956.0	8,994.9	0.055	13.1	31.5
3.A.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,951.6	13,742.0	0.043	10.2	41.7
4.G	LULUCF – Harvested Wood Products	CO <sub>2</sub>	-1,728.2	-8,508.7	0.043	10.2	51.9
4.C.2	Grassland – Land Converted to Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	231.0	5,416.5	0.034	8.2	60.0
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Diesel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,423.7	5,681.0	0.026	6.3	66.3
1.A.1.c	Energy Industries – Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,725.4	342.4	0.012	2.8	69.1
3.A.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,737.5	5,338.2	0.012	2.8	71.9
2.F.1	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Refrigeration and Air Conditioning	HFCs		1,419.1	0.010	2.3	74.2
1.A.2.c	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Chemicals Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	524.7	2,034.0	0.009	2.2	76.4
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	PFCs	909.9	73.4	0.007	1.7	78.0
5.A	Waste – Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	3,768.4	3,716.3	0.006	1.5	79.5

(a) IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions)

CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
3.D.1.3	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals	N <sub>2</sub> O	5,255.5	5,713.0	0.005	1.2	80.7
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	731.1	166.7	0.005	1.2	81.9
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	2,999.6	3,002.6	0.005	1.1	83.0
3.D.1.1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions From Managed Soils – Inorganic N Fertilisers	N <sub>2</sub> O	217.7	948.1	0.005	1.1	84.1
4.C.1	Grassland – Grassland Remaining Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	580.4	1,373.7	0.004	1.0	85.1
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	474.8	1,216.0	0.004	1.0	86.1
3.H	Agriculture – Urea Application	CO <sub>2</sub>	39.2	534.8	0.003	0.8	86.9
3.B.1.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	390.1	936.3	0.003	0.7	87.6
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	344.9	33.9	0.003	0.6	88.3
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	228.6	645.5	0.002	0.6	88.8
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	938.6	1,520.7	0.002	0.6	89.4
4.A.1	Forest Land – Forest Land Remaining Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-9,522.0	-11,375.7	0.002	0.6	90.0
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	443.9	881.6	0.002	0.5	90.5
1.B.2.b.3	Natural Gas – Processing	CO <sub>2</sub>	109.3	445.2	0.002	0.5	91.0
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Jet Kerosene	CO <sub>2</sub>	892.6	816.6	0.002	0.5	91.5
1.B.1.a.1	Coal Mining and Handling – Underground Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	289.6	92.0	0.002	0.4	91.9
3.A.4	Other Livestock – Goats	CH <sub>4</sub>	196.6	20.0	0.001	0.4	92.3
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	500.6	399.9	0.001	0.3	92.6
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	778.9	767.6	0.001	0.3	92.9
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	235.2	470.4	0.001	0.3	93.2
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/ Fishing Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,071.4	1,499.7	0.001	0.3	93.5
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	140.3	1.2	0.001	0.3	93.8
3.G	Agriculture – Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	360.1	592.0	0.001	0.2	94.0

**(a) IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions)**

CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
1.B.2.b.5	Natural Gas – Distribution	CH <sub>4</sub>	277.5	198.6	0.001	0.2	94.2
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	184.9	352.9	0.001	0.2	94.4
2.C.1	Metal Industry – Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,306.7	1,732.4	0.001	0.2	94.6
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	52.1	183.7	0.001	0.2	94.8
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	35.1	154.5	0.001	0.2	95.0
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>		110.8	0.001	0.2	95.2

**(b) IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – excluding LULUCF (gross emissions)**

CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
3.A.2	Other (please specify) – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	13,956.0	8,994.9	0.082	21.5	21.5
3.A.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,951.6	13,742.0	0.064	16.8	38.3
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Diesel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,423.7	5,681.0	0.039	10.3	48.5
1.A.1.c	Energy Industries – Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,725.4	342.4	0.018	4.7	53.2
3.A.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,737.5	5,338.2	0.017	4.5	57.7
2.F.1	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Refrigeration and Air Conditioning	HFCs		1,419.1	0.014	3.7	61.5
1.A.2.c	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Chemicals Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	524.7	2,034.0	0.014	3.6	65.1
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	PFCs	909.9	73.4	0.010	2.7	67.8
5.A	Waste – Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	3,768.4	3,716.3	0.009	2.4	70.3
3.D.1.3	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals	N <sub>2</sub> O	5,255.5	5,713.0	0.008	2.0	72.2
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	731.1	166.7	0.007	1.9	74.2
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	2,999.6	3,002.6	0.007	1.8	76.0
3.D.1.1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Inorganic N Fertilisers	N <sub>2</sub> O	217.7	948.1	0.007	1.8	77.8
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	474.8	1,216.0	0.006	1.7	79.4

**(b) IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – excluding LULUCF (gross emissions)**

CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
3.H	Agriculture – Urea Application	CO <sub>2</sub>	39.2	534.8	0.005	1.3	80.7
3.B.1.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	390.1	936.3	0.005	1.2	81.9
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	344.9	33.9	0.004	1.0	82.9
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	938.6	1,520.7	0.004	1.0	83.9
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	228.6	645.5	0.004	1.0	84.8
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	443.9	881.6	0.003	0.9	85.7
1.B.2.b.3	Natural Gas – Processing	CO <sub>2</sub>	109.3	445.2	0.003	0.8	86.5
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Jet Kerosene	CO <sub>2</sub>	892.6	816.6	0.003	0.7	87.2
1.B.1.a.1	Coal Mining and Handling – Underground Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	289.6	92.0	0.003	0.7	87.9
3.A.4	Other Livestock – Goats	CH <sub>4</sub>	196.6	20.0	0.002	0.6	88.5
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	500.6	399.9	0.002	0.6	89.1
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	778.9	767.6	0.002	0.5	89.6
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	235.2	470.4	0.002	0.5	90.1
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,071.4	1,499.7	0.002	0.5	90.5
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	140.3	1.2	0.002	0.4	91.0
3.G	Agriculture – Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	360.1	592.0	0.001	0.4	91.4
1.B.2.b.5	Natural Gas – Distribution	CH <sub>4</sub>	277.5	198.6	0.001	0.4	91.7
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	184.9	352.9	0.001	0.3	92.1
2.C.1	Metal Industry – Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,306.7	1,732.4	0.001	0.3	92.4
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	52.1	183.7	0.001	0.3	92.7
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	35.1	154.5	0.001	0.3	93.0
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>		110.8	0.001	0.3	93.3
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Liquefied Petroleum Gases (LPG)	CO <sub>2</sub>	102.3	22.8	0.001	0.3	93.6
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CH <sub>4</sub>	54.8	165.9	0.001	0.3	93.8

**(b) IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – excluding LULUCF (gross emissions)**

CRF category code	IPCC category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	347.3	335.0	0.001	0.2	94.1
2.B.8	Chemical Industry – Petrochemical and Carbon Black Production	CH <sub>4</sub>	27.6	126.5	0.001	0.2	94.3
2.F.4	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Aerosols	HFCs		92.1	0.001	0.2	94.5
3.B.1.2	CH <sub>4</sub> Emissions – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	139.6	91.7	0.001	0.2	94.8
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Solid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	109.5	56.3	0.001	0.2	95.0
1.A.2.g.iii	Other (please specify) – Mining (Excluding Fuels) and Quarrying Liquid Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	331.4	481.2	0.001	0.2	95.2

**Note:** Removals from the LULUCF sector are shown as negatives in this table. The absolute values for those removals were used for the calculations.

## 1.5.2 LULUCF activities under the Kyoto Protocol

The LULUCF categories identified as key (level assessment) under the Convention in the 2014 year that correspond to the key categories for Article 3.3 or Article 3.4 activities under the Kyoto Protocol are shown in table 1.5.4.

**Table 1.5.4 Key categories under the Kyoto Protocol and corresponding categories under the Convention**

Category as reported under the Convention	Article 3.3 and 3.4 activities under the Kyoto Protocol
Land Converted to Forest Land	Afforestation and reforestation
Land Converted to Grassland	Deforestation
Forest Land Remaining Forest Land	Forest Management

## 1.6 Inventory uncertainty

### 1.6.1 Reporting under the Convention

Uncertainty estimates are an essential element of a complete inventory. The purpose of uncertainty information is not to dispute the validity of the inventory estimates but to help prioritise efforts to improve the accuracy of inventories and guide decisions on methodological choice (IPCC, 2006b). Inventories prepared in accordance with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines will typically contain a wide range of emission estimates, varying from carefully measured and demonstrably complete data on emissions to order-of-magnitude estimates of highly variable emissions such as N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes from soils and waterways (IPCC, 2006b).

In this inventory submission, New Zealand included a Tier 1 uncertainty analysis of the aggregated figures as required by the Convention inventory reporting guidelines (UNFCCC, 2013a) and 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006b). Uncertainties in the categories are combined to provide uncertainty estimates for all emissions for the latest



reporting year and the uncertainty in the trend over time. Uncertainties for net emissions, where removals under LULUCF categories have been included as an absolute value, are included in table A2.1.1, and gross emissions excluding LULUCF are in table A2.1.2.

In most instances, the uncertainty values are determined by analysis of emission factors or activity data using expert judgement from sectoral or industry experts, or by referring to uncertainty ranges provided in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. The uncertainty for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from enteric fermentation was calculated by expressing the coefficient of variation according to the standard error of the CH<sub>4</sub> yield. A Monte Carlo simulation has been used to determine uncertainty for N<sub>2</sub>O from agricultural soils. For the 2014 data, the uncertainty in the annual estimate was calculated using the 95 per cent confidence interval determined from the Monte Carlo simulation as a percentage of the mean value.

## Gross emissions

### *Uncertainty in 2014*

The uncertainty in gross emissions (excluding emissions and removals from the LULUCF sector) is  $\pm 10.8$  per cent. This is a decrease of  $\pm 2.3$  per cent from 2013. Emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O from *Agricultural soils* ( $\pm 7.8$  per cent), CH<sub>4</sub> from *Enteric fermentation* ( $\pm 5.7$  per cent) and CH<sub>4</sub> from *Solid waste disposal* ( $\pm 4.8$  per cent) categories contribute the highest levels of uncertainty to gross emissions in 2014. The uncertainty in these categories reflects the inherent variability when estimating emissions from natural systems.

### *Uncertainty in the trend*

The trend uncertainty in gross emissions (excluding emissions and removals from the LULUCF sector) from 1990 to 2014 is  $\pm 11.4$  per cent. This is a decrease of  $\pm 3.2$  per cent from 2013. The increase in trend uncertainty is a result of revised activity and emission factor uncertainties.

## Net emissions

### *Uncertainty in 2014*

The uncertainty for New Zealand's inventory, including emissions and removals from the LULUCF sector, in 2014 is  $\pm 13.0$  per cent. Emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> from the *Forest land* category were a major contribution to the net uncertainty for 2014 at  $\pm 7.7$  per cent.

This is a decrease of  $\pm 1.8$  per cent from 2013. This change is mainly due to updated uncertainty estimates for activity data in many categories.

### *Uncertainty in the trend*

When emissions and removals from the LULUCF sector are included, the overall uncertainty in the trend from 1990 to 2014 is  $\pm 8.9$  per cent. This is a decrease of  $\pm 2.3$  per cent from 2013. Updated uncertainty estimates for activity data have contributed to this change.

## 1.6.2 LULUCF activities under the Kyoto Protocol

The combined uncertainty for net emissions from *Afforestation and reforestation* category activities in 2014 is  $\pm 6.5$  per cent. The uncertainty for net emissions from the *Deforestation* category in 2014 is  $\pm 3.0$  per cent. The uncertainty for net emissions from the *Forest management* category in 2014 is  $\pm 49.6$  per cent. The uncertainty

introduced into net emissions from *Forest management* is so high because this category has large emissions from harvesting and large removals from forest growth leaving relatively small net change. As the uncertainty is calculated on emissions and removals relative to net change, this results in a large uncertainty figure. Combining these uncertainties gives a total uncertainty estimate for LULUCF activities under the Kyoto Protocol of  $\pm 50.0$  per cent.

Please refer to chapter 11, section 11.4.1, for further information on the uncertainty analysis for activities under the Kyoto Protocol and how this uncertainty analysis relates to the LULUCF sector.

## 1.7 Inventory completeness

### 1.7.1 Reporting under the Convention

The inventory for the period 1990–2014 is complete. In accordance with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, New Zealand has focused its resources for inventory development in the key categories and non-key categories that are mandatory (IPCC, 2006b). Additional information regarding the use of the notation key NE (not estimated) in the context of article 37(b) of the UNFCCC reporting guidelines (UNFCCC, 2013b) is presented in annex 6.

A background MS Excel file is provided for the Agriculture sector and submitted with the Inventory. The file is also available for download with this report from the MfE website ([www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate](http://www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate)).

### 1.7.2 LULUCF activities under the Kyoto Protocol

New Zealand has included all carbon pools for Article 3.3 activities and Article 3.4 *Forest management* activities under the Kyoto Protocol.

## 1.8 National registry

In January 2008, New Zealand's national registry was issued with New Zealand's assigned amount of 309,564,733 metric tonnes of carbon dioxide equivalent (CO<sub>2</sub>-e).

The reserve for the first commitment period of 278,608,260 metric tonnes (CO<sub>2</sub>-e) is 90 per cent of the assigned amount, fixed after the initial review in 2007.

At the beginning of the calendar year 2015, New Zealand's national registry held 305,777,516 first commitment period (CP1) assigned amount units, 100,858,523 CP1 emissions reduction units, 18,122,229 CP1 certified emission reduction units and 9,050,000 CP1 removal units (see chapter 12, table 1 in table 12.2.2). No second commitment period (CP2) units were held by New Zealand in 2015 (see chapter 12, tables 1 to 6 in table 12.2.3).

At the end of 2015, there were 308,343,858 assigned amount units, 110,744,560 emission reduction units, 21,685,909 certified emission reduction units and 100,845,399 removal units held in the New Zealand registry (see chapter 12, table 4 in table 12.2.2).

New Zealand's national registry did not hold any temporary certified emission reduction units or long-term certified emissions reduction units during 2015 (see chapter 12, table 4 in table 12.2.2). A summary of transactions in New Zealand's registry is detailed in chapter 12.

No significant changes to New Zealand's national registry were introduced in 2015, and the information about all other changes is detailed in chapter 14.

## 1.9 New Zealand's Emissions Trading Scheme

The NZ ETS is New Zealand's principal policy response to climate change. The following sections explain how the domestic New Zealand Unit (NZU) relates to international units and how the data collected for the NZ ETS have been used to verify CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the Energy and IPPU sectors.

### 1.9.1 New Zealand Unit

In 2008, New Zealand established the NZ ETS. The NZ ETS places obligations on certain industries to account for the greenhouse gas emissions that result from their activities. The Climate Change Response Act 2002 states the sectors that are mandatory participants in the NZ ETS – those that generate emissions and that have an obligation to surrender emission units. The NZ ETS is based on trading units that represent 1 tonne of CO<sub>2</sub>-e. The primary unit of trade is the NZU, which is the unit created and distributed by the New Zealand Government.

NZUs are issued into the New Zealand registry by the New Zealand Government. New Zealand decided to leverage off and extend its national registry to incorporate the requirements under the NZ ETS. Most significantly, this meant the issuance of NZUs into the national registry and creation of Crown holding accounts to hold these NZUs. These changes were made in the early part of 2009 and were reported in the 2010 inventory submission.

The Government allocates NZUs to eligible individuals or firms in specific sectors, or awards them to individuals or firms conducting approved removal activities (such as the establishment of forests). The Government also has the authority to auction NZUs, but has not yet done so. The methods for estimating emissions are set out in regulations prescribed under the Climate Change Response Act 2002.

### 1.9.2 Verification

For this submission, data collected for the NZ ETS were used to verify the inventory estimates for CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the Energy and IPPU sectors (see chapters 3 and 4 for further detail of the verification). When sectors enter the NZ ETS, participants are required to record and report the greenhouse gas emissions for which they have obligations or the removals for which they can claim NZUs. Participants with obligations are also required to surrender NZUs or other Kyoto units to cover their emissions annually. How participants estimate their emissions is set out in the regulations prescribed under the Climate Change Response Act 2002. The schedule for sectors entering the NZ ETS is detailed in table 1.9.1.

In the Waste sector, data from the NZ ETS were used as a primary source for activity data on municipal waste disposal. Data reported under the Waste Minimisation Act 2008 have been used for verification and as primary data for smaller landfill sites (see chapter 7 for details).

The NZ ETS data are also used for the LULUCF sector and for Kyoto Protocol reporting. Forest age, area and deforestation as reported under the NZ ETS are used for verifying the areas of pre-1990 planted forest, post-1989 forest and deforestation.

**Table 1.9.1** Dates for sector entry into the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme

Sector	Voluntary reporting	Mandatory reporting	Obligations
Forestry	–	–	1 January 2008
Transport fuels	–	1 January 2010	1 July 2010
Electricity production	–	1 January 2010	1 July 2010
IPPU	–	1 January 2010	1 July 2010
Synthetic gases	1 January 2011	1 January 2012	1 January 2013
Waste	1 January 2011	1 January 2012	1 January 2013
Agriculture	1 January 2011	1 January 2012	–

## 1.10 Improvements introduced

An important part of producing the inventory involves improving the accuracy of estimates for emissions and removals. In this inventory, a number of recalculations have been made to the estimates due to improvements in:

- activity data
- emission factors and/or other parameters
- methodology
- availability of activity data and emission factors for sources that were previously reported as NE (not estimated) because of insufficient data.

It is good practice to recalculate the whole time series from 1990 to the latest reported year in the inventory, to ensure consistency across the time series. This means estimates of emissions in a given submission may differ from emissions reported in previous submissions. There may be exceptions to recalculating the entire time series and, where this has occurred, explanations are provided.

Chapter 10 provides a summary of all recalculations made to estimates of emissions and removals.

Improvements made to New Zealand's national registry are included in chapter 14. There were no changes to legal or institutional arrangements within the New Zealand national inventory system.

### Energy

There were no planned improvements implemented in the Energy sector. The changes to the Energy sector in the 2016 inventory submission focused on recommendations from the ERT as a result of the review of the 2014 submission of the Inventory. The following improvements are planned for future submissions of the Inventory:

- ongoing assessment of abandoned underground coal mines in the South Island and an update on progress will be reported in the next submission of the Inventory.
- as the data set of verified unique emission factors for individual geothermal fields and coal mines obtained from the NZ ETS grows, New Zealand will consider methods of incorporating these data to improve the accuracy of estimates.

Section 3.3.2 of chapter 3 contains more details about improvements and recalculations for the Energy sector.

## IPPU

Several small sources of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions that had not previously been reported are now included in this submission. These are emissions from:

- carbonates in kaolin clays used in the ceramics industry (2.A.4.a)
- secondary lead production, from recycled lead-acid batteries (2.C.5)
- lubricant use (2.D.1)
- paraffin wax use (2.D.2).

In the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* category, activity data and emissions for *Refrigeration and air conditioning* are now disaggregated into different applications of the gases. This split into applications has also resulted in reassessment of some emission factors (e.g., leakage rates for industrial cool-stores).

In the *Refrigeration and air conditioning* and *Other product manufacture and use* categories, updated survey data have resulted in some reassessments of the import and use of stockpiled refrigerants and N<sub>2</sub>O, and the level of use of alternative refrigerants (such as hydrocarbons).

Two errors in the previous submission of the Inventory are now corrected: an incorrect emission factor for emissions of CF<sub>4</sub> in aluminium production (for 1990–92, when the default emission factor was not applied correctly) and an error in accounting for small amounts of refrigerant gases exported from New Zealand.

Section 4.1.7 of chapter 4 contains more details about improvements and recalculations for the IPPU sector.

## Agriculture

Although no planned improvements have been made in the Agriculture sector for this submission of the Inventory, several minor inaccuracies were found and corrected. These inaccuracies were present in the 2015 submission of the Inventory and are summarised in the executive summary, table ES 6.1.

Sections 5.1.5 and 5.1.7 of chapter 5 contain more details about improvements and recalculations for the Agriculture sector.

## LULUCF

The main differences between this submission and estimates of New Zealand's LULUCF net removals reported in the previous submission of the Inventory are the result of (in decreasing order of magnitude):

- incorporating updated data on the *Harvested wood products* category from the FAOSTAT (Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations Statistics Division) database into New Zealand's harvested wood product model
- continued improvements to the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps. Mapping data provided from the NZ ETS were integrated into the three maps and this has improved the accuracy and consistency of the mapping of pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest
- using time series information to estimate the area of forest land being converted to other land uses.

Sections 6.1.4 and 6.1.5 of chapter 6 contains more details about improvements and recalculations for the LULUCF sector.

## Waste

Two main improvements have been made to estimate emissions from the Waste sector.

- A review of methods, parameters and activity data was carried out for the *Industrial wastewater* category, where emission factors, source data and methods were revised and updated (Cardno, unpublished).
- An error was introduced into the calculations for the *Managed waste disposal sites – Anaerobic* category when changing to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines first used in the previous submission of the Inventory, and this has now been corrected.

Section 7.1.7 of chapter 7 contains more details about improvements and recalculations for the Waste sector.

## Chapter 1: References

Beets PN, Kimberley MO, Oliver GR, Pearce SH, Graham JD. Unpublished. Post-1989 Natural Forest Carbon Stocks and Changes. Contract report 20093 prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Scion in 2013.

Cardno. Unpublished. Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Industrial Wastewater Treatment. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment in 2015.

Climate Change Response Act 2002 (as at 1 January 2016)  
[www.legislation.govt.nz/act/public/2002/0040/latest/DLM158584.html](http://www.legislation.govt.nz/act/public/2002/0040/latest/DLM158584.html)

CRL Energy Ltd. Unpublished(a). Hennessy W, Maxwell D. Inventory of Non-CO<sub>2</sub> Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Industrial Sources and Solvents for New Zealand 2004–2005. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by CRL Energy Ltd in 2006.

CRL Energy Ltd. Unpublished(b). Hennessy W. Inventory of HFC, SF<sub>6</sub> and Other Industrial Process Emissions for New Zealand 2013. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by CRL Energy Ltd in 2015.

Holdaway RJ, Easdale TA, Mason NWH, Carswell FE. Unpublished. LUCAS Natural Forest Carbon Analysis. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research, Lincoln in 2014.

IPCC. 2006a. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 4. Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

IPCC. 2006b. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 1. General Guidance and Reporting*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

IPCC. 2013. Stocker TF, Qin D, Plattner G-K, Tignor M, Allen SK, Boschung J, Nauels A, Xia Y, Bex V and Midgley PM (eds). *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*. Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, United States of America: Cambridge University Press.

IPCC. 2014. Hiraishi T, Krug T, Tanabe K, Srivastava N, Baasansuren J, Fukuda M, and Troxler TG (eds). *2013 Revised Supplementary Methods and Good Practice Guidance Arising from the Kyoto Protocol*. Geneva, Switzerland: IPCC.

Ministry for the Environment. 2006. *New Zealand's Initial Report under the Kyoto Protocol: Facilitating the calculation of New Zealand's assigned amount and demonstrating New Zealand's capacity to account for its emissions and assigned amount in accordance with Article 7 paragraph 4 of the Kyoto Protocol*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment. 2015. *Energy in New Zealand 2015*. Wellington: Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment.

Paul TSH, Wakelin SJ, Kimberley MO, Beets PN. Unpublished. Stocked plantation area in mapped post-1989 and pre-1990 forests, and associated crop yield tables and CRA Simulation input data. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Scion in 2014.

UNFCCC. 2005a. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3. *Land use, land-use change and forestry*.

UNFCCC. 2005b. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.2. *Modalities for the accounting of assigned amounts under Article 7, paragraph 4 of the Kyoto Protocol*.

UNFCCC. 2005c. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.2. *Standard electronic format for reporting Kyoto Protocol units*.

UNFCCC. 2005d. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.2. *Guidelines for the preparation of the information required under Article 7 of the Kyoto Protocol*.

- UNFCCC. 2005e. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3 *Guidelines for national systems under Article 5, paragraph 1 of the Kyoto Protocol.*
- UNFCCC. 2005f. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3 *Good practice guidance and adjustments under Article 5, paragraph 2 of the Kyoto Protocol.*
- UNFCCC. 2005g. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3 *Issues relating to adjustments under Article 5, paragraph 2 of the Kyoto Protocol.*
- UNFCCC. 2005h. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3 *Guidelines for review under Article 8 of the Kyoto Protocol.*
- UNFCCC. 2005i. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3 *Terms of service for lead reviewers.*
- UNFCCC. 2005j. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3 *Issues relating to the implementation of Article 8 of the Kyoto Protocol – 1 (Training programme for members of expert review teams).*
- UNFCCC. 2005k. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3 *Issues relating to the implementation of Article 8 of the Kyoto Protocol – 2 (Confidential information).*
- UNFCCC. 2006. FCCC/SBSTA/2006/9. *Guidelines for the preparation of national communications by Parties included in Annex I to the Convention, Part I: UNFCCC reporting guidelines on annual inventories (following incorporation of the provisions of Decision 13/CP.9).*
- UNFCCC. 2012. FCCC/KP/CMP/2011/10/Add.1. *Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol on its seventh session, held in Durban from 28 November to 11 December 2011; Decision 2/CMP.7, Land use, land-use change and forestry.*
- UNFCCC. 2013a. FCCC/ARR/2012/NZL. *Report of the individual review of the annual submission of New Zealand submitted in 2012. Centralised Review.*
- UNFCCC. 2013b. FCCC/CP/2013/10/Add.3. *Report of the Conference of the Parties on its nineteenth session, held in Warsaw from 11 to 23 November 2013, Addendum; Decision 24/CP.19 Revision of the UNFCCC reporting guidelines on annual inventories for Parties included in Annex I to the Convention.*
- UNFCCC. 2013c. FCCC/KP/CMP/2012/13/Add.1. *Decision 2/CMP.8 Implications of the implementation of decisions 2/CMP.7 to 5/CMP.7 on the previous decisions on methodological issues related to the Kyoto Protocol, including those relating to Articles 5, 7 and 8 of the Kyoto Protocol, Annex 2.*
- UNFCCC. 1992. FCCC/INFORMAL/84 *United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change.*  
[http://unfccc.int/files/essential\\_background/background\\_publications\\_htmlpdf/application/pdf/conveg.pdf](http://unfccc.int/files/essential_background/background_publications_htmlpdf/application/pdf/conveg.pdf)
- Waste Minimisation Act 2008 (as at 1 January 2016)  
[www.legislation.govt.nz/act/public/2008/0089/latest/DLM999802.html](http://www.legislation.govt.nz/act/public/2008/0089/latest/DLM999802.html)



# Chapter 2: Trends in greenhouse gas emissions

---

## 2.1 Emission trends for aggregated greenhouse gas emissions

This chapter provides description and interpretation of emission trends by sector and describes trends for greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions aggregated as the national totals.

### 2.1.1 National trends in greenhouse gas emissions

#### Gross emissions

Gross emissions include those from the Energy, Industrial Processes and Product Use (IPPU), Agriculture and Waste sectors, but do not include net removals from the Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF) sector. Reporting of gross emissions excluding the LULUCF sector is consistent with the reporting under the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (the Convention).

#### 1990–2014

In 1990, New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions were 65,828.4 kt carbon dioxide equivalent (CO<sub>2</sub>-e). Between 1990 and 2014, gross greenhouse gas emissions increased by 15,276.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (23.2 per cent) to 81,104.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2014 (figure 2.1.1). From 1990 to 2014, the average annual growth in gross emissions was 0.9 per cent.

The emission categories that contributed the most to this increase in gross emissions were *Road transportation, Manufacturing industries and construction* (especially categories *Chemicals* and *Food processing, beverages and tobacco*), *Enteric fermentation*<sup>11</sup> *from dairy cattle, Agricultural soils* and *Product uses as ODS substitutes*.

#### 2013–2014

New Zealand's gross emissions between 2013 and 2014 increased by 806.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (1.0 per cent). This reflected emission growth in the Energy, IPPU and Agriculture sectors (by 1.2, 2.8 and 0.8 per cent respectively) that was partially offset by a 0.7 per cent decrease of emissions from the Waste sector.

The emissions increase in the Energy sector is largely due to increases in energy consumption in the *Chemicals* and *Food processing, beverages and tobacco* categories. Emissions from the IPPU sector increased due to increasing product outputs in *Mineral industry, Chemical industry* and *Metal industry*. The increase in agricultural emissions is attributed to an increase in the dairy livestock population and an increase in synthetic fertiliser usage. Section 2.2 provides a more detailed summary of the sectoral emission trends.

---

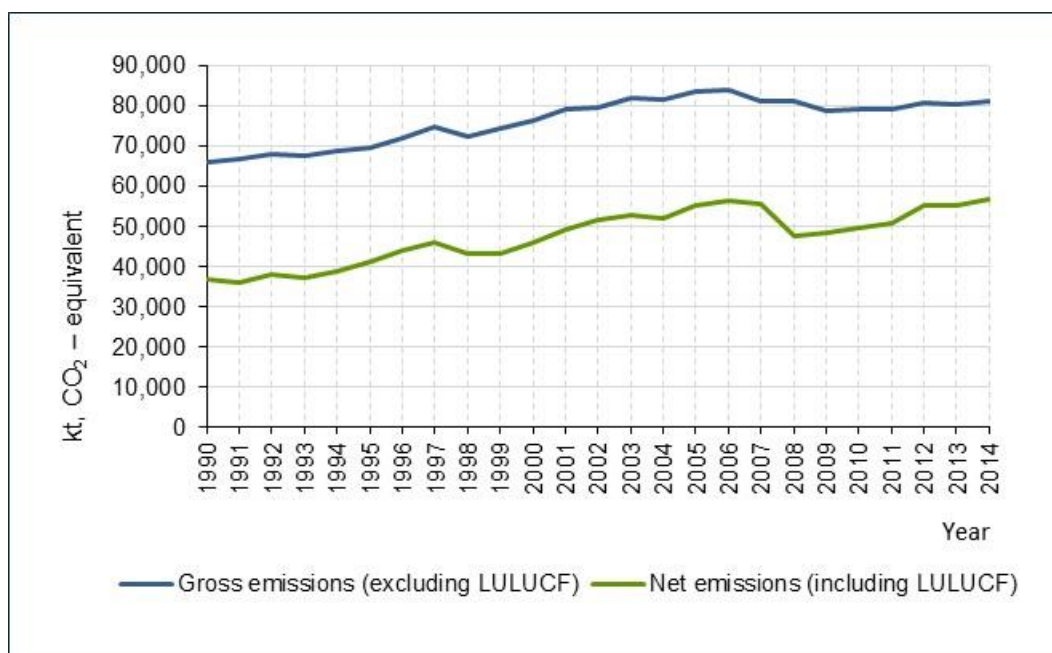
<sup>11</sup> Methane emissions produced from ruminant livestock.

## Net emissions –reporting under the Convention

Net emissions include emissions from the Energy, IPPU, Agriculture and Waste sectors, together with emissions and removals from the LULUCF sector.

In 1990, New Zealand’s net GHG emissions were 36,900.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Between 1990 and 2014, net GHG emissions increased by 19,788.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (53.6 per cent) to 56,689.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (figure 2.1.1). The four categories that contributed the most to the increase in net emissions between 1990 and 2014 were *Land converted to forest land*, *Enteric fermentation from dairy cattle*, *Road transportation* and *Land converted to grassland*.

Figure 2.1.1 New Zealand’s gross and net emissions (under the Convention) from 1990 to 2014



## Accounting for New Zealand’s 2020 target

New Zealand uses 1990 as the base year for accounting under its 2020 Convention target. The gross emissions in 1990 are currently estimated at 65,828.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

This differs from previous estimates for the base year because the time series of emissions reported in each inventory submission is subject to continuous improvement.

In 2014, net removals were –22,805.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e from all land under Article 3.3 and *Forest management* land under Article 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol (see section 2.3 for further detail).

For the accounting period (2013 to 2020),<sup>12</sup> land reported under *Forest management* is subject to new accounting rules. Specifically, not all emissions and removals on *Forest management* land reported under Article 3.4 count towards a country’s accounting quantity. These rules include:

<sup>12</sup> For the period 2013 to 2020, New Zealand has taken an unconditional target to reduce its greenhouse gas emissions under the Convention. New Zealand will apply the Kyoto Protocol framework of rules towards its target, to ensure New Zealand’s actions are transparent and have integrity.

- *Forest management* being accounted for against a forest management reference level (FMRL). New Zealand's FMRL is based on a business-as-usual projection for the period 2013 to 2020. This means countries are not penalised for carrying out sustainable business-as-usual Forest management activities like harvesting
- credits from *Forest management* being capped at 3.5 per cent of base year greenhouse gas emissions excluding LULUCF multiplied by the number of years in the commitment period
- countries being able to exclude from accounting emissions due to natural disturbance
- countries being able to account for emissions and removals on land that meets the criteria for carbon equivalent forests under *Forest management* instead of under *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Deforestation*.

The accounting rules are described in more detail in Decision 2/CMP7 (UNFCCC, 2012) and 2/CMP8 (UNFCCC, 2013).

Due to these rules, the accounting quantity reported will fluctuate annually. This is largely because of the FMRL and the cap on credits from *Forest management*. The FMRL is set as an annual average of the emissions projected to occur across the eight-year commitment period, while emissions due to sustainable forest management activities such as harvesting will vary from year to year during the commitment period. This means some years we expect emissions to be less than the FMRL and some years we expect emissions to be more than the FMRL. If changes in business-as-usual *Forest management* activities mean New Zealand's emissions from *Forest management* are greater than the FMRL we will incur debits; if emissions are less, then we can claim credits up to the *Forest management* cap.

As the accounting quantity for *Forest management* will fluctuate annually, for this report the accounting quantity has been calculated as the sum of emissions and removals from land under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol only. The estimated accounting quantity for the first two years of the accounting period (2013 and 2014) is -24,543.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

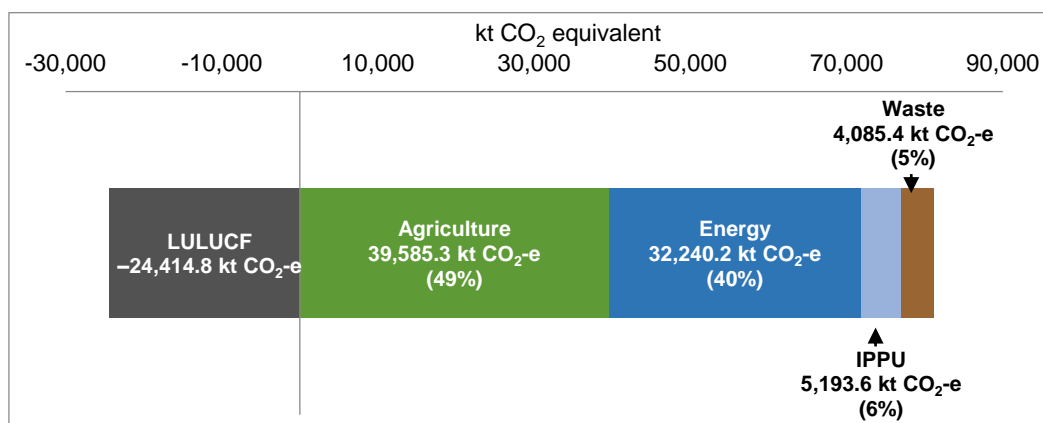
## 2.2 Emission trends by sector

Under the Convention's reporting guidelines, New Zealand reports emissions and removals from five sectors: Energy, IPPU, Agriculture, LULUCF and Waste.

### 2.2.1 New Zealand's emission portfolio by sector in 2014

New Zealand's emission portfolio by sector is very different from other Annex I Parties, which reflects the composition of the national economy. Agriculture is New Zealand's largest sector (48.8 per cent of the national gross emissions in 2014). New Zealand's Energy sector contributed 39.8 per cent to the national gross emissions, while the IPPU and Waste sectors contributed 6.4 and 5.0 per cent respectively (figure 2.2.1).

**Figure 2.2.1** New Zealand's emissions by sector in 2014



**Note:** The percentages may not add up to 100 per cent due to rounding.

Each of the five sectors in New Zealand's emission portfolio is dominated by one or two GHGs.

Carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>) contributes 43.9 per cent to New Zealand's gross emissions (35,617.0 kt) (figure 2.2.2). The largest amount of CO<sub>2</sub> is emitted from energy production and use is therefore found in the Energy sector. This amounts to 31,088.1 kt (87.3 per cent of the total CO<sub>2</sub>). The categories contributing most to CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the Energy sector are *Transport* and *Energy industries* (19,405.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>, 54.5 per cent). In 2014, the LULUCF sector was a CO<sub>2</sub> sink, sequestering 24,602.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub> (69.1 per cent) of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions produced by other sectors. This resulted in net CO<sub>2</sub> emissions of 11,014.5 kt in 2014.

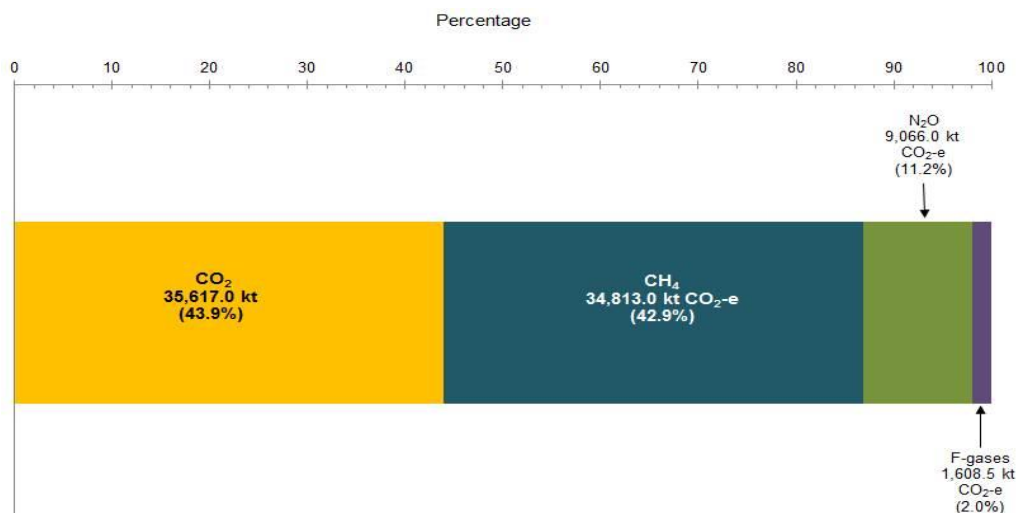
The amount of methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) emitted annually in New Zealand (measured as CO<sub>2</sub>-equivalent) is close to the amount of CO<sub>2</sub> emitted at 42.9 per cent of gross emissions. Nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) at 11.2 per cent is the third-largest component in New Zealand's gross GHG profile. The Agriculture sector produces the largest amounts of both CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O. In 2014 the contributions of the Agriculture sector to the national emissions of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O were 85.7 and 95.1 per cent respectively.

The major source of CH<sub>4</sub> in the Agriculture sector is *Enteric fermentation* (28,647.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, 82.3 per cent of gross CH<sub>4</sub> emissions). Methane is also the largest component of the Waste sector emissions (3,955.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, 11.4 per cent of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions). Emissions from *Agricultural soils* are the largest contributor to gross N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (8,526.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, 94.0 per cent of national N<sub>2</sub>O emissions).

Fluorinated gases collectively (hydrofluorocarbons (HFCs), perfluorocarbons (PFCs) and sulphur hexafluoride (SF<sub>6</sub>))<sup>13</sup> contribute 2.0 per cent to the gross emissions. The only source of fluorinated gases in New Zealand is the IPPU sector. In 2014, the national total emissions of HFCs, PFCs and SF<sub>6</sub> in the IPPU sector were 1,608.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (100 per cent of the fluorinated GHG emissions). There is no production of any fluorinated chemicals in New Zealand; they are all imported. Almost all PFCs (99.99 per cent) are released during aluminium production. This contributes 4.6 per cent of the total fluorinated gases.

<sup>13</sup> New Zealand does not produce or consume nitrogen trifluoride (NF<sub>3</sub>).

**Figure 2.2.2 New Zealand's gross emissions by gas in 2014**

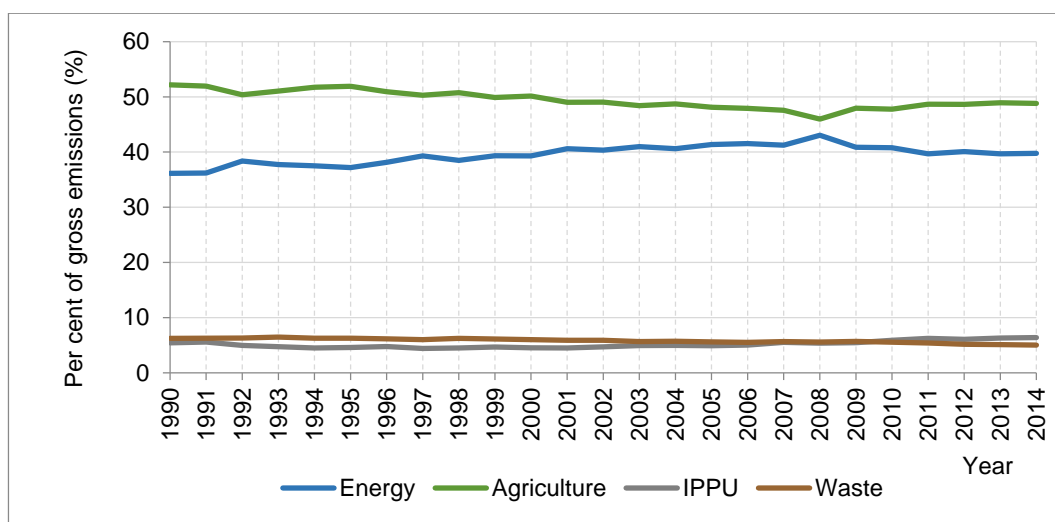


**Note:** The percentages may not add up to 100 per cent due to rounding.

## 2.2.2 Emission trends by sector from 1990 to 2014

Historically, the Agriculture and the Energy sectors have dominated New Zealand's emission portfolio, producing almost 90 per cent of New Zealand's gross GHG emissions and contributing the largest amounts of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O to national gross emissions compared with other inventory sectors from 1990 to 2014. The IPPU and Waste sectors show relatively small contribution of GHGs to the gross emissions over 1990 to 2014. The total amount of annual emissions from both sectors was about 5 to 6 per cent for each sector for the entire time series (figure 2.2.3). Table 2.2.1 and figure 2.2.4 provide a summary of emissions contributed by each sector to New Zealand's gross emissions in 1990 and 2014 as well as the change in sectoral emissions between those years.

**Figure 2.2.3 Proportion that sectors contributed to New Zealand's gross emissions from 1990 to 2014**



**Table 2.2.1 New Zealand's emissions by sector in 1990 and 2014**

Sector	kt CO <sub>2</sub> equivalent		Change from 1990 (kt CO <sub>2</sub> equivalent)	Change from 1990 (%)
	1990	2014		
<b>Energy</b>	23,793.2	32,240.2	+8,447.0	+35.5
<b>Industrial Processes and Product Use</b>	3,578.9	5,193.6	+1,614.7	+45.1
<b>Agriculture</b>	34,351.1	39,585.3	+5,234.2	+15.2
<b>Waste</b>	4,105.2	4,085.4	-19.9	-0.5
<b>Gross (excluding LULUCF)</b>	<b>65,828.4</b>	<b>81,104.4</b>	<b>+15,276.0</b>	<b>+23.2</b>
<b>LULUCF</b>	-28,927.7	-24,414.8	+4,512.8	-15.6
<b>Net (including LULUCF)</b>	<b>36,900.7</b>	<b>56,689.6</b>	<b>+19,788.9</b>	<b>+53.6</b>

**Note:** Net removals from the LULUCF sector are as reported under the Convention (chapter 6). Columns may not sum to 1 decimal point due to rounding.

**Figure 2.2.4 Change in New Zealand's emissions by sector in 1990 and 2014**

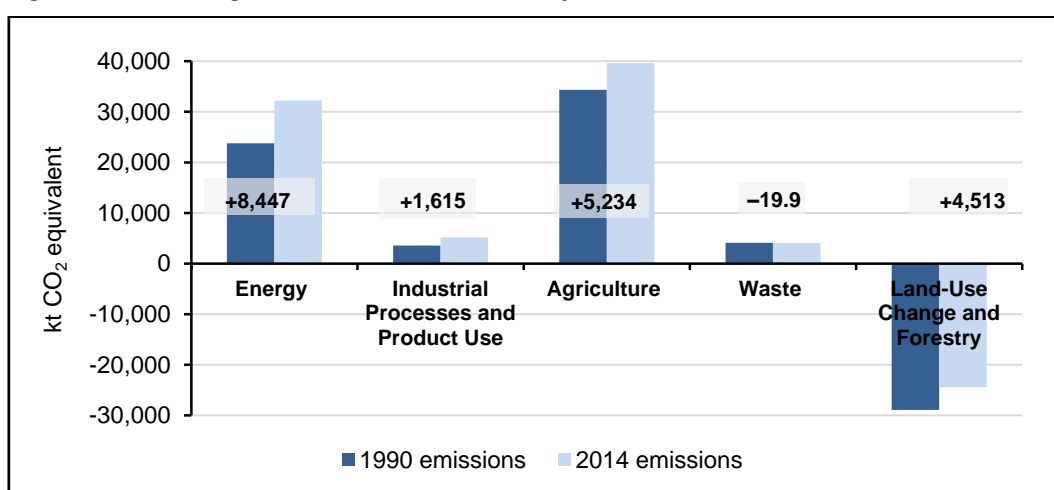
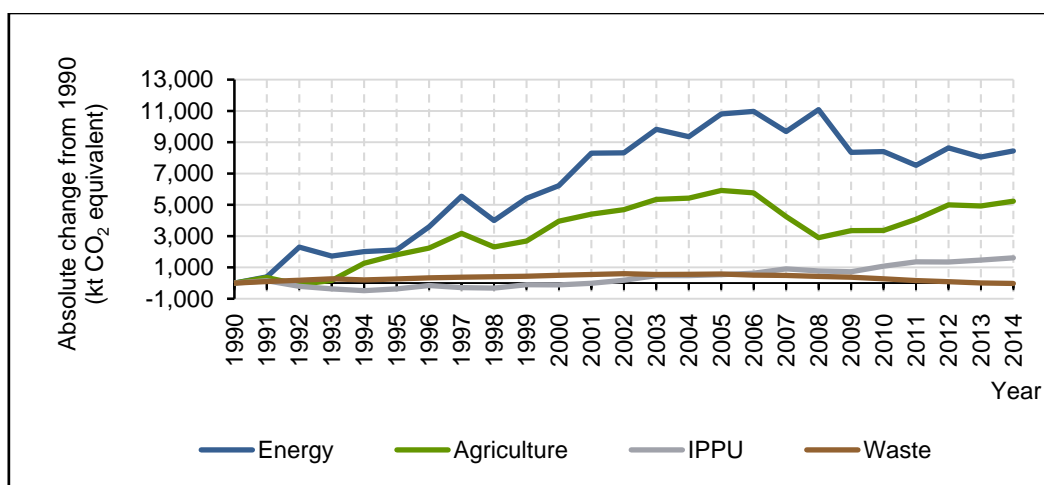


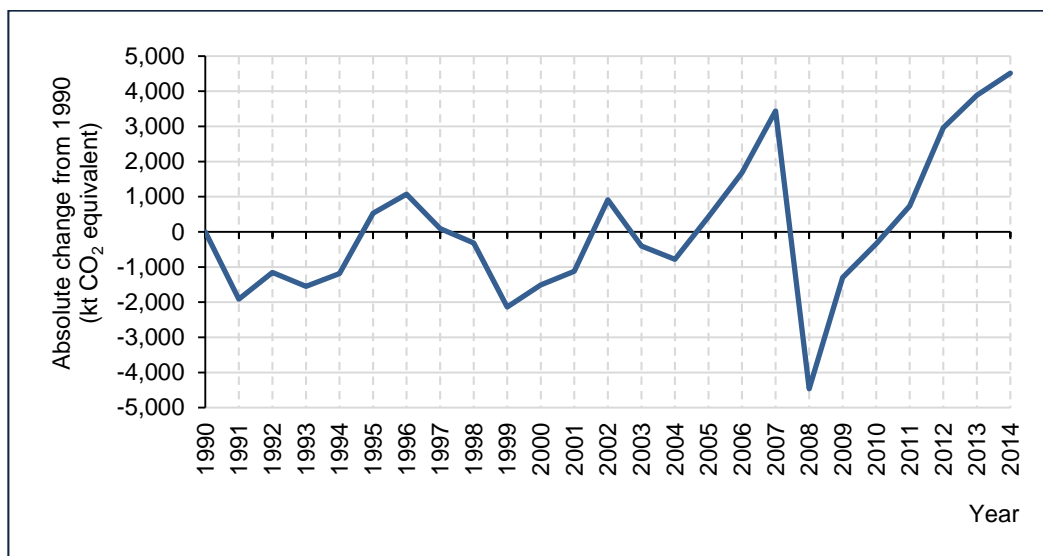
Figure 2.2.5 presents the absolute change in gross emissions for each sector other than LULUCF. Net emissions from the LULUCF sector fluctuate significantly over the years, switching between being a GHG sink and a GHG source. The fluctuations in net emissions from LULUCF (figure 2.2.6) are influenced by harvesting and deforestation rates (see LULUCF section below).

**Figure 2.2.5 Absolute change in New Zealand's gross emissions by sector from 1990 to 2014**



**Note:** Gross emissions exclude net removals from the LULUCF.

Figure 2.2.6 Absolute change in net emissions from the LULUCF sector from 1990 to 2014



## Energy sector

The Energy sector experienced the greatest increase in emissions over the period 1990 to 2008 (figures 2.2.5 and 2.2.7). Energy emissions have increased approximately one-and-a-half times as much as those from the Agriculture sector, which is currently the largest sector in New Zealand's GHG inventory. From 2009 to 2011, emissions from the Energy sector showed a decrease, resulting from the effects of the global recession, recent earthquakes and the closure of coal mines following accidents, as well as greater investment in renewable energy sources in New Zealand. Since then, the sector shows only minor variations in the annual emission levels: a slight increase of emissions from the sector in 2012 (3.5 per cent) was mostly due to low hydro inflows and a subsequent reduction in the share of electricity production generated from renewable sources in the national energy grid. Due to an increase in hydro inflows in key catchment areas and a subsequent increase in the share of electricity produced from renewable sources in the national energy grid, energy emissions in 2013 decreased by 1.8 per cent. In 2014 there was a slight increase in emissions from the Energy sector (1.2 per cent) as the result of increased activities in the chemical industry and food processing industries.

### 2014

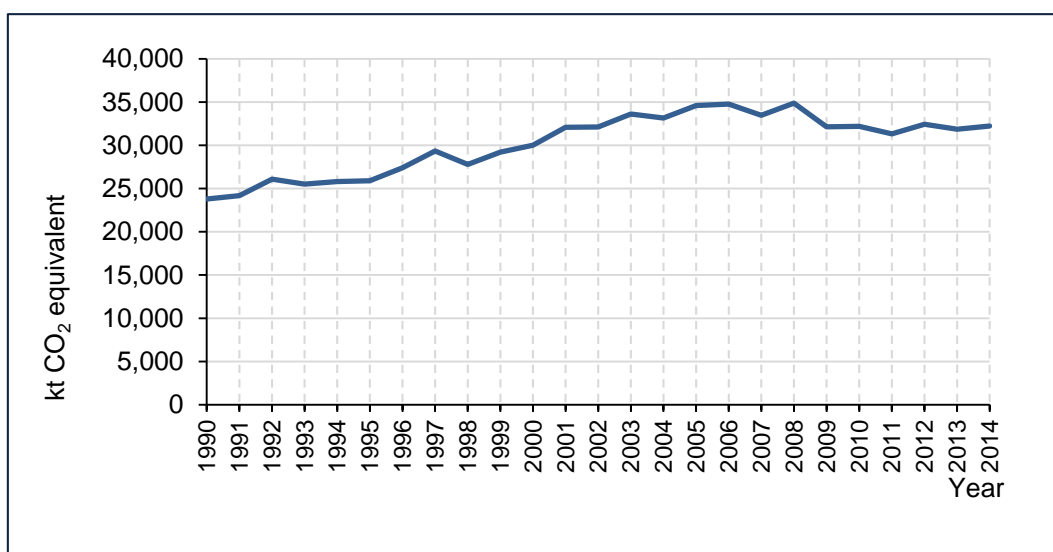
In 2014, the Energy sector produced 32,240.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, representing 39.8 per cent of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions. The largest sources of emissions in the Energy sector were *Road transportation*, contributing 12,797.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (39.7 per cent), and *Public electricity and heat production*, contributing 4,229.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (13.1 per cent) to energy emissions.

### 1990–2014

In 2014, emissions from the Energy sector had increased by 35.5 per cent (8,447.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e above the 1990 level of 23,793.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. This growth in emissions is primarily from *Road transportation*, which increased by 5,297.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (70.6 per cent), and *Public electricity and heat production*, which increased by 738.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (21.2 per cent). Emissions from the category *Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries* have decreased by 1,374.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (-79.6 per cent) from 1990. This decrease is primarily due to the cessation of synthetic gasoline production in 1997.

Figure 2.2.7 shows the energy emissions time series from 1990 to 2014. The trend is of emissions increasing up until around 2005 to 2006, after which there is a general decline.

Figure 2.2.7 New Zealand's Energy sector emissions from 1990 to 2014



### 2013–2014

Between 2013 and 2014, emissions from the Energy sector increased by 387.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (1.2 per cent). This is primarily due to emissions from the category *Manufacturing industries and construction*, which increased by 988.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (15.7 per cent), largely attributed to emission increases from the *Chemicals* and *Food processing, beverages and tobacco* subcategories.

The growth of emissions from these categories was partially offset by an emissions decrease of 946.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (–18.3 per cent) from *Public electricity and heat production*, since 2013. This was largely because the share of electricity generated from renewable energy sources in the national energy grid has increased from 75 per cent in 2013 to 80 per cent in 2014 due to higher hydro inflows and increased geothermal generation in 2014. This resulted in diminished gas and coal-fired electricity generation over the year, which together decreased by 18 per cent from 2013.

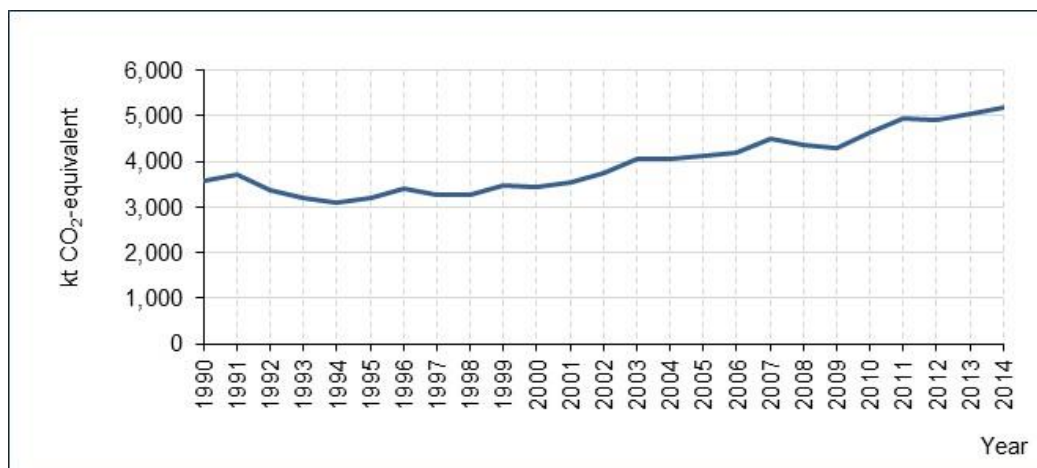
There was also a 186.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (10.3 per cent) increase in sector 1.B *Fugitive emissions* as the result of increased oil production activity in the category *Oil and natural gas and other emissions from energy production*.

### IPPU sector

The IPPU sector in New Zealand produces CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (65.5 per cent), fluorinated gases (31.0 per cent) and smaller amounts of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O. Coal and natural gas are used on a significant scale for energy in the *Mineral industry*, *Chemical industry* and *Metal industry* source categories. Carbon dioxide and any other emissions from combustion of fuels in these industries are reported under the Energy sector.



Figure 2.2.8 New Zealand's IPPU sector emissions from 1990 to 2014



Emission growth in the IPPU sector (figure 2.2.8) is driven by hydrofluorocarbon emissions, which have increased because of their use as a substitute for chlorofluorocarbons, which are being phased out under the Montreal Protocol. Also, CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the *Mineral industry*, *Chemical industry* and *Metal industry* categories have gradually increased due to increasing product outputs. These increases have been partially offset by a reduction in emissions of PFCs from aluminium production, due to improved control of anode effects in aluminium smelting.

#### 2014

In 2014, emissions in the IPPU sector contributed 5,193.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 6.4 per cent of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions.

The largest source category is *Metal industry*; other substantial CO<sub>2</sub> emissions come from *Iron and steel production* and *Aluminium production*, as well as PFCs from *Aluminium production* in earlier years. The *Mineral industry* and *Chemical industry* categories also contribute significant CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, and most of the non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions come from *Product uses as substitutes for ODS*. Coal and natural gas are also used on a significant scale for energy in these industries, and related emissions are reported under the Energy sector.

#### 1990–2014

IPPU sector emissions in 2014 were 1,614.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (45.1 per cent) higher than emissions in 1990 (3,578.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e). This increase was mainly driven by increasing emissions from *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* due to the introduction of HFCs to replace ozone-depleting substances in refrigeration and air conditioning, and the increased use of household and commercial air conditioning. Carbon dioxide emissions have also increased due to increased production of cement, metals and ammonia but at a slower rate. There has been a substantial reduction in emissions of PFCs due to improved management of anode effects in *Aluminium production*.

#### 2013–2014

IPPU sector emissions in 2014 were 142.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.8 per cent) higher than emissions in 2013. This change was a result of increases in emissions from the *Mineral industry* (56.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 7.2 per cent), *Chemical industry* (37.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 11.1 per cent) and *Metal industry* (52.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 2.3 per cent) categories. The increases are due to increasing product outputs in these industries.

## Agriculture sector

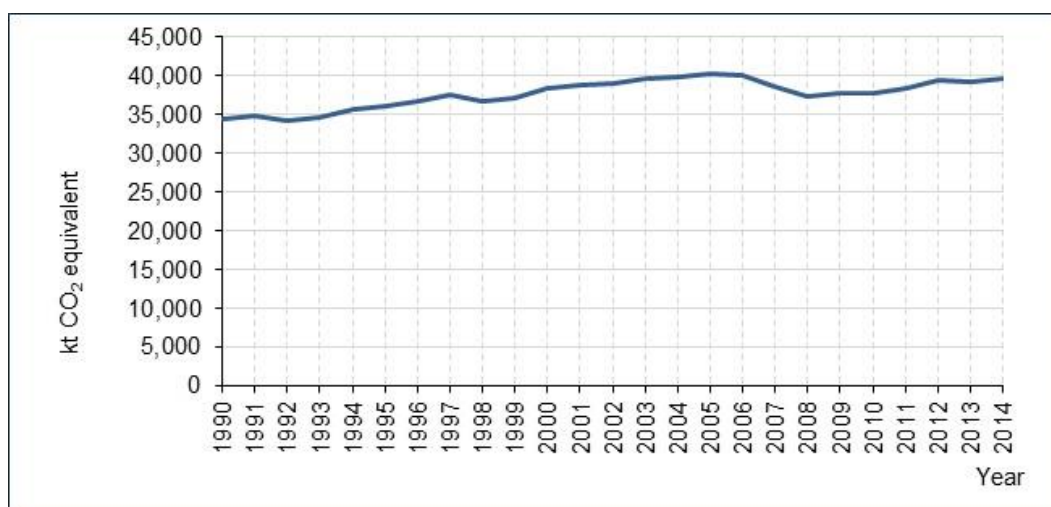
The Agriculture sector contributed the largest proportion of gross emissions in 1990 (table 2.2.1 and figure 2.2.3). The proportion of emissions from the Agriculture sector generally decreased between 1990 and 2008 (figure 2.2.3). From 2009 to 2012, emissions from agriculture show an increase due to favourable growing conditions, a greater demand for New Zealand agricultural produce in the dairy sector and a favourable milk price. This led to an increase in the size of the dairy cattle population and the amount of nitrogen applied as fertiliser to agricultural soils, resulting in an increase of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the sector. In 2013, emissions from this sector decreased due to widespread drought in New Zealand. In 2014, there was a 0.8 per cent increase of agriculture emissions due to an increase in the population size of dairy cattle and an increase in use of nitrogen-containing synthetic fertiliser.

### 2014

In 2014, the Agriculture sector contributed 39,585.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (48.8 per cent of gross national emissions) (figure 2.2.9).

The largest source of emissions from the Agriculture sector in 2014 was CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from the *Enteric fermentation* category (72.4 per cent of the total emissions from the sector) and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category (21.5 per cent of the total emissions from the sector).

Figure 2.2.9 New Zealand's Agriculture sector emissions from 1990 to 2014



### 1990–2014

In 2014, New Zealand's Agriculture sector emissions increased by 5,234.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (15.2 per cent) above the 1990 level of 34,351.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. This increase is primarily due to a 2,337.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (8.9 per cent) increase in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from the *Enteric fermentation* category and a 1,651.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (24.0 per cent) increase in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category. The key drivers for this change in emissions are an increase of 94.7 per cent in dairy herd size since 1990 and an over five-fold increase in nitrogen-containing synthetic fertiliser applied over this time. A decrease of 48.5 per cent in the sheep flock size partially offsets these increases.

## 2013–2014

Agriculture sector emissions in 2014 were 306.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.8 per cent) greater than the 2013 emissions level. The national dairy herd size increased between 2013 and 2014 (214,725 animals; 3.3 per cent), compared with a smaller increase in herd size in the previous year (37,920; 0.6 per cent). There was a 511.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (3.6 per cent) increase in emissions from dairy cattle of 14,678.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2014, compared with emissions of 14,166.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2013.

There was a decrease in emissions of 413.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.2 per cent) from non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer in 2014, compared with 2013. The populations of non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer decreased between 2013 and 2014.

There was also an increase in emissions of 25.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.2 per cent) from nitrogen-containing *Synthetic fertiliser* in 2014, compared with 2013, and an increase of 51.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (9.6 per cent) in emissions from agricultural *Liming* in 2014, compared with 2013 (section 5.8).

## LULUCF sector

The following information on Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry summarises reporting under the Convention. LULUCF activities under the Kyoto Protocol are covered in section 2.3.

## 2014

In 2014, net removals from the LULUCF sector under the Convention were –24,414.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. The category contributing the most to both removals and emissions is *Forest land remaining forest land*. This is because large removals result from tree growth on this land category, and there are large emissions from sustainable harvest of these forests.

## 1990–2014

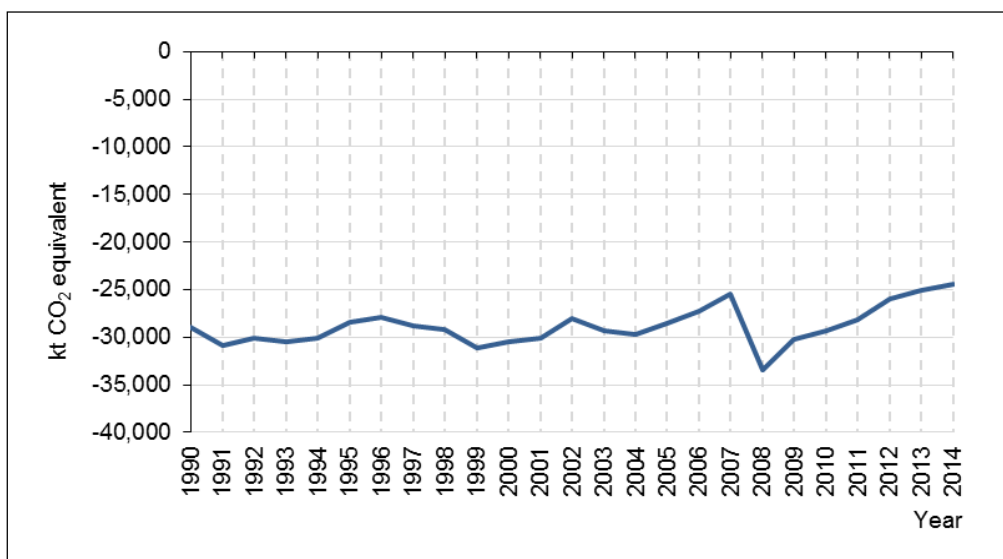
From 1990 to 2014, net emissions from LULUCF increased by 4,512.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (15.6 per cent) from the 1990 level of –28,927.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (figure 2.2.10). This increase in net emissions is largely the result of increased harvesting as a larger proportion of the production forest estate reaches harvest age, and increased emissions in the *Grassland* category due to deforestation.

The fluctuations in net emissions from LULUCF (figure 2.2.6) are influenced by harvesting and deforestation rates. Harvesting rates are driven by a number of factors, particularly tree age and log prices. Deforestation rates are driven largely by the relative profitability of forestry compared with alternative land uses. The increase in net emissions between 2004 and 2007 was largely due to the increase in planted forest deforestation that occurred leading up to 2008, before the introduction of the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (NZ ETS).<sup>14</sup> Emissions were subsequently much lower in 2008. The level of harvesting increased from 2008 to 2013 before reducing slightly in 2014.

---

<sup>14</sup> The NZ ETS included the Forestry sector as of 1 January 2008.

Figure 2.2.10 New Zealand's LULUCF sector net emissions from 1990 to 2014



### 2013–2014

Between 2013 and 2014, net removals from the LULUCF sector decreased by 625.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.5 per cent). The main contributors to the change occurred within the *Forest land* and *Grassland* categories. The provisional estimate of deforestation has increased between the two periods, harvesting has decreased and net removals by pre-1990 planted forest are slightly lower as there is a larger area of younger forest in 2014 than in 2013.

### Waste sector

The Waste sector in New Zealand produces mainly CH<sub>4</sub> emissions (96.8 per cent) followed by N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (3.1 per cent) and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (0.05 per cent). There are also emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> from disposal of solid waste, but these are of biogenic origin and are not reported.

### 2014

In 2014, emissions from the Waste sector contributed 4,085.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 5.0 per cent of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions. The largest source category is *Solid waste disposal*, as shown in table 7.1.1 (emissions by source category).

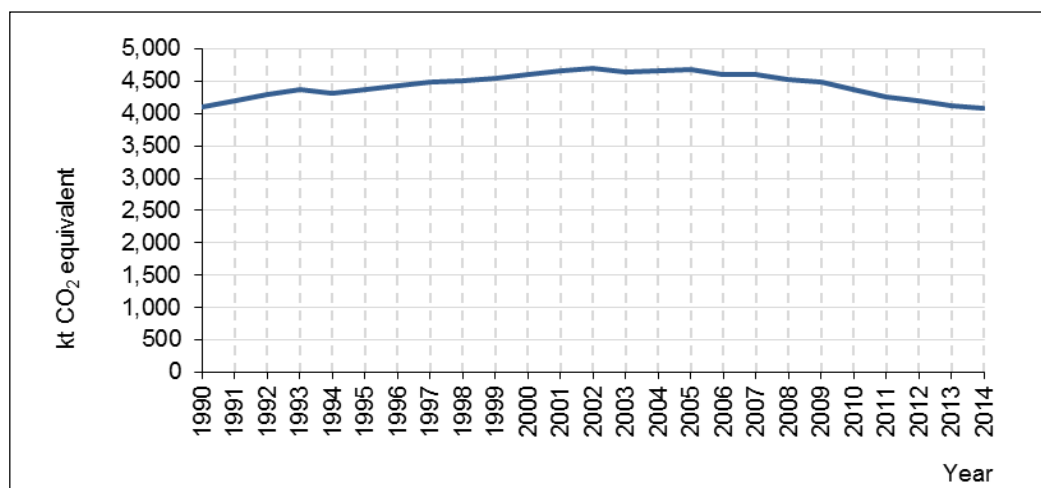
### 1990–2014

Waste sector emissions in 2014 were 19.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.5 per cent) below the 1990 baseline emissions of 4,105.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Emissions increased between 1990 and 2002, peaked in 2005 at 4,688.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, and have decreased since that time (figure 2.2.11).

There has been ongoing growth in population and economic activity, which has resulted in increasing volumes of solid waste and wastewater for the whole of the time series. This drove an increase in the Waste sector emissions from 1990 to 2004.

There have been ongoing improvements in the management of solid waste disposal at municipal landfills, including increased methane recovery and increased recycling to divert waste away from disposal to land, particularly since 2002. As a result, the Waste sector emissions have been trending down from 2005.

Figure 2.2.11 New Zealand's Waste sector emissions from 1990 to 2014



### 2013–2014

Waste sector emissions in 2014 were 30.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.7 per cent) lower than emissions in 2013. This decrease is the result of decreases in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions in the *Solid waste disposal* category due to ongoing improvements in municipal solid waste management.

## 2.3 Activities under Articles 3.3 and 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol

In 2014, net removals from land subject to Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 activities under the Kyoto Protocol were –22,805.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e<sup>15</sup> (table 2.3.1). This estimate includes net removals from the growth of all forest types, and emissions from:

- decay of harvested wood products from *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Forest management* land
- *Deforestation* of all forest types
- conversion of land to post-1989 forest
- *Biomass burning*
- soil disturbance associated with land-use conversion.

New Zealand's estimates under the Kyoto Protocol do not include emissions associated with nitrogenous fertiliser use on afforested and reforested land, because these are reported and accounted for in the Agriculture sector. The notation key IE (included elsewhere) is used for this in the common reporting format tables.

<sup>15</sup> In climate change literature, negative emissions are often referred to as 'removals' because they indicate removing carbon dioxide from the atmosphere as a net result. This report uses the term 'removal' or 'net removal' where it will make the relevant sections easier to understand.

### *Afforestation and reforestation*

The net area of post-1989 forest as at the end of 2014 is 645,575 hectares. The net area is the total area of new forest established since 1990 (670,232 hectares), minus the *Deforestation* of post-1989 forest that has occurred since 1 January 1990 (24,657 hectares). Net removals for land included under *Afforestation and reforestation* in 2014 are –17,494.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, including –50.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e from the *Harvested wood products* pool.

### *Deforestation*

The area deforested between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2014 is 182,415 hectares.<sup>16</sup> The area subject to *Deforestation* in 2014 is estimated as 9,632 hectares. In 2014, net emissions from *Deforestation* are 5,617.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, compared with 4,352.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2013 (a 29.1 per cent increase).

### *Forest management*

The total area reported under *Forest management* as at the end of 2014 was 9,270,248 hectares, equivalent to 34.4 per cent of New Zealand's total land area. This category includes all land that was forest at 1 January 1990, and has not been deforested since 1990. Net removals on this land in 2014 are –10,927.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, including net removals of –4,822.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e from the *Harvested wood products* pool.

### *Accounting quantity*

For the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol, there are new rules for accounting under the Kyoto Protocol. These include:

- the ability to account for changes in the *Harvested wood products* pool for *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Forest management* land
- the ability to exclude from accounting emissions and removals due to natural disturbance
- the ability to account for emissions and removals on land that meets the criteria of carbon equivalent forests under *Forest management* that would otherwise be accounted for under *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Deforestation*
- accounting for *Forest management* against a forest management reference level (FMRL)
- the *Forest management* cap set at 3.5 per cent of a country's base year emissions excluding LULUCF multiplied by the number of years in the commitment period.

New Zealand's accounting quantity has been presented in table 2.3.1 below as the sum of emissions and removals from *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Deforestation*. This is because forest management accounting rules mean that emissions for *Forest management* are expected to equal the reference level over the commitment period if business-as-usual levels of harvesting (based on estimates as at 2009) are maintained.

---

<sup>16</sup> *Deforestation* includes deforestation of natural forest, pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest.

**Table 2.3.1 New Zealand's net emissions and removals from land subject to activities under Article 3.3 and forest management under Article 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol**

	2013	2014
Afforestation/reforestation		
Net cumulative area since 1990 (ha)	643,704	645,575
Area in calendar year (ha)	4,120	3,571
Emissions in calendar year (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	-17,018.0	-17,494.8
Deforestation		
Net cumulative area since 1990 (ha)	172,783	182,415
Area in calendar year (ha)	7,631	9,632
Emissions in calendar year (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	4,352.5	5,617.2
Forest management		
Area included (ha)	9,278,180	9,270,248
Emissions in calendar year (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	-11,159.1	-10,927.4
<b>Total area included (ha)</b>	<b>10,094,667</b>	<b>10,098,238</b>
<b>Emissions in calendar year (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e)</b>	<b>-23,824.5</b>	<b>-22,805.0</b>
<b>Accounting quantity (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e)</b>	<b>-12,665.5</b>	<b>-11,877.6</b>

**Note:** The areas stated are as at 31 December 2014. They are net areas, that is, areas of afforestation and reforestation that were deforested during the period are only included in the figures as deforestation. Afforestation/reforestation refers to new forest established since 1 January 1990. Deforestation includes deforestation of natural forest, pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest. Net removals are expressed as a negative value to help clarify that the value is a removal and not an emission. Columns may not total due to rounding.

The accounting quantity is calculated as the sum of emissions and removals from afforestation, reforestation and deforestation given the changes to the accounting rules for the second commitment period.

## Chapter 2: References

UNFCCC. 2012. *Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol on its seventh session, held in Durban from 28 November to 11 December 2011: Addendum – Part 2: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol at its seventh session.* FCCC/KP/CMP/2011/10/Add.1.

UNFCCC. 2013. *Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol on its eighth session, held in Doha from 26 November to 8 December 2012: Addendum – Part 2: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol at its eighth session.* FCCC/KP/CMP/2012/13/Add.1.



# Chapter 3: Energy

---

## 3.1 Sector overview

### 3.1.1 Introduction

In New Zealand, the Energy sector covers both:

- combustion emissions resulting from fuel being burnt to produce useful energy
- fugitive emissions resulting from:
  - production, transmission and storage of fuels
  - non-productive combustion
  - venting of carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>) at gas treatment plants
  - emissions from geothermal fields.

Historically, combustion emissions from road transport and public electricity and heat production constituted the largest share of domestic emissions from the Energy sector in New Zealand. New Zealand has one of the highest rates of car ownership among members of the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD) and a relatively old vehicle fleet. The majority of freight is transported by emission-intensive trucks rather than by train or coastal shipping.

Due to New Zealand's sparse population and rural-based economy, New Zealand's domestic transport emissions per capita are high when compared with many other Annex I countries.

Electricity generation from the combustion of coal, oil and gas supports New Zealand's highly renewable electricity system. In 2014, fossil fuel thermal plants provided 20 per cent of New Zealand's total electricity supply, which is low by international standards due to the high proportion of demand met by hydro generation, as well as other renewable sources (e.g., wind). While this provides a strong base in good hydro years, electricity emissions remain sensitive to rainfall in the key catchment areas.

Fugitive emissions present a relatively minor portion of New Zealand's energy emissions profile. The main sources of New Zealand's fugitive emissions include coal mining operations, production and processing of natural gas (largely venting and flaring) and geothermal operations (largely for electricity generation).

#### 2014

In 2014, the Energy sector produced 32,240 kilotonnes carbon dioxide equivalent (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e), representing 39.8 per cent of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions. The largest sources of emissions in the Energy sector were *Road transportation*, contributing 12,797 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (40 per cent), and *Public electricity and heat production*, contributing 4,229 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (13 per cent) to energy emissions.

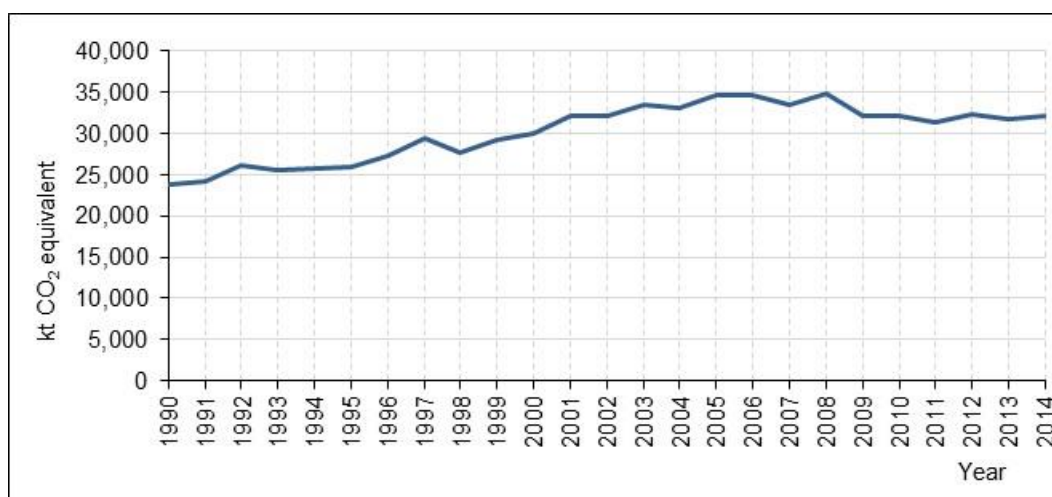
#### 1990–2014

In 2014, emissions from the Energy sector had increased by 36 per cent (8,447 kt) above the 1990 level of 23,793 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. This growth in emissions is primarily from *Road*

transportation, which increased by 5,297 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (71 per cent), and *Public electricity and heat production*, which increased by 739 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (21 per cent). Emissions from the category 1.A.1.c *Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries* have decreased by 1,375 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (–80 per cent) from 1990. This decrease is primarily due to the cessation of synthetic gasoline production in 1997.

Figure 3.1.1 shows the time series from 1990 to 2014. As can be seen, the trend of emissions was increasing up until around 2005, after which there was a general decline.

**Figure 3.1.1 New Zealand's Energy sector emissions (1990–2014)**



### 2013–2014

Between 2013 and 2014, emissions from the Energy sector increased by 387 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (1.2 per cent). This is primarily due to emissions from category 1.A.2 *Manufacturing industries and construction*, which increased by 988 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (16 per cent), largely due to increases from the chemicals and food processing sub-sectors.

The increase was partially offset by a decrease from category 1.A.1.a *Public electricity and heat production*, which decreased by 946 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (–18 per cent), largely because the share of electricity generated from renewable energy sources was 80 per cent in 2014, up from 75 per cent in 2013, due to higher hydro inflows and increased geothermal generation. This resulted in decreased gas and coal-fired electricity generation over the year, which together decreased 18 per cent from 2013.

There was also a 187 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (10 per cent) increase in sector 1.B *Fugitive emissions from fuels*.

## 3.1.2 Key categories for Energy sector emissions

Details of New Zealand's key category analysis are in chapter 1, section 1.5. The key categories in the Energy sector are listed in table 3.1.1.

**Table 3.1.1 Key categories in the Energy sector**

CRF category code	IPCC categories	Gas	Criteria for identification
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.1.c	Energy Industries – Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.c	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Chemicals Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.2.g.iii	Other (please specify) – Mining (excluding fuels) and quarrying Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Jet Kerosene	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Diesel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Liquefied Petroleum Gases (LPG)	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.3.d	Domestic Navigation – Residual Fuel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	T1
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.B.1.a.1	Coal Mining and Handling – Underground Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1
1.B.2.b.3	Natural Gas – Processing	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.B.2.b.5	Natural Gas – Distribution	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1

**Note:** L1 means a key category is identified under the level analysis – approach 1 and T1 is trend analysis – approach 1. Refer to chapter 1 for more information.

## 3.2 Background information

### 3.2.1 New Zealand sectoral methodology

Greenhouse gas emissions from the Energy sector are calculated using a detailed sectoral approach. This bottom-up approach is demand based; it involves processing energy data collected on a regular basis through various surveys. For verification, New Zealand has also applied the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) reference approach to estimate CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from fuel combustion for the time series 1990–2014 (see annex 4).

The activity data used for the sectoral approach are referred to as ‘observed’ energy-use figures. These are based on surveys and questionnaires administered by the Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment (MBIE). The differences between ‘calculated’ and ‘observed’ figures are reported as statistical differences in the energy balance tables released along with *Energy in New Zealand* (MBIE, 2015).

### 3.2.2 International bunker fuels

The data on fuel use by international transportation are collected and published online by MBIE (2015). This data release uses information from oil company monthly survey returns provided to MBIE.

Data on fuel use by domestic transport are sourced from the quarterly *Delivery of Petroleum Fuels by Industry* (DPFI) survey, conducted by MBIE.

Some of the international bunkers data in common reporting format (CRF) table 1.A.b are from the *Monthly Oil Supply* (MOS) survey, whereas the international bunkers data in CRF table 1.C are from the DPFI survey. The DPFI survey is a quarterly sectoral breakdown of observed demand (i.e., actual sales figures for different industries, one of which is international bunkers). The MOS survey is collected monthly and is a liquid fuels supply balance provided by companies selling fuels, of which one category is ‘international bunkers’. Companies who respond to the DPFI survey are asked to reconcile their figures with respect to their figures in the MOS survey. Discrepancies between the surveys are usually very small, and the companies explain differences between the two data sets as the MOS survey following a top-down approach and the DPFI following a bottom-up approach. Furthermore, the MOS and DPFI surveys are usually completed by different sections from within the fuel companies. Also, note that the Other fuels category is not covered in the DPFI so data must come from the MOS.

International bunker fuel is not subject to goods and services tax (GST) in New Zealand, whereas fuel sold for fishing vessels, coastal shipping and so on is subject to GST. The liquid fuel retailers are able to accurately eliminate international bunker sales because of the fact that GST is not charged on these sales.

### 3.2.3 Feedstock and non-energy use of fuels

For some industrial companies, the fuels supplied are used both as a fuel and a feedstock. In these instances, emissions are calculated by taking the fraction of carbon stored or sequestered in the final product (this is based on industry production and chemical composition of the products) and subtracting this from the total fuel supplied. This difference is assumed to be the amount of carbon emitted as CO<sub>2</sub> and is reported in CRF table 1.A.d.

In New Zealand, there are four main sources of stored carbon.

- Much of the carbon in natural gas used to produce methanol is stored in the product and therefore has no associated emissions. The balance of the carbon is oxidised and results in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions reported under the associated sector.
- Emissions from the use of natural gas in urea production (feedstock) are reported under the Industrial Processes sector.
- Bitumen produced in New Zealand is not used as a fuel but rather by the companies Fulton Hogan and Downer EDI as a road construction material (non-energy use). Bitumen therefore has no associated emissions.
- Coal used in steel production at New Zealand Steel is used as a reductant, which is part of an industrial process. Therefore, emissions from this coal are reported under the Industrial Processes sector rather than the Energy sector.

For the four industries using natural gas as feedstock, the fraction of carbon stored is:

- methanol, 1.00
- urea, 0.86
- hydrogen, 0.00
- steel, 0.00.

The available data on gas supplied for methanol production do not allow feedstock to be clearly distinguished from gas for combustion. The quantity of feedstock gas is therefore calculated using a carbon balance based on the quantity of methanol produced. Gas used for energy generation is then calculated as total gas consumed minus feedstock gas. Regarding urea, the split of feedstock gas and fuel gas is provided by the company. Although most of the carbon in feedstock gas used for urea production is stored in the product, this carbon is later emitted when the urea is used on farms as fertiliser. These emissions are reported in the Agriculture sector under urea application (all ammonia produced in New Zealand is processed into urea).

Emissions from synthetic gasoline production are reported under the *Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries* category. Synthetic gasoline production in New Zealand ceased in 1997.

### **3.2.4 Carbon dioxide capture from flue gases and subsequent carbon dioxide storage**

There was no CO<sub>2</sub> capture from flue gases and subsequent CO<sub>2</sub> storage occurring in New Zealand between 1990 and 2014.

### **3.2.5 Country-specific issues**

Reporting for the Energy sector presents some issues related to the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006). The issues that exist are listed below.

#### **Sectoral approach – Methanol production**

The sector activity data exclude energy sources containing carbon that is later stored in manufactured products, specifically methanol. As a result, subtraction of emissions is not needed to account for this carbon sequestration. Also, due to confidentiality concerns raised by New Zealand's sole methanol producer, emissions from methanol production

were previously reported under 1.A.2.c *Chemicals*, rather than in the IPPU sector. Following the 2013 expert review team (ERT) recommendation, the natural gas used for production of methanol was split into fuel gas and feedstock gas. The emissions from the fuel portion are reported in the CRF category 1.A.2.c *Chemicals* in the Energy sector, and the emissions from the feedstock portion are described in chapter 4 (Industrial processes and product use), section 4.3.2.

### 3.2.6 New Zealand energy balance

New Zealand’s energy balance, along with comprehensive information and analysis of energy supply and demand, is published annually in *Energy in New Zealand* (MBIE, 2015). It covers energy statistics, including supply and demand by fuel types, energy balance tables, pricing information and international comparisons. An electronic copy of this report is available online at: [www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/sectors-industries/energy/energy-data-modelling/publications/energy-in-new-zealand](http://www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/sectors-industries/energy/energy-data-modelling/publications/energy-in-new-zealand).

## 3.3 Fuel combustion (CRF 1.A)

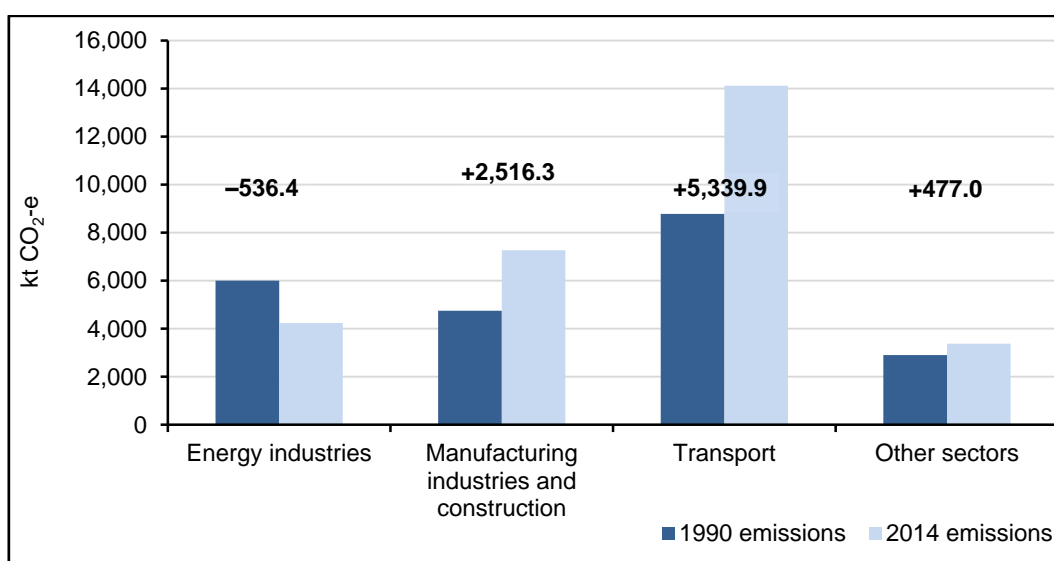
### 3.3.1 Sector-wide information

#### Description

The *Fuel combustion* category reports all fuel combustion activities from 1.A.1 *Energy industries*, 1.A.2 *Manufacturing industries and construction*, 1.A.3 *Transport* and 1.A.4 *Other sectors* subcategories (figure 3.3.1). These subcategories use common activity data sources and emission factors. The CRF tables require energy emissions to be reported by category. Apportioning energy activity data across subcategories is not as accurate as apportioning activity data by fuel type because of difficulties in allocating liquid fuel to the appropriate subcategories.

Information about methodologies, emission factors, uncertainty, and quality control and assurance for each of the subcategories is discussed below.

Figure 3.3.1 Change in New Zealand’s emissions from the fuel combustion categories (1990–2014)



## Methodological issues

Energy emissions are compiled using MBIE's energy statistics along with relevant New Zealand-specific emission factors. Unless otherwise noted in the relevant section, CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are calculated by multiplying a country-specific emission factor for the given fuel by the relevant activity data using an IPCC 2006 Tier 2 method. Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are calculated using IPCC 2006 default emission factors, unless otherwise noted.

## Activity data

### *Liquid fuels*

The primary source of liquid fuel consumption data is the DPFI. MBIE began conducting the DPFI in 2009. Before this, the survey was conducted by Statistics New Zealand. The quarterly survey includes liquid fuels sales data collected from the four major oil companies and an independent oil company. The purpose of the survey is to provide data on the amount of fuel delivered by all oil companies to end users and other distribution outlets. Each oil company in New Zealand supplies MBIE with the volume of petroleum fuels delivered to resellers and the industrial, commercial and residential sectors.

Petroleum fuels data are currently collected in volume units (thousand litres). Before 2009, data were collected in metric tonnes. Year-specific calorific values are used for all liquid fuels, reflecting changes in liquid fuel properties over time. Annual fuel property data are provided by New Zealand's sole refinery.

Emissions from fuel sold for use in international transport (e.g., international bunker fuels) are reported separately as a memo item, as required (IPCC, 2006).

An MBIE-commissioned survey in 2008 on liquid fuel use (MBIE, 2008) found that there were, at the time, 19 independent fuel distribution companies operating in New Zealand that resell fuel bought wholesale from the oil companies. It further found that this on-selling resulted in over-allocation of liquid fuel activity data to the transport sector, as the majority of fuel purchased from the distribution companies was used by the Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries sectors. The study recommended starting an annual survey of deliveries of gasoline and diesel to each sector by independent distributors. These data were then used to correctly allocate sales of liquid fuels by small resellers to the appropriate sector.

The *Annual Liquid Fuel Survey* was started in 2009 (for the 2008 calendar year) and found that the independent fuel distribution companies delivered 18 per cent of New Zealand's total diesel consumption and 3 per cent of New Zealand's total gasoline consumption. Using these data, each company's deliveries between 1990 and 2006 were estimated, as no information was available for these years. The report *Delivering the Diesel – Liquid Fuel Deliveries in New Zealand 1990–2008* (MBIE, 2010) outlines in further detail the methodology employed to perform this calculation.

### *Solid fuels*

Since 2009, MBIE has conducted the *New Zealand Quarterly Statistical Return of Coal Production and Sales*, previously conducted by Statistics New Zealand. The survey covers coal produced and sold by coal producers in New Zealand. The three grades of coal surveyed are bituminous, sub-bituminous and lignite.

The *Quarterly Statistical Return of Coal Production and Sales* splits coal sold into over 20 industries, using the Australian and New Zealand Standard Industrial Classification

2006 (Australian Bureau of Statistics and Statistics New Zealand, 2006). Before 2009, when Statistics New Zealand ran the survey, coal sold was attributed to seven sectors.

All solid fuel used for iron and steel manufacture is reported under the Industrial Processes sector, to avoid double counting.

### *Gaseous fuels*

MBIE receives activity data on gaseous fuels from a variety of sources. Individual gas field operators provide information on the amount of gas extracted, vented, flared and for own use at each gas field. Information on processed gas, including the Kapuni gas field, and information on gas transmission and distribution throughout New Zealand, is also provided by Vector, as the operator of the Kapuni gas treatment plant and gas distribution network.

Large users of gas, including electricity generation companies, provide their activity data directly to MBIE. Finally, MBIE surveys retailers and wholesalers on a quarterly basis to obtain activity data from industrial, commercial and residential gas users.

In response to ERT recommendations, this submission disaggregates all fuel combustion for electricity auto-production into the appropriate sector, rather than in 1.A.2.g *Manufacturing industries and construction – other*, as in previous submissions. This improvement has resulted in a reduction in unallocated industrial emissions, and increases in various manufacturing and construction sub-sectors. For further information, see section 3.3.1.

### *Biomass*

Activity data for the use of biomass come from a number of different sources. Electricity and co-generation data are received by MBIE from electricity generators.

- New Zealand reports emissions from landfill gas, sewage waste gas and sludge gas (derived from cattle effluent at the Tirau dairy processing facility), and commercial biogas use. Before 2013, New Zealand only reported emissions from landfill gas, sewage waste gas and commercial biogas use.
- New Zealand's gas biomass emissions are estimates based on electricity generation data (some of which are also estimated). No direct data are available on gas biomass emissions from landfills or sewage treatment facilities. See below for details of the estimation methodology of landfill gas and sewage gas.
- Gas biomass is also thought to be used by some local government councils, however, MBIE has no information on this use. At some point, information was collected, but the small quantities and materially insignificant emissions mean that the Ministry has not focused on collecting these data for many years. A standing estimate (unchanged) has been included since 2006, but the source of this number is unknown. Emissions continue to be reported under this category to ensure there is no under reporting, given there is anecdotally some use outside of electricity generation and industry.
- No information is collected on flared gas biomass.
- The only gas biomass direct-use that data have been collected for is the Tirau dairy processing facility (and only one data point, which has been used for all years where it is believed the plant has emitted).



### *Information on how gas biomass emissions are estimated based on electricity generation data*

- Electricity generation data are collected for 15 individual plants. At 31 December 2012, New Zealand gas biomass generation was known to include the following:
  - eleven landfill facilities, totalling 29.4 megawatts (MW). These facilities are electricity only (some landfill gas was used to heat a swimming pool in Christchurch before the Christchurch earthquake of February 2011, but that facility suffered major earthquake damage and has been removed)
  - four wastewater treatment facilities, totalling 11.3 MW. These are all co-generation facilities that provide heat and electricity for the processing of sewage.

Note: Accurate information is not available on the exact type of generation plant used at these individual facilities, although it is known to be a combination of gas turbines, internal combustion engines and some steam turbine facilities.
- Generation data are collected for each year ending 31 March, with generation assumed to be distributed equally across quarters to estimate December year-end generation.
  - Generation data are usually collected from all 15 plants. However, in some years, estimates are made based on the previous year's generation.
- Fuel input information for generation is not collected for small generators (those less than 10 MW), to minimise the burden on respondents and ensure MBIE receives some information rather than nothing. Estimates of fuel input are made on the assumption of 30 per cent efficiency based on gross generation.
  - All generation data collected are assumed to be net generation – that is, parasitic load has already been excluded. They are then scaled up using default net to gross generation factors sourced from the International Energy Agency. For all thermal generation, the net to gross factor is assumed to be 1.07 (i.e., an additional 7 per cent of electricity is generated but used within the plant itself). Fuel input estimates are then calculated based on the gross generation using a default electrical efficiency factor of 30 per cent. This estimated quantity of biogas is used as total biogas for energy purposes. Biogas use estimates for landfill gas and sewage gas are calculated and reported in petajoules (PJ).
  - Energy quantities of gas biomass are then converted into greenhouse gas emissions using default IPCC emissions factors. These factors are as follows:
    - CO<sub>2</sub> – 27.5 kt carbon/PJ or 100.98 kt CO<sub>2</sub>/PJ. This is derived from the IPCC default net emission factor (it is assumed that the net emission factor is 10 per cent less than the gross emission factor)
    - methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) – 1.080 t/PJ
    - nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) – 2.070 t/PJ.
- Emissions from gas biomass are a very small part of New Zealand's emissions inventory. Given this is the case, MBIE believes the current process is sufficient for estimating emissions from gas biomass. Efforts to improve emissions quality would be better focused on other areas.

Residential biomass data are estimated based on information on the proportion of households with wood burner heaters (Census of Population and Dwellings, see below) and data from the Building Research Association of New Zealand (BRANZ, 2002) on the average amount of energy used by households that use wood for heating. Finally, industrial biomass data are based on the report *Heat Plant in New Zealand* (Bioenergy Association of New Zealand, 2010).

The census is the official count of how many people and dwellings there are in New Zealand. It takes a snapshot of the people in New Zealand and the places where people live. Up until 2006, the census was undertaken every five years from the end of World War Two. In 2011, the national census was cancelled due to the Christchurch earthquakes, which caused major disruption. In March 2013, a new census was held (after seven years). The next census is scheduled for 2018.

At the time of preparing this inventory, complete data from the 2006 census were used, while the data from the 2013 census were still being processed (see [www.stats.govt.nz/Census/2006CensusHomePage.aspx](http://www.stats.govt.nz/Census/2006CensusHomePage.aspx)). The census collects information on the heating fuels used for housing in New Zealand. For the latest data, see [www.stats.govt.nz/Census/2006CensusHomePage/QuickStats/quickstats-about-a-subject/housing/heating-fuels.aspx](http://www.stats.govt.nz/Census/2006CensusHomePage/QuickStats/quickstats-about-a-subject/housing/heating-fuels.aspx).

In 2006, 40.9 per cent of households used wood at some stage as a heating fuel. Based on 2006 census population figures, this equates to 574,482 households in 2006. The BRANZ Household Energy End-use Project (HEEP), 2002, found that, on average, households using wood used nearly 13.7 gigajoules (GJ) per annum. For the wood-use numbers, the estimated number of households using wood has been multiplied by the estimated use of wood per household. So, in 2006: 574,482 households  $\times$  13.7 GJ/household = nearly 7.8 PJ.

Since 2006, the trends have been extrapolated (declining percentage of households using wood). Once new data from the 2013 census are processed, numbers from 2007 will need to be revised. Calorific values used in the HEEP study are not available.

Liquid biofuel activity data are based on information collected under the *Petroleum or Engine Fuel Monitoring Levy* as reported in MBIE quarterly online data releases.

### *Electricity auto-production*

In response to ERT recommendations, this submission disaggregates all combustion for electricity auto-production into the appropriate sector, rather than in 1.A.2.g *Manufacturing industries and construction – other*, as in previous submissions. This improvement has resulted in a reduction in unallocated industrial emissions and increases in various manufacturing and construction sub-sectors. For further information, see section 3.3.1.

### **Emission factors**

New Zealand emission factors are based on gross calorific values. A list of emission factors for CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O for all fuel types is provided in annex 4, tables A4.1 to A4.4. Explanations of the characteristics of liquid, solid and gaseous fuels and biomass used in New Zealand are described under each of the fuel sections below. Where a New Zealand-specific value is not available, New Zealand uses either the IPCC value that best reflects New Zealand conditions or the mid-point value from the IPCC range. All emission factors from the IPCC are converted from net calorific value to gross calorific value. New Zealand adopts the OECD and International Energy Agency assumptions to make these conversions.

- Gaseous fuels: Gross Emission Factor = 0.90 x Net Emission Factor
- Liquid and solid fuels: Gross Emission Factor = 0.95 x Net Emission Factor
- Wood: Gross Emission Factor = 0.80 x Net Emission Factor

### Liquid fuels

Where possible, CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for liquid fuels are calculated on an annual basis. Carbon dioxide emission factors are calculated from Refining New Zealand data on carbon content and calorific values. For non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, IPCC default values are used unless otherwise specified in the relevant section. Annex 4, section A4.1, includes further information on liquid fuels emission factors, including a time series of gross calorific values.

### Solid fuels

Emission factors for solid fuels have been updated for this submission across the time series from 1990 to 2008, in response to a 2013 ERT recommendation. A comprehensive list of carbon content by coal mine is not currently available. A review of New Zealand's coal emission factors in preparation for the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (NZ ETS) (CRL Energy Ltd, 2009) recommended re-weighting the current default emission factors to 2007 production rather than continue with those in the *New Zealand Energy Information Handbook* (Baines, 1993). However, following the recommendation of the ERT review of New Zealand's 2013 submission, the emission factors between 1990 and 2008 have been interpolated.

Also, the emission factor used to calculate emissions from coal use in the public electricity and heat production sector has been weighted to reflect the combustion of imported coal. A time series of the effect of this weighting is included in annex 4 (table A4.2).

### Gaseous fuels

New Zealand's gaseous fuel emission factors are above the IPCC 2006 default range, because New Zealand gas fields tend to have higher CO<sub>2</sub> content than most international gas fields. This is verified by regular gas composition analysis. Emission factors for 2012 from all fields, along with the production weighted average, are included in annex 4 (section A4.1).

The annual gaseous fuels emission factor is the calculated weighted average for all of the gas production fields. The emission factor takes into account gas compositional data from all gas fields. This method provides increased accuracy as the decline in production from both Maui and Kapuni gas fields has been replaced by other new gas fields (for example, Pohokura) coming on stream. This emission factor fluctuates slightly from year to year, mainly due to the relative production volume at different gas fields in a given year.

The Kapuni gas field has particularly high CO<sub>2</sub> content. Historically, this field has been valued by the petrochemicals industry as a feedstock. However, most of the gas from this field is now treated, and the excess CO<sub>2</sub> is removed at the Kapuni gas treatment plant. Consequently, separate emission factors were used to calculate emissions from Kapuni treated and untreated gas, due to the difference in carbon content (refer to annex 4, table A4.1). Carbon dioxide removed from raw Kapuni gas then vented is reported under 1.B.2.B.2 *Production/processing*.

### Biomass

The emission factors for wood combustion are calculated from the IPCC 2006 default emission factors. This assumes that the net calorific value is 20 per cent lower than the gross calorific value (IPCC, 2006). Carbon dioxide emissions from wood used for energy production are reported as a memo item and are not included in the estimate of New Zealand's total greenhouse gas emissions (IPCC, 2006). Carbon dioxide emission

factors for liquid biofuels are sourced from the *New Zealand Energy Information Handbook* (Baines, 1993), while CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors are IPCC 2006 default emission factors.

### **3.3.2 Sector-wide planned improvements**

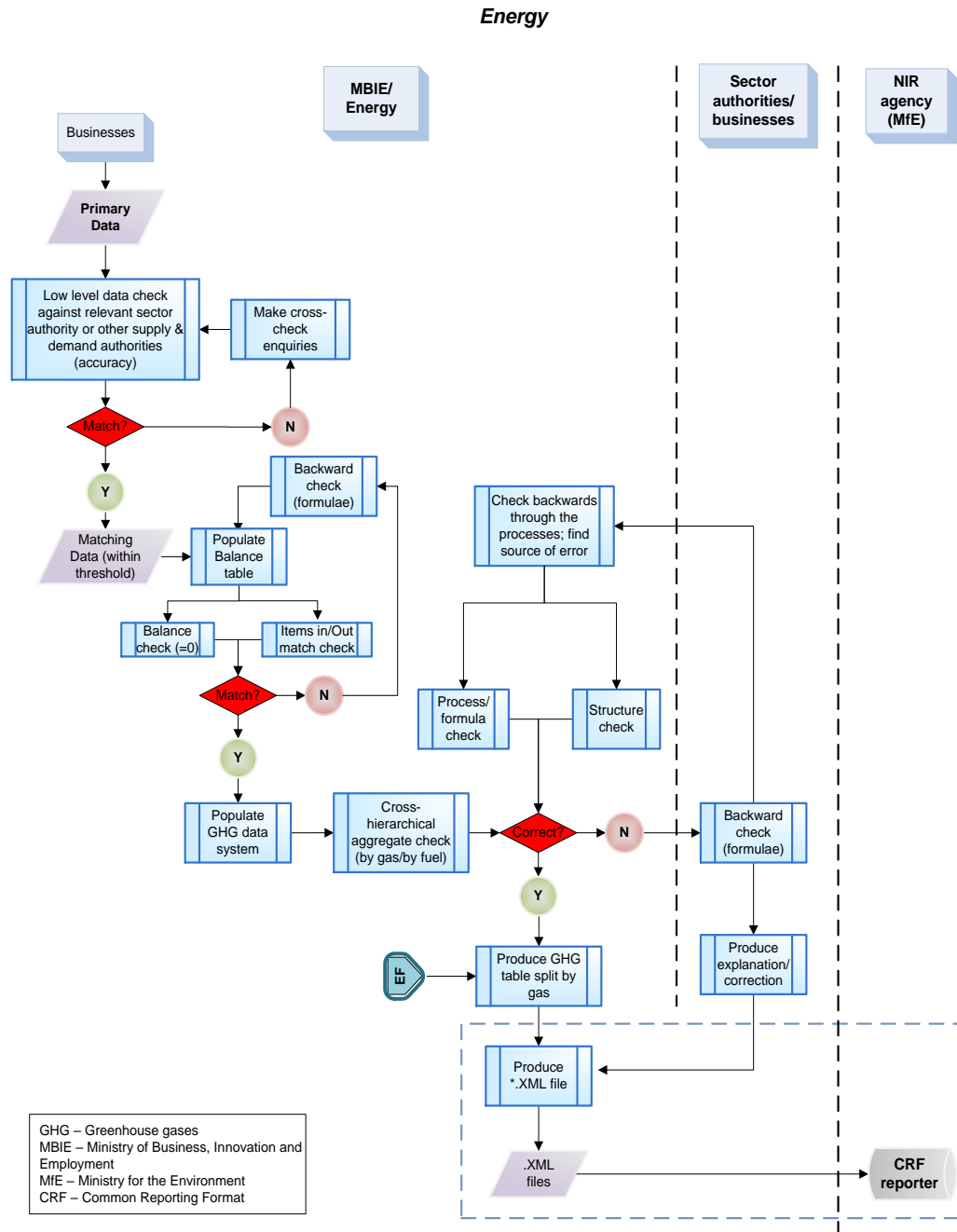
All source-specific planned improvements are discussed in their corresponding sections.

MBIE will continue to examine the use of more specific solid fuel CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors.

### **3.3.3 Sector-wide quality assurance/quality control (QA/QC)**

In the preparation of this inventory, the *Fugitive* category underwent Tier 1 quality-assurance and quality-control checks as recommended in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. These include regular control sums throughout systems to verify system integrity, time-series consistency checks on activity data and consistency checks on implied emission factors at the industry–plant level, where possible. Figure 3.3.2 describes the quality control process map for the Energy sector.

Figure 3.3.2 Energy sector quality control process map



As discussed in section 3.1, the reference approach provides a good, high-level quality check for activity data. A significant deviation (greater than 5 per cent) indicates a likely issue.

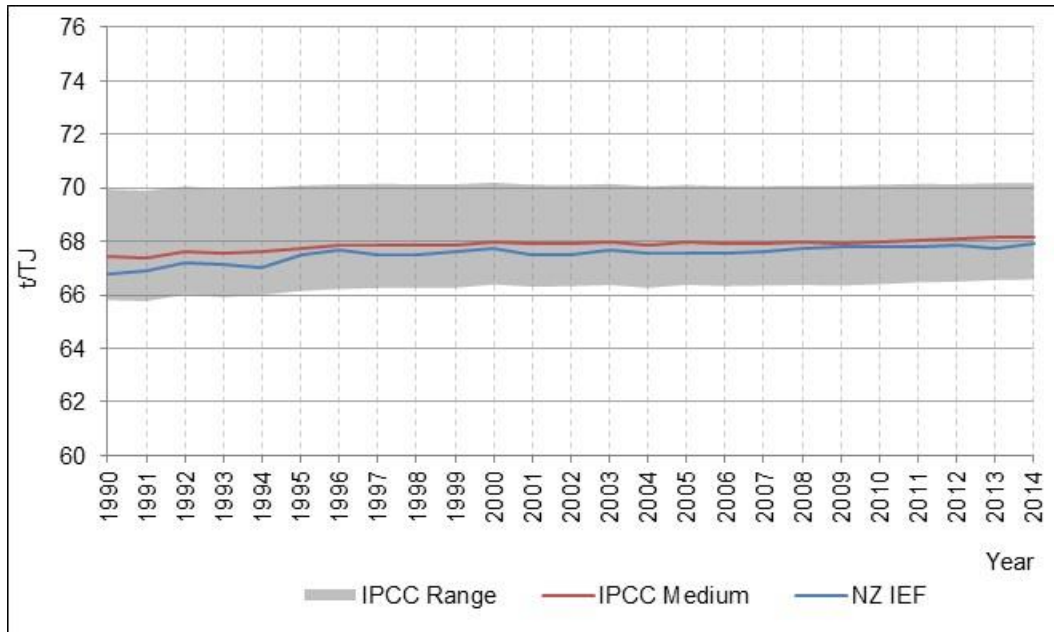
Implied CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for combustion of liquid, solid and gaseous fuels from this inventory were compared with those in the IPCC Emission Factor Database, 2012, and converted to gross values for comparability with the New Zealand energy system.

Figure 3.3.3, figure 3.3.4 and figure 3.3.5 weight the upper, lower and middle IPCC 2006 emission factor ranges according to observed fuel consumption in New Zealand for the given year. For example, the top of the IPCC range for liquid fuels was calculated using the top of the IPCC 2006 emission factor range for each liquid fuel and observed New Zealand activity data for each liquid fuel.

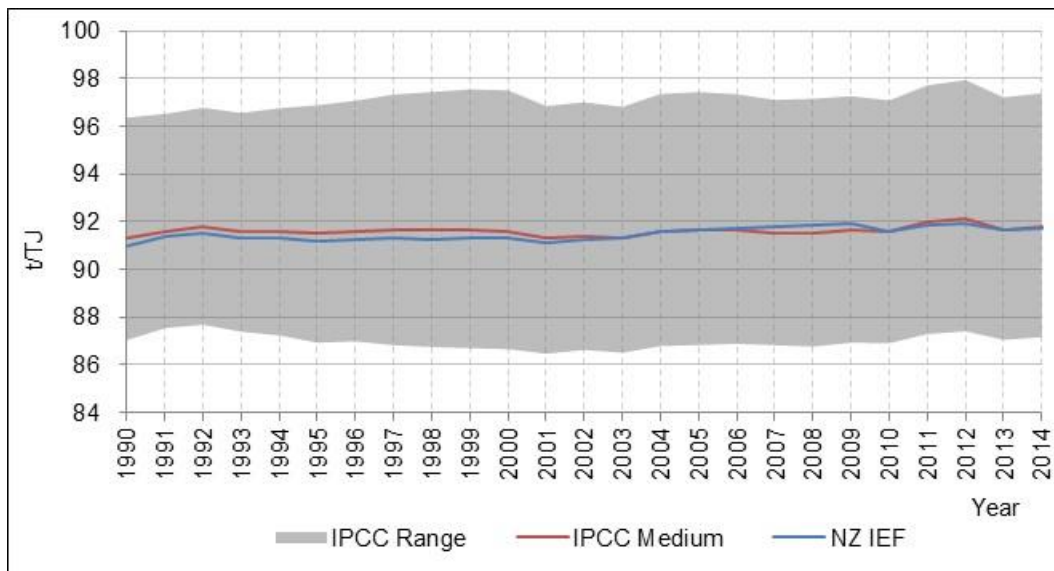
The sum of all these emissions was then divided by the total observed liquid fuel combustion to obtain an implied emission factor weighted by New Zealand liquid fuel use. This was repeated for all fuel groups and years for the high, low and mid-points of the IPCC 2006 ranges.

With the exception of gaseous fuels (as discussed in section 3.3.1), each fuel type falls within the IPCC default range.

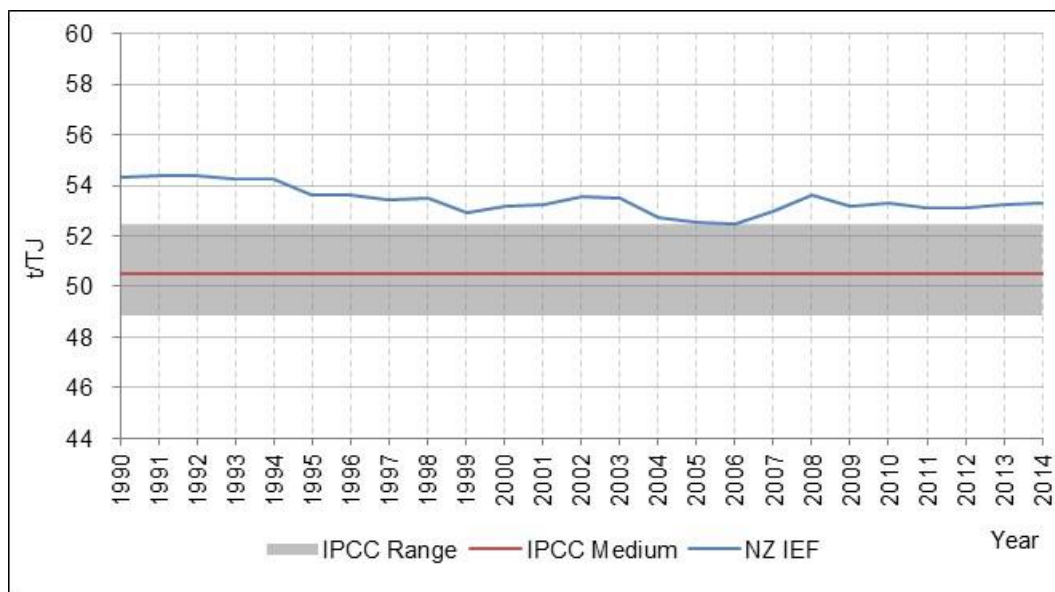
**Figure 3.3.3 Carbon dioxide implied emission factor (IEF) – Liquid fuel combustion (1990–2014)**



**Figure 3.3.4 Carbon dioxide implied emission factor (IEF) – Solid fuel combustion (1990–2014)**



**Figure 3.3.5 Carbon dioxide implied emission factor (IEF) – Gaseous fuel combustion (1990–2014)**



**Note:** As discussed in section 3.3.1 under ‘Emission factors’, carbon dioxide emission factors for New Zealand gas fields are established through gas composition analysis and are known to be high by international standards.

### 3.3.4 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

Uncertainty in greenhouse gas emissions from fuel combustion varies, depending on the type of greenhouse gas. The uncertainty of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions is relatively low. This is important because CO<sub>2</sub> emissions comprised over 98 per cent of CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions from fuel combustion in New Zealand in 2013. By comparison, emissions of the non-CO<sub>2</sub> gases are much less certain because emissions vary with combustion conditions. Uncertainties for CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O activity data and emission factors are supplied in table 3.3.1. Many of the non-CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors used by New Zealand are the IPCC default values. Further detailed information around uncertainties for each fuel type can be found in annex 4, sections A4.1, A4.2 and A4.3.

**Table 3.3.1 Uncertainty for New Zealand’s Energy sector emission estimates**

		Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission factor uncertainty (%)
CO <sub>2</sub>	Liquid fuels	0.22	±0.5
	Solid fuels	0.93	±3.5
	Gaseous fuels	6.24	±2.4
	Fugitive – geothermal	5.00	±5.0
	Fugitive – venting/flaring	6.24	±2.4
	Fugitive – oil transport	5.00	±50.0
	Fugitive – transmission and distribution	6.24	±5.0
CH <sub>4</sub>	Liquid fuels	0.22	±50.0
	Solid fuels	0.93	±50.0
	Gaseous fuels	6.24	±50.0
	Biomass	5.00	±50.0
	Fugitive – geothermal	5.00	±5.0
	Fugitive – venting/flaring	6.24	±50.0

		Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission factor uncertainty (%)
	Fugitive – coal mining	0.93	±50.0
	Fugitive – transmission and distribution	6.24	±5.0
	Fugitive – other leakages	5.00	±50.0
	Fugitive – oil transportation	5.00	±50.0
N <sub>2</sub> O	Liquid fuels	0.22	±50.0
	Solid fuels	0.93	±50.0
	Gaseous fuels	6.24	±50.0
	Biomass	5.00	±50.0

New Zealand uses the percentage difference between annual calculated consumer energy from supply-side surveys and annual observed consumer energy from demand-side surveys to estimate activity data uncertainty. As a result, activity data uncertainty can vary significantly from year to year.

### 3.3.5 Fuel combustion: Energy industries (CRF 1.A.1)

#### Description

This category includes combustion for public electricity and heat production, petroleum refining and the manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries. The latter category includes estimates for natural gas in oil and gas extraction and from natural gas in synthetic gasoline production. The excess CO<sub>2</sub> removed from Kapuni gas at the Kapuni gas treatment plant has also been reported under the *Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries* category because of confidentiality concerns.

In 2014, emissions in category 1.A.1 *Energy industries* totalled 5,460 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (17 per cent of the Energy sector emissions). Emissions from energy industries have decreased by 536 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (–9 per cent) since the 1990 level of 5,997 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Category 1.A.1.a *Public electricity and heat production* accounted for 4,229 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (77 per cent) of the emissions from the *Energy industries* category in 2014. This is an increase of 739 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (21 per cent) from the 1990 level of 3,490 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

#### Changes in emissions between 2013 and 2014

Between 2013 and 2014, there was a decrease of 946 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (–18 per cent) in emissions from 1.A.1.a *Public electricity and heat production*. This was largely because the share of electricity generated from renewable energy sources was 80 per cent in 2014, up from 75 per cent in 2013.

This resulted in decreased gas and coal-fired generation over the year, which together decreased 18 per cent from 2013.

Key categories identified in the 2014 level assessment from the *Energy industries* category include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- Public electricity and heat production – solid fuels
- Public electricity and heat production – gaseous fuels
- Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries – gaseous fuels
- Petroleum refining – liquid fuels.



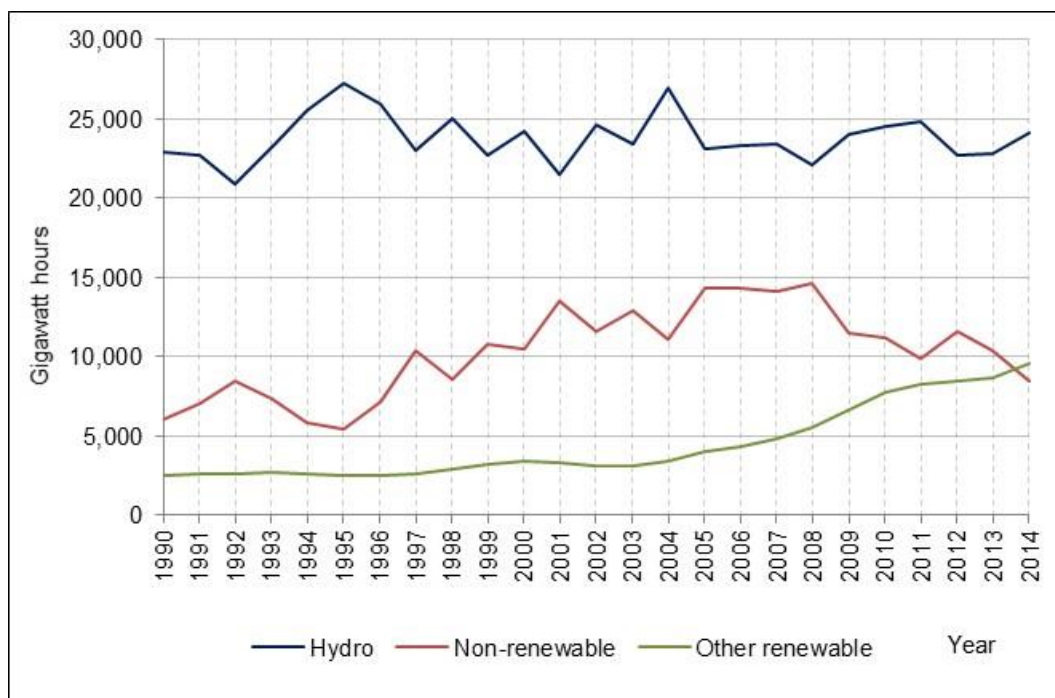
Key categories identified in the 2014 trend assessment from the *Energy industries* category include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- Public electricity and heat production – solid fuels
- Public electricity and heat production – gaseous fuels
- Petroleum refining – liquid fuels
- Petroleum refining – gaseous fuels
- Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries – gaseous fuels.

New Zealand’s electricity generation is dominated by hydroelectric generation. For the 2014 calendar year, hydro generation provided 57 per cent of New Zealand’s electricity generation. A further 16 per cent came from geothermal, 5 per cent from wind and 1 per cent from biomass. The remaining 20 per cent was provided by fossil fuel thermal generation plants using gas, coal and oil (MBIE, 2015).

Greenhouse gas emissions from the *Public electricity and heat production* category show large inter-annual fluctuations between 1990 and 2014. These fluctuations can also be seen over the time series for New Zealand’s gross emissions. The fluctuations are influenced by the close inverse relationship between thermal and renewable generation (figure 3.3.6). In a dry year, where low rainfall affects the majority of New Zealand’s hydroelectric lake levels, the shortfall is made up by thermal electricity generation. New Zealand’s hydro resources have limited storage capacity; total reservoir storage is only around 10 per cent of New Zealand’s annual demand. Hence, regular rainfall throughout the year is needed to sustain a high level of hydro generation. Electricity generation in a ‘normal’ hydro year does not require significant use of gas and coal, while a ‘dry’ hydro year necessitates higher utilisation of gas and coal.

**Figure 3.3.6 New Zealand’s electricity generation by source (1990–2014)**



## Methodological issues

### 1.A.1.c Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries

Methanex New Zealand produced synthetic gasoline until 1997. A Tier 1 methodology was used to estimate emissions based on the annual weighted average gas emission factor.

## Activity data

### 1.A.1.a Public electricity and heat production

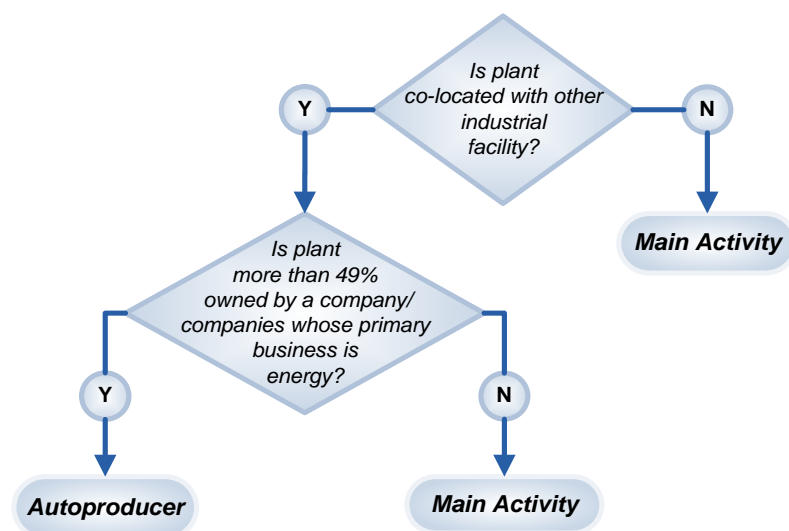
All thermal electricity generators provide figures to MBIE for the amount of coal, gas and oil used for electricity generation. Greenhouse gas emissions from geothermal electricity generation are reported under 1.B.2.d.

Around 6 per cent of New Zealand's electricity is supplied by co-generation (also known as combined heat and power) (MBIE, 2015). Most of the major co-generation plants are attached to large industrial facilities that consume most of the generated electricity and heat.

There are six co-generation plants that fit the IPCC 2006 definition of public electricity and heat production that produce electricity as their primary purpose. The emissions from these plants are included under the *Public electricity and heat production* category, while emissions from other co-generation plants are included within the *Manufacturing industries and construction* category (section 3.3.6).

To establish a consistent approach to on-site generation, MBIE developed a decision tree to guide the allocation of associated fuel consumption and identify whether the plant is a main activity electricity generator or an autoproducer (figure 3.3.7).

Figure 3.3.7 Decision tree to identify an autoproducer



### 1.A.1.b Petroleum refining

Refining New Zealand provides annual activity data and emission factors for each type of fuel being consumed at the site. The fuel-type specific emission factors were adopted under the Government's Projects to Reduce Emissions in 2003 (Ministry for the Environment, 2009).

Refinery gas is obtained during the distillation of crude and production of oil products. As a result, emissions from its combustion are implicitly included under liquid fuels in the reference approach.

#### *1.A.1.c.ii Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries – Other energy industries*

Activity data for the useful combustion (own use) of natural gas during oil and gas extraction are provided to MBIE by each individual gas and/or oil field operator. Some crude oil is also combusted (own use) during oil and gas extraction. The quantity is reported directly by the oil and gas field operator to MBIE.

Emissions from natural gas combustion (own use) for the purpose of natural gas transmission are reported directly by the transmission network operator to MBIE. Emissions from natural gas combustion (own use) for the purpose of natural gas processing are reported directly by the plant operator to MBIE.

### **Emission factors**

#### *Gaseous fuels*

As mentioned in section 3.3.1, New Zealand's natural gas emission factor fluctuates from year to year, mainly due to the different mixture of gas fields that produced gas in that year. New Zealand gas fields also have higher CO<sub>2</sub> content than most international gas fields. This is particularly evident in the *Public electricity and heat production* category.

### **Uncertainties and time-series consistency**

Uncertainties in emissions and activity data estimates for this category are relevant to the entire Fuel Combustion sector (refer to table 3.3.4).

### **Source-specific QA/QC and verification**

In the preparation of this inventory, the *Fuel combustion* category underwent Tier 1 quality-assurance and quality-control checks as recommended in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. These include regular control sums throughout systems to verify system integrity, and consistency checks on implied emission factors.

### **Source-specific recalculations**

As discussed in section 3.3.1, emission factors for solid fuels were updated for the previous submission in response to a 2013 ERT recommendation. This resulted in changes in emissions from solid fuel combustion across all sectors, including public electricity and heat production. In addition, the previous submission implemented updated emission factors for solid fuel combustion for electricity generation to include the effect of imported coal use reported by the operator of the country's only primary producer of coal-fired electricity generation.

The net effect was a decrease in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the public electricity and heat production sector across the time series. A full time series of the emission factor for sub-bituminous coal used for electricity generation can be found in annex 4 (table A4.2).

### 3.3.6 Fuel combustion: Manufacturing industries and construction (CRF 1A2)

#### Description

This category comprises emissions from fossil fuels combusted in iron and steel, other non-ferrous metals, chemicals, pulp, paper and print, food processing, beverages and tobacco, and other uses. Emissions from co-generation plants that do not meet the definition of co-generation as provided in the IPCC Guidelines are included in this category.

In 2014, emissions from the 1.A.2 *Manufacturing industries and construction* category accounted for 7,273 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (23 per cent) emissions from the Energy sector. Emissions were 2,516 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (53 per cent) above the 1990 level of 4,757 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. A decline in methanol production in 2003–04 caused a significant reduction in emissions from this category. Methanol production is the largest source of emissions in category 1.A.2.c *Chemicals*. Methanex New Zealand has restarted previously mothballed plants, and operated all three of its plant during 2014, averaging 90 per cent of full capacity over the year.

#### Changes in emissions between 2013 and 2014

Between 2013 and 2014, emissions from the Manufacturing Industries and Construction sector increased by 988 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (16 per cent). This was primarily due to a 668 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (48 per cent) increase in emissions from the *Chemicals* subsector.

Key categories identified in the 2014 level assessment from the *Manufacturing industries and construction* subsector include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- Chemicals – gaseous fuels
- Food processing, beverages and tobacco – gaseous fuels
- Food processing, beverages and tobacco – liquid fuels
- Food processing, beverages and tobacco – solid fuels
- Other – mining and construction – liquid fuels
- Other – non-metallic minerals – solid fuels
- Other – other non-specified – solid fuels.

Key categories identified in the 2014 trend assessment from the *Manufacturing industries and construction* category include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- Chemicals – gaseous fuels
- Other – mining and construction – liquid fuels
- Manufacturing industries and construction – other – other non-specified – solid fuels.

#### Methodological issues

To ensure there is no double counting of emissions, there are some instances where emissions from the use of solid fuels and gaseous fuels are excluded from this category because they are accounted for under the Industrial Processes sector. New Zealand Steel uses coal as a reducing agent in the steel-making process. In accordance with IPCC guidelines, the emissions from this are included in the Industrial Processes sector rather than the Energy sector. There are a number of instances where natural gas is excluded

from the *Manufacturing industries and construction* category because it is accounted for under the Industrial Processes and Product Use sector. This includes urea production, hydrogen production and some of the natural gas used by New Zealand Steel (New Zealand Steel separately reports its emissions from natural gas as part of the combustion process and natural gas as part of the chemical process).

### Activity data

The previous submission further disaggregated emissions formerly reported under category 1.A.2.g *Manufacturing industries and construction – other* into specific subcategories. This resulted in the *Other* category becoming much smaller.

Energy balance tables released with *Energy in New Zealand* (MBIE, 2015) split out industrial uses of energy using the Australia New Zealand Standard Industrial Classification 2006. This was possible because of the collection of more detailed information from the various surveys used to compile the energy balance tables since 2009.

This has allowed a further disaggregation of the *Manufacturing industries and construction* category and, therefore, greater transparency. Where actual survey data are not available at the required level, estimates of the energy use across these subcategories have been made to ensure time-series consistency. These are described in further detail below.

### Solid fuels

In 2010, the disaggregation of the *Manufacturing industries* category for coal was implemented within the energy greenhouse gas data system. This was the first time this category has been disaggregated and applied from 2009. These percentage splits, based on 2009 data, were applied to activity data for the annual inventory submission across the whole time series (back to 1990). However, during 2014, the coal data system at MBIE was revised to internally disaggregate manufacturing industries based on a 2011 survey of major coal users. Therefore, the disaggregation procedure previously used within the greenhouse gas data system is no longer necessary.

From 2009 onwards, the coal sales survey conducted by MBIE provides data at a more disaggregated level.

### Solid biomass

The Bioenergy Association of New Zealand conducted a 2006 Heat Plant Survey of New Zealand (Bioenergy Association of New Zealand, 2011) to gain information on heat plant (boiler) capacity and use in New Zealand. One area this survey examined was solid biomass use in New Zealand industrial companies (see table 3.3.2). The survey shows that most solid biomass in New Zealand is used by the wood processing industry. The industrial splits from the survey were used to separate out solid biomass activity data for the New Zealand Greenhouse Gas Inventory. These splits were applied across the whole time series (back to 1990) for activity data and CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

**Table 3.3.2 Solid biomass splits for 2006 that were used to disaggregate the manufacturing industries and construction category between 1990 and 2014**

CRF category code	Manufacturing industries and construction category	Per cent
1.A.2.a	Iron and steel	NO
1.A.2.b	Non-ferrous metals	NO
1.A.2.c	Chemicals	NO
1.A.2.d	Pulp, paper and print	99.94
1.A.2.e	Food processing, beverages and tobacco	0.05
1.A.2.g	Other – mining and construction	NO
1.A.2.g	Other – textiles	NO
1.A.2.f	Other – non-metallic minerals	NO
1.A.2.f	Other – manufacturing of machinery	NO
1.A.2.g	Other – non-specified	0.01

**Note:** NO = not occurring. Survey data indicate that solid biomass combustion does not occur in the sectors.

### Gas biomass

Sludge gas is produced at the Tirau dairy processing facility. Cattle effluent is utilised to produce sludge gas that is used to raise heat for the milk processing facility, which is open from September through to December each year. See section 3.3.1 (Biomass) for further information.

Sludge gas is not metered or analysed at the site, but estimates of flow rate and CH<sub>4</sub> content were obtained from the facility manager for the 2011 reporting year. MBIE then used these data to calculate an estimate of the total energy content, which was then confirmed by the facility manager.

The facility has operated in the same fashion since its construction in the late 1980s, therefore this estimate was assumed to be valid across the time series.

### Liquid fuels (diesel, gasoline and fuel oil)

As mentioned in section 3.3.1 (Liquid fuels), New Zealand uses the *Annual Liquid Fuel Survey* to capture sales by independent distributors. With this information, some liquid fuel demand that would otherwise be allocated to national transport is reallocated to the correct sectors' demand. In terms of the Energy sector emission estimates, emissions attributed to category 1.A.3 *Transport* decrease by around 20 per cent as a result of this reallocation, and emissions attributed to other categories, such as 1.A.4.c *Agriculture/forestry/fishing* increase significantly.

Following ERT recommendations (2007 in-country review), New Zealand began to disaggregate liquid fuel combustion in the 1.A.2 *Manufacturing industries and construction* subsector for the 2011 inventory. Diesel and gasoline consumption were disaggregated for the 2012 submission, and the method has been extended to include fuel oil for this submission.

While data are not collected at this level of detail in energy surveys for liquid fuels, New Zealand has produced estimates based on Statistics New Zealand survey data. Statistics New Zealand conducted a manufacturing energy use survey (Statistics New Zealand, 2010), which assessed energy consumption and end use across manufacturing industries for the 2009 calendar year.

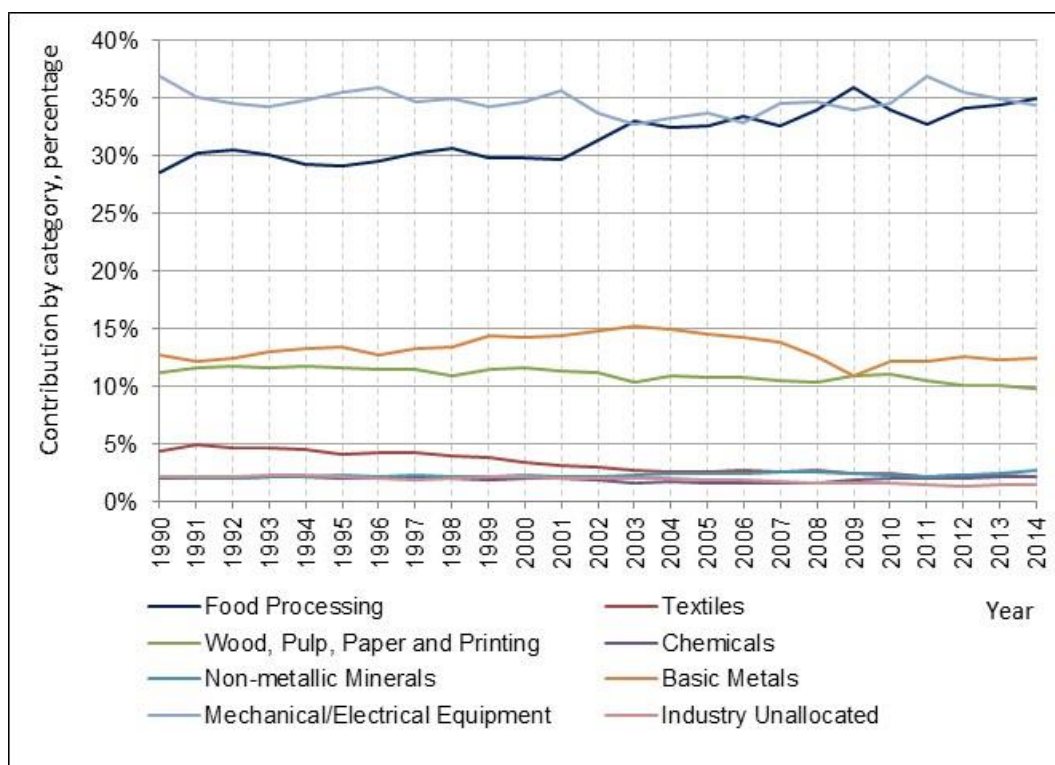
These splits, along with sub-sector gross domestic product (GDP) data from Statistics New Zealand for the period, were used to calculate implied energy intensities (PJ per unit of GDP) for each sub-sector for diesel, gasoline and fuel oil. These intensities were then applied to Statistics New Zealand GDP data across the time series and scaled to match the fuel sales reported for all manufacturing industries and construction to estimate activity data for each sub-sector.

In past national energy surveys, consumption of liquid fuels in the mining sector was captured along with that in the forestry and logging sector as ‘other primary industry’. Statistics New Zealand conducted an energy use survey of primary industries in 2008 (Statistics New Zealand, 2008). In this inventory, these data were used to estimate the split of ‘other primary industry’ consumption into ‘forestry and logging’ and ‘mining’. As a result, a significant shift of emissions from agriculture, forestry and fisheries to mining and construction can be seen across the time series in this inventory.

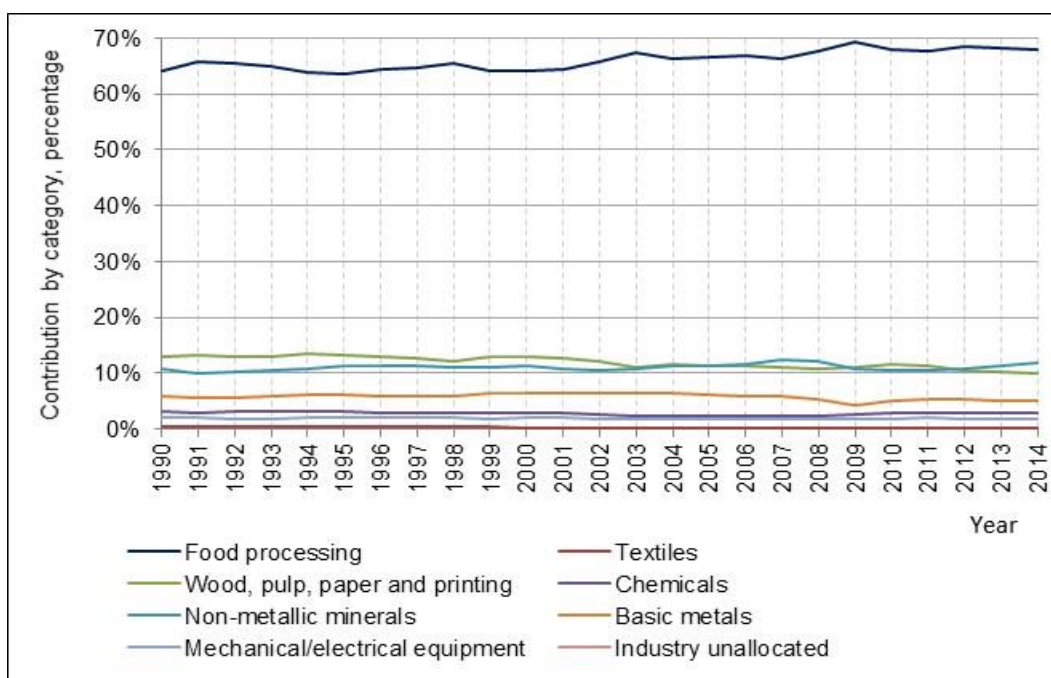
By disaggregating into sub-sectors, more accurate estimates of stationary versus mobile combustion for diesel were also able to be made, resulting in small changes to the emissions from manufacturing industries and construction.

Disaggregating the *Manufacturing industries and construction* category for solid fuels, solid biomass, gasoline and diesel has led to the *Other – not specified* category (1.A.2.g) under *Manufacturing industries and construction* decreasing significantly. The splits are shown below in figure 3.3.8, figure 3.3.9 and figure 3.3.10.

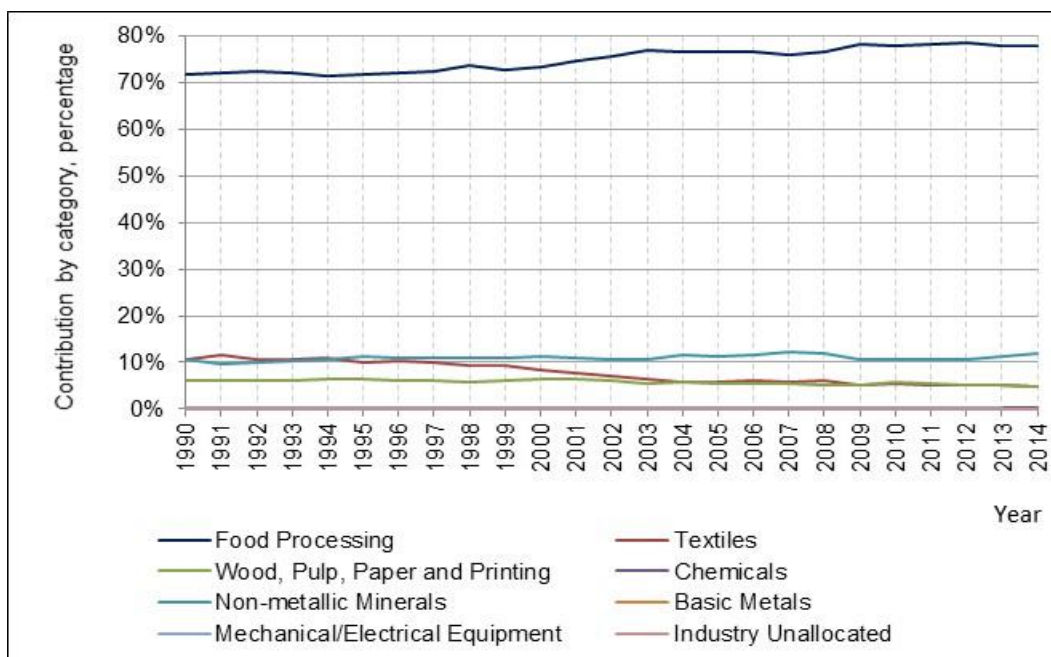
**Figure 3.3.8 Splits used for Manufacturing industries and construction category – Gasoline (1990–2014)**



**Figure 3.3.9 Splits used for Manufacturing industries and construction category – Diesel (1990–2014)**



**Figure 3.3.10 Splits used for Manufacturing industries and construction category – Fuel oil (1990–2014)**



### *Gaseous fuels*

Annual gas consumption statistics are published by MBIE. A review of the allocation of gas consumption data was undertaken in 2011 by MBIE. The purpose of this review was to address time-series discontinuities in the sectoral breakdown for some sectors prior to 2006. Several inconsistencies in sector reporting were found, along with a considerable amount of missing data for sectoral breakdowns. Inconsistencies from 2003–05 were due to changing surveys over time. Inconsistencies or missing data prior to 2003 were re-worked/re-estimated. These missing data comprised around 40 per cent of total gas use (which was not altered at a total level but only reallocated by sector).



Where necessary, new estimates were made based on consumer data. In order of preference, data from major consumers of gas were used first as they are more reliable, accurate and easily classified by sector. Where this was not available gas retailers' reported sales by sector were used, and if this was not available then estimates based on regressions using GDP data were used. GDP output/production data were used along with assumptions about energy intensity/consumption of sub-sectors (to as detailed a level as possible). Since there are a number of sector classifications represented by only one or two major gas consumers, data from major consumers were sometimes able to be used as the first preference, but not always. Where there are industries with many major gas consumers, gas retailers' reported sales by sector were used, though these can at times exhibit data quality issues.

A review was also undertaken in 2015 by MBIE covering data going back to 1999. Several sales previously identified as wholesale sales (i.e., gas bought to be on-sold) were in fact sold to consumers, but at 'wholesale' (lower) prices. Work was done to correct the classifications of these sales, based on customer name, to their relevant sectors.

### *1.A.2.a Iron and steel*

Activity data for coal used in iron and steel production are reported to MBIE by New Zealand Steel. A considerable amount of coal is used in the production of iron. The majority of the coal is used in the direct reduction process to remove oxygen from iron-sand. However, all emissions from the use of coal are included in the Industrial Processes sector because the primary purpose of the coal is to produce iron (IPCC, 2006). A small amount of gas is used in the production of iron and steel to provide energy for the process and is reported under the Energy sector.

### *1.A.2.c Chemicals*

The *Chemicals* category includes estimates from the following sub-industries:

- industrial gases and synthetic resin
- organic industrial chemicals
- inorganic industrial chemicals, other chemical production, rubber and plastic products.

The quantity of natural gas used for the production of methanol and ammonia (and subsequently urea) has been split into feedstock gas, which is included in 2.B.5.5, and energy-use gas, which is included in 1.A.2.c *Chemicals*. Further details are included chapter 4 (Industrial processes and product use).

The activity data for methanol production are supplied directly by Methanex New Zealand. Until 2004, methanol was produced at two plants by Methanex New Zealand. In November 2004, production at the Motunui plant was halted and the plant re-opened in late 2008. Methanex New Zealand exports the majority of this methanol.

Methanex is the sole methanol producer in New Zealand and considers its gas consumption to be commercially sensitive information. New Zealand uses a Tier 2 (IPCC, 2006) approach to estimating emissions from methanol production that uses gas consumption at the plant and country, and field-specific emission factors to calculate potential emissions before deducting the carbon sequestered in the end product.

The major non-fuel-related emissions from the methanol process are CH<sub>4</sub> and non-methane volatile organic compounds.

### *On-site electricity generation*

As mentioned in section 3.3.1, on-site electricity generation is allocated to either public electricity and heat production or the sector in which the associated plant operates, using the decision tree shown in figure 3.3.7.

### **Uncertainties and time-series consistency**

Uncertainties in emission and activity data estimates are those relevant to the entire Energy sector (annex 4, sections A4.1, A4.2 and A4.3).

### **Source-specific QA/QC and verification**

In the preparation of this inventory, the *Fugitive* category underwent Tier 1 quality-assurance and quality-control checks as recommended in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. These include regular control sums throughout systems to verify system integrity, and time-series consistency checks.

### **Source-specific recalculations**

As mentioned under activity data, during 2014, the coal data system at MBIE was revised to internally disaggregate manufacturing industries based on a 2011 survey of major coal users. Therefore, the disaggregation procedure previously used within the greenhouse gas data system is no longer necessary. Note that this change in activity data has not resulted in any change in total energy emissions, only a reallocation between sub-sectors.

## **3.3.7 Fuel combustion: Transport (CRF 1.A.3)**

### **Description**

This category includes emissions from fuels combusted during domestic transportation, such as civil aviation, road, rail and domestic marine transport. Emissions from international marine and aviation bunkers are reported as memo items and are not included in New Zealand's total emissions.

In 2014, subsector 1.A.3 *Transport* was responsible for 14,131 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (44 per cent of emissions from the Energy sector), or 17 per cent of gross emissions. Emissions have increased 5,340 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (61 per cent) from the 8,791 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e emitted in 1990. The transport emissions profile in 2014 was dominated by emissions from category 1.A.3.b *Road transportation*. In 2014, road transport accounted for 12,811 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (91 per cent) of total transport emissions. This is an increase of 5,304 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (71 per cent) from the 1990 level of 7,500 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

### **Changes in emissions between 2013 and 2014**

Between 2013 and 2014, emissions from transport increased by 44 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.3 per cent).

Key categories identified in the 2014 level assessment from the *Transport* category include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- road transport – gasoline
- road transport – diesel oil.

Key categories identified in the 2014 trend assessment from the *Transport* category include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- road transport – diesel oil
- road transport – liquefied petroleum gases
- road transport – gaseous fuels.

## Methodological issues

### 1.A.3.a Civil aviation

A Tier 1 approach (IPCC, 2006) that does not use landing and take-off cycles has been used to estimate emissions from the *Civil aviation* category. Given the uncertainty surrounding CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors for landing and take-off cycles, a Tier 2 approach to estimating non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions would not necessarily reduce uncertainty (IPCC, 2006).

### 1.A.3.b Road transportation

The IPCC (2006) Tier 1 approach was used to calculate CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from road transportation using New Zealand-specific emission factors calculated using data provided by New Zealand's sole oil refinery for oil products and the weighted average emissions factor of New Zealand gas fields for compressed natural gas (CNG).

Since the 2012 submission, New Zealand has used a Tier 2 (IPCC, 2006) methodology to estimate CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from road transport. Data collected by New Zealand's Ministry of Transport provide comprehensive information on vehicle-kilometres-travelled by vehicle class and fuel type from 2001–14. Before 2001, insufficient data were available, so good practice guidance was used to guide the choice of splicing method to ensure time-series consistency and accuracy.

The current New Zealand vehicle fleet is split evenly between vehicles:

- manufactured in New Zealand<sup>17</sup> or imported for sale as new vehicles
- produced and used in Japan and then imported into New Zealand.

This split has been relatively constant for the past eight years.

For this reason, when estimating emissions from road transport, the New Zealand vehicle fleet (and associated CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions) is split into the 'new vehicle fleet' and 'used vehicle fleet' (based on a vehicle's year of manufacture rather than when they are first added to the New Zealand fleet).

New vehicles were allocated an appropriate vehicle class from the COPERT 4 model (European Environment Agency, 2007), and used Japanese vehicles were allocated emission factors as per categories from the Japanese Ministry of the Environment. These emission factors are broken down by:

- vehicle type
- fuel type
- vehicle weight class
- year of manufacture.

---

<sup>17</sup> As at 2015, New Zealand only manufactures a small number of buses and heavy trucks.

Due to the presence of expensive catalysts, many used vehicles imported into New Zealand had their catalytic converters removed before being exported from Japan. The Ministry of Transport undertook several testing studies to determine the proportion of catalytic converters that are removed in Japan before export.

Information on non-CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors can be found in annex 4, table A4.7.

Vehicle-kilometres-travelled were sourced from national six-monthly warrant of fitness inspections. These were further split into travel type (urban, rural, highway, motorway) using New Zealand’s Road Assessment and Maintenance Management system.

To further split the ‘urban’ travel type into cold and hot starts, a New Zealand household travel survey called the ‘New Zealand Travel Survey’ (Ministry of Transport, 2010) is used. The New Zealand Travel Survey provides detailed trip-by-trip information on travel type. This is used to establish the percentage of light vehicle urban travel that was cold and hot starts.

MBIE and Ministry for the Environment met with the Australian inventory reporting team in July 2011 to conduct a review of proposed methodologies for calculating emissions of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions associated with road transport. New Zealand’s Tier 2 approach for road transport was presented, resulting in a recommendation from the Australian team that the new methodology be adopted for the 2012 submission and that New Zealand attempt to use the IPCC good practice guidance (IPCC, 2000) to choose an appropriate splicing method.

Figure 3.3.11 and figure 3.3.12 show a comparison of the previously used Tier 1 method with the method for estimation of non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from gasoline combustion with the Tier 2 method used in this submission.

**Figure 3.3.11 Methane emissions from road transport from 2001 to 2014 – Gasoline**

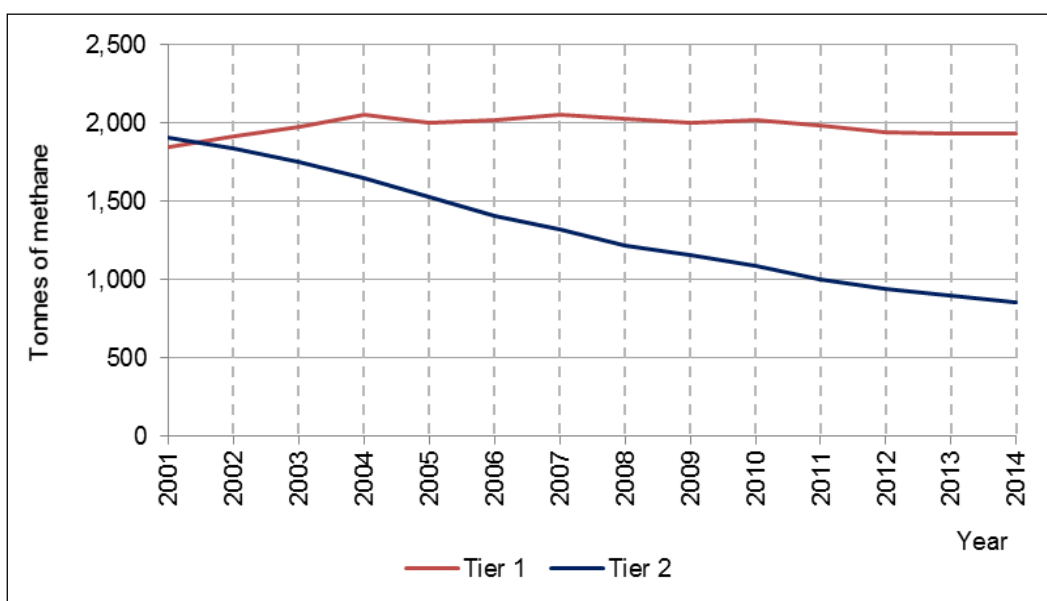
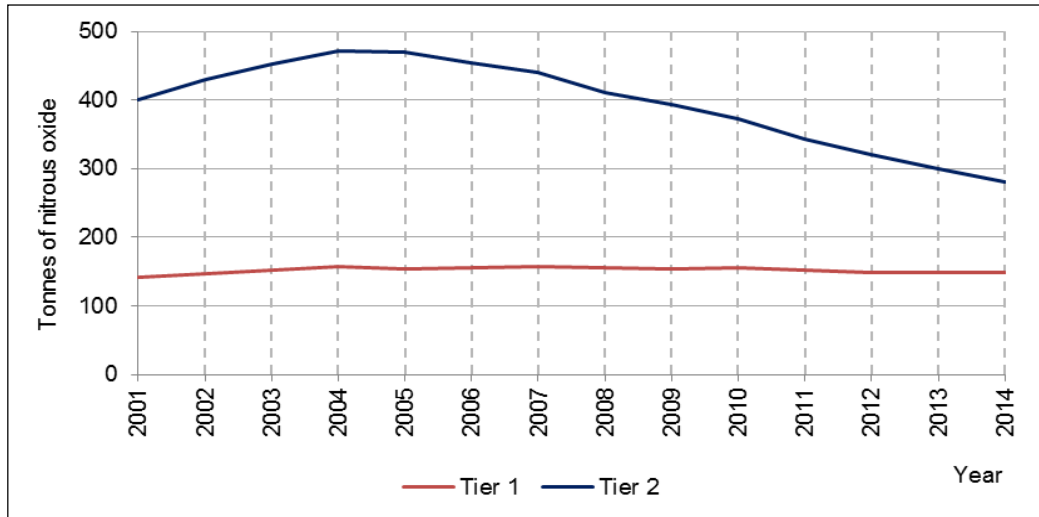


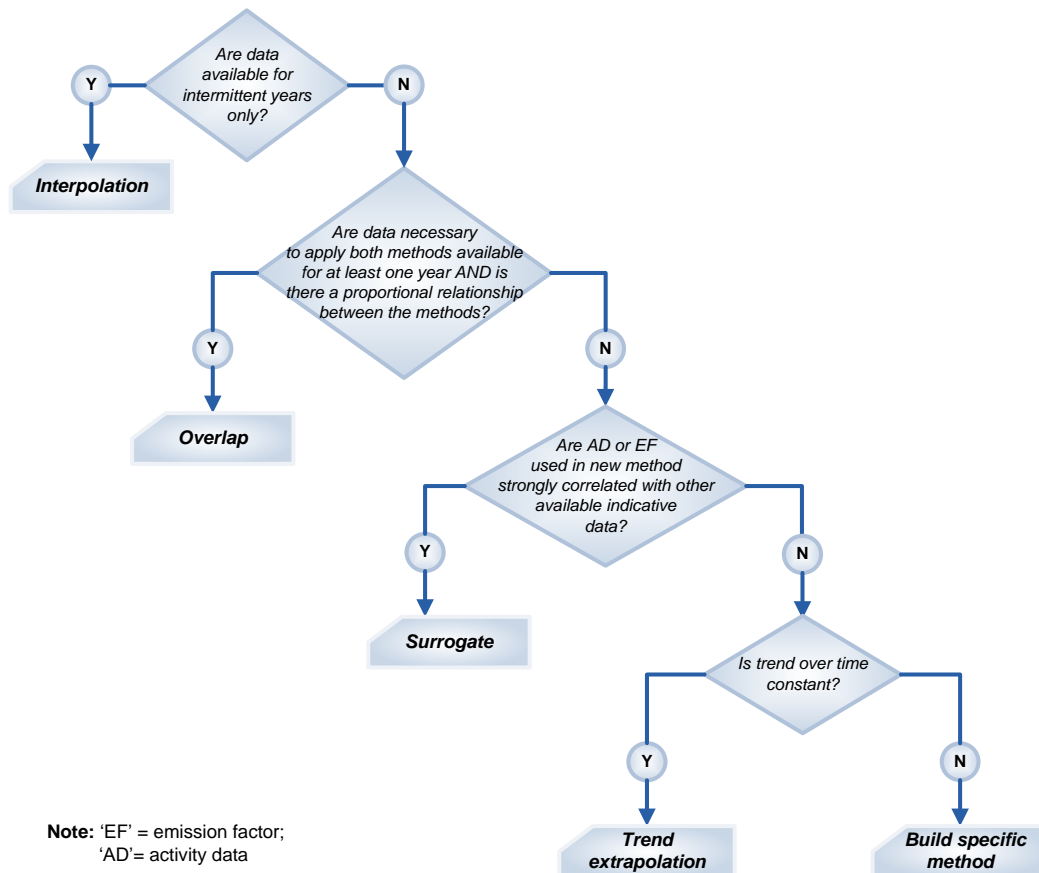
Figure 3.3.12 Nitrous oxide emissions from road transport from 2001 to 2014 – Gasoline



*Time-series consistency*

The data available for applying the Tier 2 methodology between 1990 and 2000 were insufficient, so combining the methods to form a complete time series (splicing) was necessary. To establish the most appropriate splicing method, the following process for analysis of the relationship between the Tier 1 and Tier 2 methods was used (see figure 3.3.13). The process was developed on a basis of the IPCC good practice guidance (IPCC, 2000).

Figure 3.3.13 Splicing method decision tree for gasoline emissions



For all fuels, interpolation was considered inappropriate due to the size of the block of unavailable data and the lack of data earlier than the missing block (1990–2000).

For emission estimates from diesel and liquefied petroleum gas (LPG), the relationship between Tier 1 and Tier 2 appears nearly constant for both N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> from 2001 until 2004. As a result, the overlap method was used (IPCC, 2000), with:

$$y_t = x_t \left( \frac{\sum_{i=m}^n y_i}{\sum_{i=m}^n x_i} \right)$$

Where:  $y_t$  is the recalculated emission estimate computed using the overlap method  
 $x_t$  is the estimate developed using the previous method  
 $y_i$  and  $x_i$  are the estimates prepared using the new and previously used methods during the period of overlap, as denoted by years  $m$  through  $n$ .

However, for gasoline vehicles the ratio Tier 2:Tier 1 appears to change approximately linearly with time. While surrogates for Ministry of Transport data were available (fuel consumption), their use resulted in a step-change that is likely not representative of road transport emissions for the period. While the trend in emissions was not consistent over time, the trend of the Tier 2:Tier 1 ratio emission estimates showed a strong linear relationship with time. As a result, a hybrid method of overlap and trend extrapolation was chosen with:

$$y_t = (at + b)x_t$$

Where:  $t$  is the year for which a new estimate is required  
 $a$  is the slope of the line achieved by regressing Tier 2:Tier 1 for the overlap period  
 $b$  is the intercept of the line achieved by regressing Tier 2:Tier 1 for the overlap period  
 $x_t$  is the estimate for year  $t$  using the previous methodology.

In the case of CH<sub>4</sub>, the relationship is decreasing over the entire overlap period (2001–10), as would be expected with the increasing uptake of emissions control technology. This relationship was extrapolated back to the beginning of the time series to derive a factor by which to multiply the Tier 1 estimate for a given year.

The Tier 2–Tier 1 relationship in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions appears to increase in time until 2005, when it begins to decrease. This is consistent with international experience because N<sub>2</sub>O emissions increased with the uptake of early emission control technologies, followed by a peak and subsequent decline as newer technologies entered the fleet. As the earlier part of the overlap is likely to be a better estimate of the relationship prior, this trend was extrapolated back to 1990 to derive a factor by which to multiply the Tier 1 estimate for a given year.

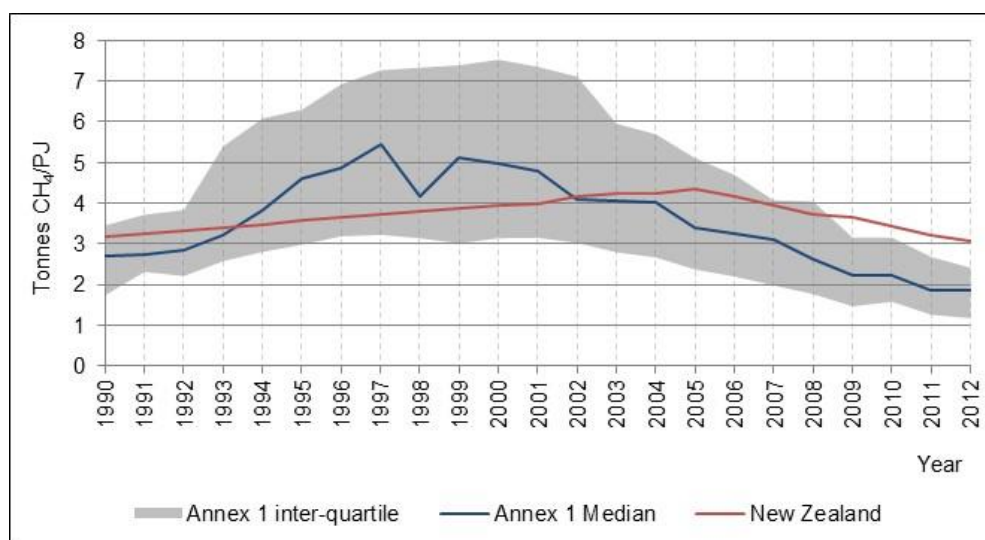
A quality check was necessary to confirm that extrapolation of this trend over such a long period did not result in a New Zealand-implied emission factor diverging significantly from international observation. An international average implied emission factor was calculated using the IPCC Emission Factor Database (2012). For the purposes of this calculation, all countries using default emission factors – including New Zealand – were removed from the calculation.

Figure 3.3.14 and figure 3.3.15 indicate that the implied emission factor resulting from the new methodology and splicing is consistent with those observed internationally across the time series. The agreement is poorer for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, due to the more complicated effect of changing technology and the lack of data at key stages in the technology update.

International estimates show a peak in implied emission factors for N<sub>2</sub>O between the mid-1990s and the early 2000s. This peak is consistent with the tendency of first generation emissions control technology to reduce particulate and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions but increase N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. In later years, as more advanced emissions-control technologies enter the fleet, N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors decline.

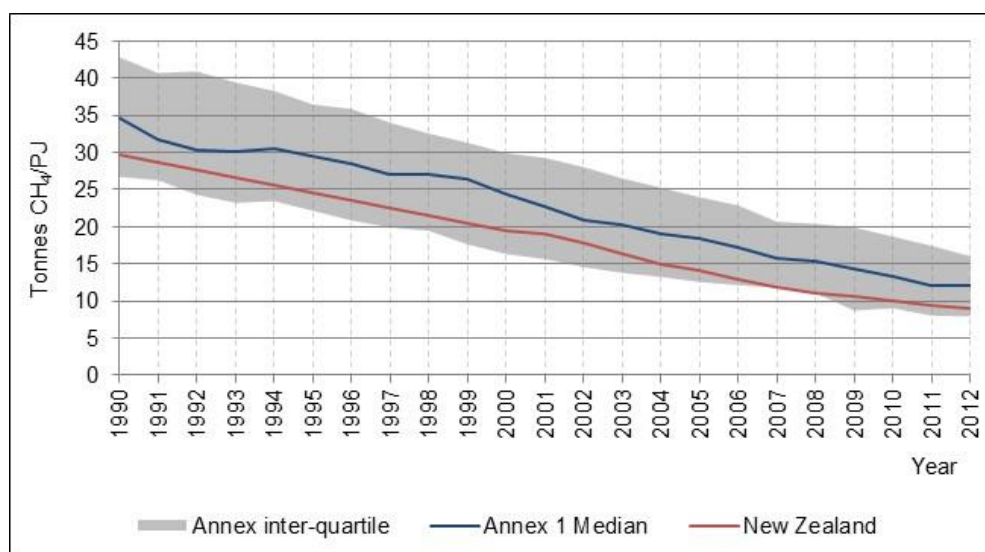
First generation emissions-control technology could be damaged by leaded gasoline. Lead was removed from all gasoline in New Zealand in 1996, therefore it is likely that N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors were flat for the early 1990s and began to increase sometime shortly after this. However, as data for this period are not available, the trend from 2001 to 2004 was extrapolated back to 1990. This is a conservative approach that is likely to overestimate rather than underestimate N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

**Figure 3.3.14 Nitrous oxide implied emission factors from 1990 to 2012 – Gasoline road transport**



**Note:** Only 1990–2012 data were available for Annex I Parties at the time of the inventory compilation.

**Figure 3.3.15 Methane implied emission factors from 1990 to 2012 – Gasoline road transport**



**Note:** Only 1990–2012 data were available for Annex I Parties at the time of the inventory compilation.

### *Dual-fuel vehicles*

Vehicle-kilometres-travelled data collected by the Ministry of Transport allocate vehicles using dual fuels (LPG–gasoline and CNG–gasoline) to the *Gasoline* category. Historically, non-CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors have been lower for LPG than those for gasoline. Analysis undertaken to remove activity data from gasoline to be allocated to LPG resulted in a slight decrease in overall emissions. As a result, the reallocation was not made due to a desire to be conservative when applying methods that would lead to net emission reductions.

The amount of natural gas used in vehicles on New Zealand roads was significantly larger in 1990 than it was in 2014, when almost all natural gas in road transport was used in buses. For the purposes of time-series consistency, the new methodology was considered incomparable with the previous methodology due to fundamental differences in the type of activity that the two methods represent. The CH<sub>4</sub> emission factors (tonnes CH<sub>4</sub>/PJ) from a purpose-built natural gas (CNG) bus are known to be significantly lower than those from a light passenger vehicle built to run on gasoline then converted to use natural gas.

To ensure that emissions were not underestimated, an estimate of the energy used in CNG buses was made. The remaining natural gas was then assumed to be combusted in converted light passenger vehicles, and an IPCC default emission factor was used to estimate the associated emissions.

### *Blended biofuels*

Small volumes of bio-gasoline and biodiesel are sold blended with mineral oil products and combusted in the Road Transport sector. To ensure that liquid biofuel combustion is considered in the inventory, the energy split was calculated (i.e., gasoline as a share of combined gasoline and bio-gasoline or mineral diesel as a share of mineral diesel and biodiesel). The new estimate was then multiplied by this factor to account for gasoline and diesel not combusted. The emissions from the combustion of biofuels were then estimated using a Tier 1 methodology, as in previous inventories.

### *Overall effect of moving to Tier 2 methodology*

The Tier 2 methodology indicated that New Zealand had been underestimating emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O and overestimating emissions of CH<sub>4</sub> from 1990 to 2009. The combined result was an underestimation of CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions from road transport for the period.

The result is consistent with the known effect of older catalytic converters to decrease CH<sub>4</sub> emissions while increasing emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O relative to those observed from vehicles without emission controls.

As more advanced emissions-control technologies entered the fleet, the difference between N<sub>2</sub>O estimates from the Tier 2 methodology and Tier 1 methodology reduced, while the differences between the CH<sub>4</sub> emissions continued to increase. From 2010, the combined CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions from N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> in road transport are lower under the Tier 2 methodology than under the previous Tier 1 methodology, reflecting continued improvements in emission-control technology entering the fleet (see figure 3.3.16).



Figure 3.3.16 Total methane and nitrous oxide road transport emissions from 1990 to 2014



### 1.A.3.c Railways

Emissions from the *Railways* category (including both liquid and solid fuels) were estimated using a Tier 1 approach (IPCC, 2006).

### 1.A.3.d Navigation (domestic marine transport)

Emissions from the *Navigation* category in New Zealand were estimated using a Tier 1 approach (IPCC, 2006).

## Activity data

### 1.A.3.a Civil aviation

MBIE currently collects aviation fuels used for international and domestic aviation through the DPFI. The respondents of this survey are New Zealand's five main oil companies, namely, BP, Z Energy (formerly Shell), ExxonMobil, Chevron and Gull (Gull participates only in gasoline and diesel sales).

The distinction between domestic and international flights is based on refuelling at the domestic and international terminals of New Zealand airports. The allocation of aviation fuels between domestic and international segments has previously been raised by the ERT. A previous centralised review stated (UNFCCC, 2009):

The National Inventory Report (NIR) reports that the allocation of fuel consumption between domestic and international air transport is based on refuelling at the domestic and international terminals of New Zealand's airports. Currently splitting the domestic and international components of fuels used for international flights with a domestic segment was not considered; however, the number of international flights with a domestic segment is considered to be negligible. The Expert Review Team (ERT) notes that in 2006, New Zealand began consultations with the airlines to clarify the situation and improve the relevant Activity Data (AD), and is currently working on a methodology that will allow for better international and domestic fuel use allocation. New Zealand is encouraged to adopt the new approach and report the outcome in its 2010 submissions.

After consultation with different parties, MBIE believes that the current data collection methodology is sufficient and robust enough to ensure all the domestic aviation fuels are reported accordingly and do not result in any significant missing or misallocation of domestic fuel use. Further information on the methodology used is given below.

In the DPFI, the oil companies report quantities of different fuels (jet A1, aviation gasoline and kerosene amongst others) used for the purposes of international and domestic transport. The companies allocate the fuel to international or domestic transport based on whether or not they charge GST on the fuel sold – GST is not charged when the destination of a flight is outside of New Zealand.

Some international flights from New Zealand contain a domestic leg, for example, Christchurch–Auckland–Tokyo. Industry practice is to refuel at both points with sufficient fuel to reach the next destination so that the domestic leg will be coded appropriately. By this logic, fuel used for the domestic leg will attract GST and therefore be coded as domestic, and the international leg, which does not attract GST, will be coded as international.

Although this is a supply-side approach, MBIE believes the split of international and domestic transport to be accurate because BP, Z, ExxonMobil and Chevron control 100 per cent of the aviation fuels market in New Zealand. Based on the above findings, MBIE believes that the current data collection methodology is sufficient and robust enough to ensure all the domestic aviation fuels are reported accordingly and do not result in missing or misallocation of domestic fuel use.

#### *1.A.3.b Road transportation*

Activity data for the Road Transport sector are provided by the Ministry of Transport's six-monthly fleet data and MBIE's national energy statistics. For more information on the use of vehicle fleet data for estimating non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, see methodological issues above.

Activity data on the consumption of fuel by the Transport sector were sourced from the DPFI conducted by MBIE. LPG and CNG consumption figures are reported online by MBIE.

As mentioned in section 3.3.1, this inventory continues to use the results of the *Annual Liquid Fuel Survey* that began in 2009. The purpose of this survey is to capture the allocation of fuel resold by small independent resellers. These independent resellers account for nearly 18 per cent of national diesel sales and 3 per cent of national gasoline sales.

As a result of resale data captured by the *Annual Liquid Fuel Survey*, emissions that would otherwise be reported under category 1.A.3.b *Road transportation* are allocated to the correct (sub)category.

For time-series consistency, these reallocations were also made from 1990–2008, before the collection of data on the resale of liquid fuel by independent distributors.

The diesel activity data for the *Road transport* category are assumed to be the diesel reported for domestic transport, less that reported by KiwiRail in 1.A.3.c *Railways* and 1.A.3.d *Domestic navigation*, discussed below.

### 1.A.3.c Railways

Activity data for fuel used in this category are obtained directly from KiwiRail, the operator of national rail services. This also includes diesel sold to the metropolitan service operated by Veolia in Auckland.

### 1.A.3.d Domestic navigation

Fuel oil activity data on fuel use by domestic transport are sourced from the quarterly DPFI conducted by MBIE. The DPFI provides monthly marine diesel supply figures that are added to automotive diesel consumption data provided by KiwiRail, the operator of diesel ferries, to obtain total diesel consumption in the Navigation sector. New Zealand-specific emission factors have been used to estimate CO<sub>2</sub> emissions and, because of insufficient data, the IPCC 2006 default emission factors have been used to estimate CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

Fuel sales to domestic navigation and international marine bunkers are reported separately in national energy data surveys. The companies allocate the fuel to international or domestic transport based on whether or not they charge GST on the fuel sold – GST is not charged when the destination of a voyage is outside of New Zealand.

Historically, the Marsden Point oil refinery produced marine diesel oil (MDO). Production of MDO at the refinery stopped in late 2006. Data collected from the operators of the Interislander Ferry service (KiwiRail) have not included MDO use since 2006. This coincided with this operator ceasing a ‘fast ferry’ service between the North Island and South Island – this ferry ran on MDO – whereas the remainder of its fleet runs on fuel oil. There is no significant quantity of diesel used for commercial domestic navigation in New Zealand. There may be smaller quantities of diesel used in private and/or recreational vessels, but this is difficult to measure. The DPFI would capture these sales as road transport.

## Uncertainties and time-series consistency

Uncertainties in emission estimates from the *Transport* category are relevant to the entire Fuel Combustion sector (table 3.3.4).

## Source-specific QA/QC and verification

In the preparation of this inventory, the *Fugitive* category underwent Tier 1 quality-assurance and quality-control checks as recommended in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. These include regular control sums throughout systems to verify system integrity, and time-series consistency checks.

Comparison of international implied emission factors across the time series (1990–2012), and those resulting from the new Tier 2 methodology for CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from road transport, were made using the IPCC Locator Tool (version 3.4).

## Source-specific recalculations

Some revisions to historical data have been made within the oil data system at MBIE. This was in response to the ERT recommendation to endeavour to reconcile the differences between the MOS and the DPFI. The most significant revisions were made to the MOS for jet fuel and heavy fuel oil between 2003 and 2008 for both domestic and international consumption. Some errors were also corrected in the DPFI where some exports had incorrectly been coded as international bunkers (or vice versa).

## Source-specific planned improvements

There are no planned improvements currently in this sector.

### 3.3.8 Fuel combustion: Other sectors (CRF 1.A.4)

#### Description

The category 1.A.4 *Other sectors* comprises emissions from fuels combusted in the *Commercial/institutional*, *Residential*, and *Agriculture/forestry/fisheries* subcategories.

In 2014, the *Fuel combustion – other sectors* category accounted for 3,380 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (10 per cent of the emissions from the Energy sector). This is an increase of 477 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (16 per cent) from the 1990 value of 2,903 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

#### Changes in emissions between 2013 and 2014

Between 2013 and 2014, emissions from 1.A.4 *Other sectors* increased by 130 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (4 per cent).

Key categories identified in the 2014 level assessment from the *Other sectors* category include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- Agriculture/forestry/fishing – liquid fuels
- Commercial/institutional – gaseous fuels
- Commercial/institutional – liquid fuels.

Key categories identified in the 2014 trend assessment from the *Other sectors* category include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- Agriculture/forestry/fishing – solid fuels
- Commercial/institutional – gaseous fuels
- Commercial/institutional – liquid fuels
- Residential – solid fuels.

#### Methodological issues

There are no notable methodological issues in this category.

#### Activity data

##### *Liquid fuels*

As mentioned in section 3.3.1, this inventory continues to use the results of the *Annual Liquid Fuel Survey* that began in 2009. The purpose of this survey is to capture the allocation of fuel resold by small independent resellers. In 2014, these independent resellers accounted for 29 per cent of national diesel deliveries and nearly 8 per cent of national gasoline deliveries.

As the result of resale data captured by the *Annual Liquid Fuel Survey*, emissions that would otherwise be reported under category 1.A.3.b *Road transportation* are allocated to the correct category.

For time-series consistency, these reallocations are also made from 1990–2008, before the collection of data on the resale of liquid fuel by small, independent distributors.

As mentioned in section 3.3.6 (in Activity data, *Liquid fuels*), historical national energy sales surveys captured fuel use by mining operations under ‘other primary industry’. For consistency with IPCC guidelines, this inventory uses the Statistics New Zealand *Energy Use Survey: Primary industries 2008* (Statistics New Zealand, 2008) to estimate the split of historical other primary industry between forestry and logging and mining (see table 3.3.3).

**Table 3.3.3** Split of ‘other primary industry’

Activity	Petrol (%)	Diesel (%)	Fuel oil (%)
Forestry and logging	85.9	27.2	51.4
Mining	14.1	72.8	48.6

### *Solid fuels*

In 2010, it was discovered that some coal reported as sold to the commercial sector was in fact being on-sold. As a result, some activity previously reported under the Commercial sector has been reallocated to the Agriculture sector. This on-selling is assumed to continue across the time series 1990–2014.

### *Solid biomass*

New Zealand estimates residential combustion of biomass using household number estimates from Statistics New Zealand along with five-yearly census figures estimating the percentage of households using biomass for heating. Interpolation is used to estimate shares for intermediate years.

The energy content of biomass burnt in each household that uses biomass for heat was estimated by the study *Energy Use in New Zealand Households* (BRANZ, 2002).

### *Gaseous fuels*

Annual gas consumption statistics are published by MBIE. Reviews of all gas consumption data were undertaken in 2011 and 2015 by MBIE. For further information, see section 3.3.6 (in Activity data, *Gaseous fuels*).

## Uncertainties and time-series consistency

Uncertainties in emission estimates for data from other sectors are relevant to the entire Energy sector (table 3.3.4).

### Source-specific QA/QC and verification

In the preparation of this inventory, the *Other sectors* category underwent Tier 1 quality-assurance and quality-control checks as recommended in the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006). These include regular control sums throughout systems to verify system integrity, and consistency checks of implied emission factors.

### Source-specific recalculations

Some recalculations may have occurred across the time series due to revisions of activity data.

## Source-specific planned improvements

There are no current planned improvements for this specific category.

## 3.4 Fugitive emissions from fuels (CRF 1.B)

Fugitive emissions arise from the production, processing, transmission, storage and use of fossil fuels, and from non-productive combustion. This category comprises two subcategories: *Solid fuels* and *Oil and natural gas*.

In 2014, fugitive emissions from fuels accounted for 1,996 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (6 per cent) of emissions from the Energy sector. This is an increase of 650 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (48 per cent) from the 1990 level of 1,346 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

### Changes in emissions between 2013 and 2014

Between 2013 and 2014, fugitive emissions from fuels increased by 187 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (10 per cent). This was primarily the result of increased activity in category 1.B.1.b *Oil and natural gas*.

Key categories identified in the 2014 level assessment from the *Fugitive emissions* category include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- Oil and natural gas and other emissions from energy production – other – geothermal.

Key categories identified in the 2014 level assessment from the *Fugitive emissions* category include CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from:

- Oil and natural gas and other emissions from energy production – other – at industrial plants and power stations.

Key categories identified in the 2014 trend assessment from the *Fugitive emissions* category include CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from:

- Oil and natural gas and other emissions from energy production – other – geothermal
- Natural gas – processing
- Natural gas – distribution.

Key categories identified in the 2014 trend assessment from the *Fugitive emissions* category include CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from:

- Natural gas – distribution
- Fugitive – coal mining and handling – underground.

### 3.4.1 Fugitive emissions from fuels: Solid fuels (CRF 1.B.1)

#### Description

In 2014, fugitive emissions from the *Solid fuels* category produced 193 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (10 per cent) of emissions from the *Fugitive emissions* category. This is a decrease of 145 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (–43 per cent) from the 337 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e reported for 1990.

Between 2013 and 2014, fugitive emissions from the *Solid fuels* category decreased by 26 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (–12 per cent) as a result of decreased production from underground mines.

New Zealand's fugitive emissions from the *Solid fuels* category are a by-product of coal-mining operations. Methane is created during coal formation. The amount of CH<sub>4</sub> released during coal mining is dependent on the coal grade and the depth of the coal seam. In 2011, 66.7 per cent of the CH<sub>4</sub> from coal mining came from underground mining. This includes the emissions from post-underground mining activities such as coal processing, transportation and use. In 2014, New Zealand coal production was 4.0 million tonnes, a 14 per cent decrease from the 2013 production level.

At the end of 2014, there was no known flaring of CH<sub>4</sub> at coal mines in New Zealand, and CH<sub>4</sub> captured for industrial use is negligible. Pilot schemes of both coal seam gas and underground coal gasification began in 2012, but these projects have not progressed.

## Methodological issues

The *Underground mining* category dominates fugitive emissions from coal mining. The New Zealand-specific emission factor for underground mining of sub-bituminous coal is used to calculate CH<sub>4</sub> emissions (Beamish and Vance, 1992). Emission factors for the other subcategories, for example, surface mining, are sourced from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.

### Activity data

Activity data for this category are collected from MBIE's coal production survey. This survey gathers quarterly data on coal production by mine-type (underground and/or surface) and rank (coking, bituminous, sub-bituminous, lignite).

### Abandoned underground mines (1.B.1.a.1.iii)

MBIE, in conjunction with New Zealand Petroleum and Minerals, has been conducting an investigation and seeking expert advice to ascertain whether or not the activity is occurring. According to the IPCC Guidelines (2006), mines of only a few acres in size should be disregarded, and, additionally, emissions from non-gassy mines and flooded mines are presumed to have negligible emissions. So it is important to note that most New Zealand mines are small by European standards and can be disregarded. The first stage of the project is now complete and concludes that the activity is not occurring (NO) in the North Island. Details are given in table 3.4.1. The second stage of the project, focusing on the South Island, is ongoing, but early indications suggest it is likely that the activity is also not occurring (NO).

**Table 3.4.1** Details of abandoned underground mines in the North Island

Region/coalfield	Significant mine	Status
Northland	Kamo	Only one significant mine; flooded
Waikato	Rotowaro mines	Underground mines either flooded or subsequently opencast mined
	Huntly West	Flooded
	Taupiri/Ralphs	Mines under Huntly township; flooded
Taranaki	Tatu	Only one significant mine; flooded

## Uncertainties and time-series consistency

Uncertainties in fugitive emissions are relevant to the entire Energy sector (table 3.3.4).

### Source-specific QA/QC and verification

In the preparation of this inventory, the *Fugitive emissions* category underwent Tier 1 quality assurance and quality control checks as recommended in the Guidelines (IPCC, 2006). These include regular control sums throughout systems to verify system integrity, and consistency checks of implied emission factors.

### Source-specific recalculations

Historical coal production data have been revised due to revisions in data provided by companies. This has resulted in minor revisions in activity data and corresponding emissions for some years.

### Source-specific planned improvements

The assessment of abandoned underground mines in the South Island is ongoing and an update will be reported in the next annual submission.

## 3.4.2 Fugitive emissions from fuels: Oil and natural gas and Other Emissions from Energy Production (CRF 1.B.2)

### Description

In 2014, fugitive emissions from the *Oil and natural gas* category contributed 1,803 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (90 per cent) to emissions from the *Fugitive emissions* category. This is an increase of 795 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (79 per cent) from 1,009 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 1990.

The main source of emissions from the production and processing of natural gas is the Kapuni gas treatment plant. Emissions from the Kapuni gas treatment plant are not technically due to flaring, and are included under this category because of data confidentiality concerns. The plant removes CO<sub>2</sub> from a portion of the Kapuni gas (a high CO<sub>2</sub> gas when untreated) before it enters the national transmission network.

The large increase in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the Kapuni gas treatment plant between 2003 and 2004 and between 2004 and 2005 is related to the drop in methanol production. Carbon dioxide previously sequestered during this separation process is now released as fugitive emissions from venting at the Kapuni gas treatment plant.

Carbon dioxide is also produced when natural gas is flared at the wellheads of other fields. The combustion efficiency of flaring is 95 per cent to 99 per cent, leaving some fugitive CH<sub>4</sub> emissions as a result of incomplete combustion.

Fugitive emissions also occur in transmission and distribution within the gas transmission pipeline system. However, these emissions are relatively minor in comparison with those from venting and flaring.

The *Oil and natural gas* category also includes estimates for emissions from geothermal operations. While some of the energy from geothermal fields is transformed into electricity, emissions from geothermal electricity generation are reported under the *Fugitive emissions* category because they are not the result of fuel combustion, unlike the emissions reported under the *Energy industries* category. Geothermal sites, where there is no use of geothermal steam for energy production, have been excluded from the inventory.



In 2014, emissions from geothermal operations were 811 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, an increase of 528 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (186 per cent) from the 1990 level of 283 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

Between 2013 and 2014, emissions from geothermal sources increased by 8 per cent.

### **Methodological issues**

Unless noted otherwise, emissions from sources within this category have been calculated using the default IPCC Tier 1 approach (IPCC, 2006).

#### *Ozone precursors and sulphur dioxide from oil refining*

New Zealand has only one oil refinery that has a hydro cracker rather than a catalytic cracker. There are, therefore, no emissions from fluid catalytic cracking but there are from sulphur recovery plants and storage and handling.

#### *1.B.2.c Venting and flaring*

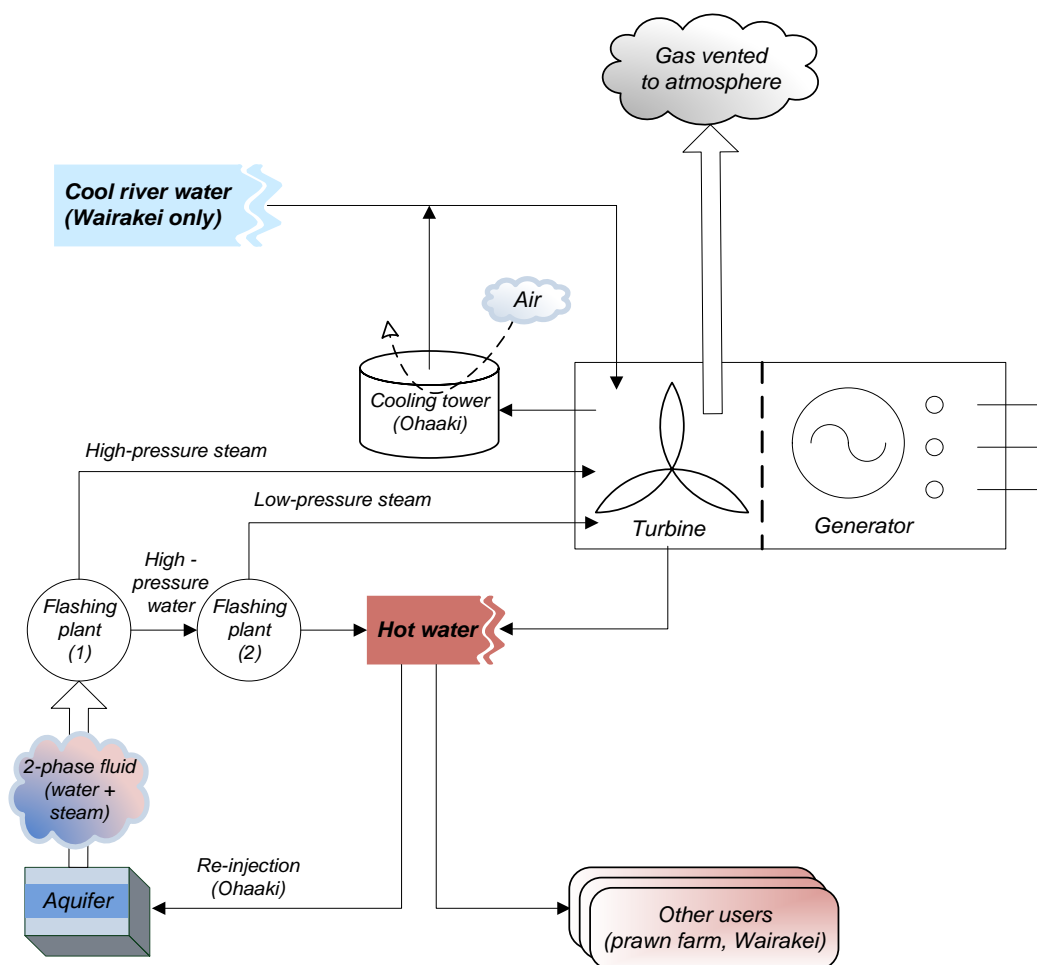
Oil and gas fields in New Zealand produce a mixture consisting of variable ratios of natural gas, crude oil, condensate and natural gas liquids. Hence emissions for this category are reported under 'combined'. The activity data are directly reported by field operators.

#### *1.B.2.d Geothermal*

When geothermal fluid is discharged, some CO<sub>2</sub> and small amounts of CH<sub>4</sub> are also released. The emissions released during electricity generation using geothermal fluid are reported in this inventory. Figure 3.4.1 shows a schematic diagram of a typical New Zealand geothermal flash power station.

Estimates of CO<sub>2</sub> and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for the *Geothermal* category are obtained directly from the geothermal power companies. There are currently 13 geothermal power stations in New Zealand – most of these are owned (or partly owned) by two major power companies. Two examples of methodologies used to estimate emissions by these companies are explained below.

Figure 3.4.1 Schematic diagram of the use of geothermal fluid for electricity generation – as at Wairakei and Ohaaki geothermal stations (New Zealand Institute of Chemistry, 1998)



Emissions from geothermal have increased greatly in recent years. These increases are driven by an increase in geothermal emissions related to electricity generation, particularly with the new 100 MW Kawerau geothermal plant being online since late 2008 and Nga Awa Purua and Tauhara plant being online since 2010.

The schedules to the Climate Change Response Act 2002 create obligations for people carrying out certain activities to report greenhouse gas emissions as part of the NZ ETS. The Climate Change (Stationary Energy and Industrial Processes) Regulations 2009 and Climate Change (Liquid Fossil Fuel) Amendment Regulations 2009 set out the data collection requirements and methods for participants in those sectors to calculate their emissions, including prescribed default emissions factors (DEFs).

The Climate Change (Unique Emissions Factors) Regulations 2009 outline requirements for participants in certain sectors to calculate and apply for approval to use a unique emissions factor (UEF) in place of a DEF to calculate and report on emissions. Sectors that are eligible to apply for a UEF are a class of:

- liquid fossil fuel
- coal
- natural gas – CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O
- geothermal fluid
- used oil, waste oil, used tyres or waste.

The 2010 year was the first calendar year in which operators could apply for UEFs. MBIE received five applications relating to the use of UEFs of geothermal fluid for the 2010 calendar year. These five approved UEFs were then adopted by the greenhouse gas inventory after careful assessment of the materiality impact and time-series consistency.

As 2010 was the introduction year, MBIE made a judgement that the UEF would apply only to years for which sufficient data are available, that is, from 2010 onward. This submission continues with this approach. From 1990 to 2009, emissions are calculated using field-specific DEFs. Emissions from 2010 onwards are calculated using UEFs where available and field-specific DEFs otherwise.

When several years of UEF data are available for comparison, the 1990–2009 emissions factors for each affected field will be reviewed.

### Geothermal methodology for Company A

At Company A, quarterly gas sampling analysis is conducted to measure the amount of CO<sub>2</sub> and CH<sub>4</sub> in the steam. Gas samples are collected at the inlet to the electricity generation station and at the extraction process when gas is dissolved in the condensate (wastewater).

The concentration of CO<sub>2</sub> (e.g., 0.612 per cent) and CH<sub>4</sub> (e.g., 0.0029 per cent) by weight of discharged steam is then calculated by carrying out a mass balance.

*'Gas discharged to atmosphere' = 'Gas to electricity generation station' – 'Gas dissolved in condensate'*

Company A also collects information on the average steam flow (tonnes of steam per hour) to the electricity generation station. This average steam flow is based on an annual average (e.g., 582.3 tonnes of steam per hour).

Therefore, to work out CO<sub>2</sub> emissions discharged to atmosphere:

Average discharge per hour is calculated as:

$$582.3 \frac{\text{tonnes of steam}}{\text{hour}} \times \frac{0.612 \text{ CO}_2}{100} \text{ by weight of steam} = 3.565 \frac{\text{tonnes of CO}_2}{\text{hour}}$$

And the total discharge per year is:

$$3.565 \frac{\text{tonnes of CO}_2}{\text{hour}} \times 8760 \frac{\text{hours}}{\text{year}} = 31,230 \text{ tonnes of CO}_2$$

Using the same methodology above will yield 149 tonnes of CH<sub>4</sub>. The overall emission for Company A is therefore 34,359 tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions.

### Geothermal methodology for Company B

At Company B, spot measurements of both CO<sub>2</sub> and CH<sub>4</sub> concentrations are taken at the inlet steam when the power stations are operating normally. The net megawatt-hours of electricity generated that day are then used to calculate the emission factor. This implied emission factor is then multiplied by the annual amount of electricity generated to work out the annual emissions for each power station.

## Activity data

### *1.B.2.a.1 Exploration*

Activity data are the number of wells drilled in each year as reported by New Zealand Petroleum and Minerals (MBIE, 2015). Data were only available for the years from 2001 onwards, so estimates were made by extrapolation for the years preceding 2001.

### *1.B.2.a.3 Transport*

The activity data are New Zealand's total production of crude oil (MBIE, 2015).

### *1.B.2.a.4 Refining*

Activity data are total intake at New Zealand's sole oil refinery (MBIE, 2015).

### *1.B.2.a.5 Distribution of oil products*

Activity data are New Zealand's total consumption of gasoline (MBIE, 2015).

### *1.B.2.b.3 Processing*

Vector Ltd, operator of the Kapuni gas treatment plant, supplies estimates of CO<sub>2</sub> released during the processing of the natural gas.

### *1.B.2.b.4 Transmission and 1.B.2.b.5 Distribution*

Carbon dioxide and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from gas leakage mainly occur from low-pressure distribution pipelines rather than from high-pressure transmission pipelines. Emissions from transmission and distribution are reported separately.

Emissions from the high-pressure transmission system were provided by Vector Ltd, the system and technical operator. Gas transmission losses included both direct leakage of CH<sub>4</sub> and CO<sub>2</sub> as well as gas lost and/or used when starting lines compressors. This information is provided by Vector. Data are provided for GJ of CH<sub>4</sub> and tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub>. Gigajoules of CH<sub>4</sub> are converted to tonnes of CH<sub>4</sub> using the Ministry for the Environment's standard conversion factor for CH<sub>4</sub> of 55.60 t/GJ. New Zealand has a high-pressure transmission network nearly 3,500 kilometres in length. It joins most North Island cities (natural gas is only available in New Zealand's North Island). No time series of transmission lines length is available, however, expert opinion is that it would have been nearly constant since 1990.

New Zealand bases distribution loss emissions off information on gas entering the distribution network, which is administrative data collected at the 'gas gate' by the gas industry regulator (the Gas Industry Company), rather than the alternative of using survey information collected from gas retailers on the amount of gas sold and metered at the individual customer (household, small business) level.

Of the gas entering the low-pressure distribution system, 1.75 per cent (which is based on consultation between the Government and the Gas Association of New Zealand (an industry group)) is assumed to be lost through leakage. Consequently, the amount of natural gas leaked from the low-pressure distribution system is assumed to be 1.75 per cent of the gas entering the distribution system, and CO<sub>2</sub> and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions are calculated based on the natural gas composition data provided by the system operator.

#### 1.B.2.b.5 Natural gas storage

Natural gas storage occurs at the Ahuroa gas storage facility. Ahuroa is a depleted gas field that can hold 5–10 PJ of natural gas at any one point. This gas is used to run Contact Energy's Stratford gas peaking plant, which consists of two 100 MW open cycle gas turbine units.

#### 1.B.2.c Venting and flaring

Data on the amount of gas flared or vented are reported directly by the gas field operator.

### Emission factors

Unless noted otherwise, default IPCC emission factors have been used.

### Uncertainties and time-series consistency

The time series of data from the various geothermal fields varies in completeness. Some fields were not commissioned until after 1990 and hence do not have records back to 1990.

### Source-specific QA/QC and verification

In the preparation of this inventory, the *Fugitive emissions* category underwent Tier 1 quality-assurance and quality-control checks as recommended in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. These include regular control sums throughout systems to verify system integrity, and consistency checks of implied emission factors.

### Source-specific planned improvements

As the data set of verified unique emission factors for individual geothermal fields and coal mines obtained from the NZ ETS grows, New Zealand will consider methods of incorporating this data to improve the accuracy of estimates.

## Chapter 3: References

- Australian Bureau of Statistics and Statistics New Zealand. 2006. *Australian and New Zealand Standard Industrial Classification Revision 1.0*. Canberra: Australian Bureau of Statistics.
- Baines JT. 1993. *New Zealand Energy Information Handbook*. Christchurch: Taylor Baines and Associates.
- Beamish BB, Vance WE. 1992. Greenhouse Gas Contributions from Coal Mining in Australia and New Zealand. *Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand* 22(2).
- Bioenergy Association of New Zealand. 2011. *Heat Plant in New Zealand*. Retrieved from [www.bioenergy.org.nz/documents/resource/heat-plant-database-report-august-2011.pdf](http://www.bioenergy.org.nz/documents/resource/heat-plant-database-report-august-2011.pdf) (March 2016).
- Building Research Association of New Zealand Household Energy End-use Project. 2002. *Energy Use in New Zealand Households*. Porirua, Wellington: Building Research Association of New Zealand.
- CRL Energy Ltd. 2009. *Reviewing Default Emission Factors in Draft Stationary Energy and Industrial Processes*. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment. Retrieved from <https://www.climatechange.govt.nz/consultation/energy/review-default-emissions-factors.pdf> (March 2016)
- European Environment Agency. 2007. *EMEP/CORINAIR Emission Inventory Guidebook – 2007*. Copenhagen: European Environment Agency.
- IPCC. 2006. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 2. Energy*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Japan: Institute for Global Environmental Strategies for IPCC.
- Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment. 2008. *Liquid Fuel Use in New Zealand*. Retrieved from [www.med.govt.nz/sectors-industries/energy/energy-modelling/technical-papers/liquid-fuels-use-in-new-zealand](http://www.med.govt.nz/sectors-industries/energy/energy-modelling/technical-papers/liquid-fuels-use-in-new-zealand) (March 2013).
- Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment. 2010. *Delivering the Diesel – Liquid Fuel Deliveries in New Zealand 1990–2008*. Retrieved from [www.med.govt.nz/sectors-industries/energy/energy-modelling/technical-papers/delivering-the-diesel-liquid-fuel-deliveries-in-new-zealand-1990-2008](http://www.med.govt.nz/sectors-industries/energy/energy-modelling/technical-papers/delivering-the-diesel-liquid-fuel-deliveries-in-new-zealand-1990-2008) (March 2013).
- Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment. 2015. *Energy in New Zealand*. Wellington: Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment. Retrieved from [www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/sectors-industries/energy/energy-data-modelling/publications/energy-in-new-zealand](http://www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/sectors-industries/energy/energy-data-modelling/publications/energy-in-new-zealand) (August 2015).
- Ministry for the Environment. 2009. *Projects to Reduce Emissions (PRE)*. Retrieved from [www.mfe.govt.nz/issues/climate/policies-initiatives/projects](http://www.mfe.govt.nz/issues/climate/policies-initiatives/projects) (March 2012).
- Ministry of Transport. 2010. *New Zealand Travel Survey*. Retrieved from [www.transport.govt.nz/research/Pages/TravelSurvey.aspx](http://www.transport.govt.nz/research/Pages/TravelSurvey.aspx) (March 2012).
- Statistics New Zealand. 2008. *Energy Use Survey: Primary industries 2008*. Retrieved from [www.stats.govt.nz/browse\\_for\\_stats/industry\\_sectors/Energy/EnergyUseSurvey\\_HOTP2008/Commentary.aspx](http://www.stats.govt.nz/browse_for_stats/industry_sectors/Energy/EnergyUseSurvey_HOTP2008/Commentary.aspx) (October 2012).
- Statistics New Zealand. 2010. *Manufacturing Energy Use Survey: Year ended March 2009*. Wellington: Statistics New Zealand.
- UNFCCC. 2009. FCCC/ARR/2008/NZL. *Report of the individual review of the greenhouse gas inventories of New Zealand submitted in 2007 and 2008. Centralised Review*.

# Chapter 4: Industrial Processes and Product Use (IPPU)

---

## 4.1 Sector overview

### 4.1.1 IPPU sector in New Zealand

New Zealand has a relatively small number of industrial processing plants emitting non-energy related greenhouse gases. Carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) and nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emissions from eight distinct industrial processes in New Zealand are reported in the IPPU sector. These are:

- calcination of limestone in cement production
- calcination of limestone in burnt and slaked lime production
- production of ammonia, which is further processed into urea
- production of methanol
- production of hydrogen, in oil refining and for making hydrogen peroxide
- production of steel, from iron sand and from scrap steel
- oxidation of anodes in aluminium smelting
- use of soda ash and limestone in glass making.

Hydrofluorocarbons (HFCs) and perfluorocarbons (PFCs) are used in a large number of products and in refrigeration and air conditioning equipment. Some recovered HFCs are exported for destruction. Perfluorocarbons are also emitted as a result of anode effects in aluminium smelting. Sulphur hexafluoride (SF<sub>6</sub>) is used in the electricity distribution sector and for medical and some other applications. There is no production of any fluorinated chemicals in New Zealand; they are all imported.

No other emission sources for direct greenhouse gases are applicable to New Zealand and no other activity data are available.

### 4.1.2 Emissions summary

The IPPU sector in New Zealand produces CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (65.5 per cent), fluorinated gases (31.0 per cent) and smaller amounts of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O. Coal and natural gas are used on a significant scale for energy in the *Mineral industry*, *Chemical industry* and *Metal industry* source categories. Carbon dioxide and any other emissions from combustion of fuels in these industries are reported under the Energy sector.

#### 2014

In 2014, emissions in the IPPU sector contributed 5,193.6 kilotonnes carbon dioxide equivalent (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) or 6.4 per cent of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions.

The emissions by source category are shown in table 4.1.1. The largest source category is the *Metal industry* category, with substantial CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the *Iron and steel production* and *Aluminium production* categories, as well as PFCs from the *Aluminium production* category in earlier years. The *Mineral industry* and *Chemical industry*

categories also contribute significant CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, and most of the non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions come from the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* category. Coal and natural gas are also used on a significant scale for energy in these industries, and related emissions are reported under the Energy sector.

#### 1990–2014

IPPU sector emissions in 2014 were 1,614.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (45.1 per cent) higher than emissions in 1990 (3,578.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e). This increase was mainly driven by increasing emissions from *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* category due to the introduction of HFCs to replace ozone-depleting substances in refrigeration and air conditioning, and to the increased use of household and commercial air conditioning. Carbon dioxide emissions have also increased due to increased production of cement, metals and ammonia but at a slower rate. There has been a substantial reduction in emissions of PFCs due to improved management of anode effects in the *Aluminium production* category. The trends are shown in figures 4.1.1 and 4.1.2.

#### 2013–2014

IPPU sector emissions in 2014 were 142.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.8 per cent) higher than emissions in 2013. This change was a result of increases in emissions from the *Mineral industry* (56.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 7.2 per cent), *Chemical industry* (37.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 11.1 per cent) and *Metal industry* (52.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 2.3 per cent) categories. The increases were due to increasing product outputs in these industries.

**Table 4.1.1** New Zealand's greenhouse gas emissions for the IPPU sector by source category in 1990 and 2014

Source category	Emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Difference (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change (percentage)		Share (percentage)	
	1990	2014	1990–2014	1990–2014	1990	2014	1990	2014
Mineral industry (2.A)	561.9	830.5	268.6	47.8	15.7	16.0		
Chemical industry (2.B)	203.0	380.1	177.0	87.2	5.7	7.3		
Metal industry (2.C)	2,670.2	2,344.2	-326.0	-12.2	74.6	45.1		
Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use (2.D)	29.6	45.4	15.8	53.3	0.8	0.9		
Product uses as substitutes for ODS (2.F)	–	1,517.2	1,517.2	–	–	29.2		
Other product manufacture and use (2.G)	114.2	76.2	-38.0	-33.2	3.2	1.5		
<b>Total</b>	<b>3,578.9</b>	<b>5,193.6</b>	<b>1,614.7</b>	<b>45.1</b>	<b>–</b>	<b>–</b>		

**Note:** Columns may not sum due to rounding.



Figure 4.1.1 New Zealand's annual emissions from the IPPU sector from 1990 to 2014

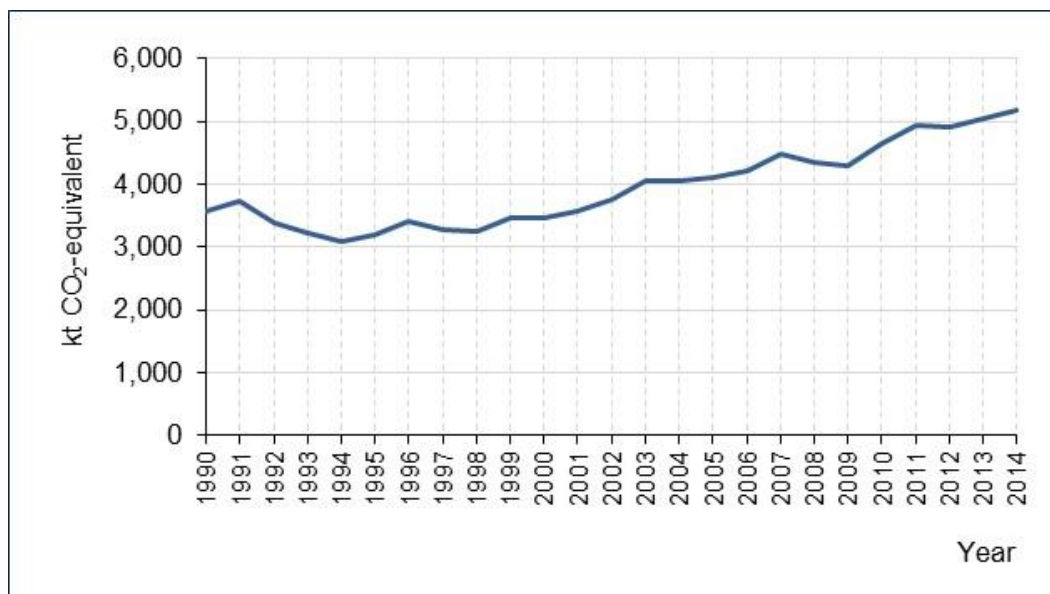
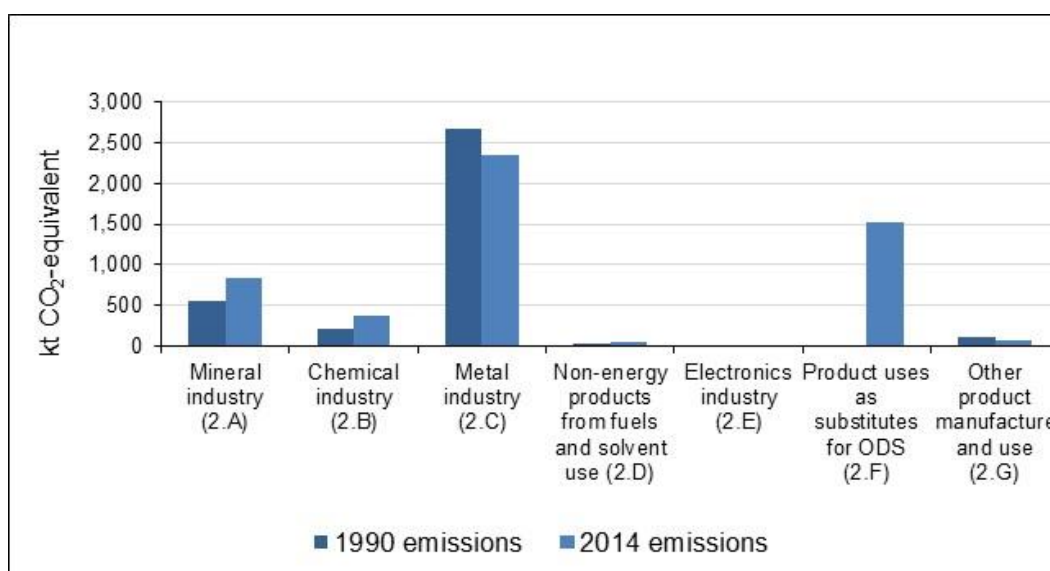


Figure 4.1.2 Change in New Zealand's emissions from the IPPU sector from 1990 to 2014



### 4.1.3 Key categories for IPPU sector emissions

Details of New Zealand's key category analysis are in chapter 1, section 1.5. The key categories in the IPPU sector are listed in table 4.1.2 below.

Table 4.1.2 Key categories in the IPPU sector

CRF category code	IPCC categories	Gas	Criteria for identification
2.A.1	Mineral Industry – Cement Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
2.B.8	Chemical Industry – Petrochemical and Carbon Black Production	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1
2.B.10	Chemical industry – Other – Hydrogen	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1
2.C.1	Metal Industry – Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1

CRF category code	IPCC categories	Gas	Criteria for identification
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	PFCs	T1
2.F.1	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Refrigeration and Air Conditioning	HFCs	L1, T1
2.F.4	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Aerosols	HFCs	T1

**Notes:** L1 means a key category is identified under the level analysis – approach 1 and T1 is trend analysis – approach 1. Refer to chapter 1 for more information.

Ammonia production is not a key category, due to the exclusion of agricultural emissions from urea used as fertiliser, which were reported in this category under the 1996 IPCC Guidelines in the past.

#### 4.1.4 Methodological issues for the IPPU sector

Activity data in the IPPU sector have been derived from a variety of sources. In the *Mineral industry* category, the primary data source is emissions data reported under the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (NZ ETS). For the *Chemical industry* and *Metal industry* categories, data (including activity data) are provided to the Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment (MBIE) in response to an annual survey.

For some large-scale activities in the *Mineral industry*, *Chemical industry* and *Metal industry* categories, which are carried out by only one or two companies in New Zealand, activity data are reported as confidential in the common reporting format (CRF) tables. Also, emissions data for glass production (2.A.3) are reported in 2.A.4 to aggregate the data with other sources and preserve confidentiality.

For the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* source category, updated activity data have been obtained by a detailed annual survey covering the electrical, refrigeration and other industry participants (CRL Energy, unpublished(c)) as well as importers of HFCs and other substances in this source category.

New Zealand uses a combination of Tier 1 and Tier 2 methodologies for the IPPU sector. Tier 2 methods are used for all key categories.

For small amounts of indirect greenhouse gas emissions reported in the *Chemical industry* category and the *Other product manufacture and use* category, data were obtained by a detailed industry survey and analysis (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)). Emissions and activity data have been extrapolated for the years since 2006.

Country-specific emission factors have been used where available, including for emissions of indirect greenhouse gas.

#### 4.1.5 Uncertainties

The uncertainties are discussed under each category. IPCC default uncertainties have been used in nearly all cases.

Country-specific estimates of uncertainty have been made in the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* source category, reflecting the variable quality of data provided by a large number of survey respondents, and have been updated for this submission.

### 4.1.6 Verification

The inventory agency (the Ministry for the Environment) verified information on CO<sub>2</sub> emissions reported in the *Production of iron and steel* category against information provided by these industries as participants in the NZ ETS.

For PFCs in the *Aluminium production* and *Mineral industry* categories, the NZ ETS is used as a primary data source. Verification will be done over time as ETS returns are verified by the agency that administers the NZ ETS, but this has not been possible for this submission.

All data supplied in response to annual surveys (for the *Chemical industry*, *Metal industry* and *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* categories) were verified against national totals where possible and anomalous data followed up and checked.

### 4.1.7 Recalculations and improvements

Several small sources of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions that had not previously been reported have been added for this submission. These are emissions from:

- carbonates in kaolin clays used in the ceramics industry (2.A.4.a)
- secondary lead production, from recycled lead-acid batteries (2.C.5)
- lubricant use (2.D.1)
- paraffin wax use (2.D.2).

In the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* category, activity data and emissions for refrigeration and air conditioning have been disaggregated by sub-application. Previously, only mobile air conditioning was reported separately, with all other sub-applications combined due to concerns about the completeness and reliability of data on refrigeration and air conditioning equipment. This split into sub-applications has also resulted in reassessment of some emission factors (e.g., leakage rates for industrial cool-stores), to ensure consistency.

In the *Refrigeration and air conditioning* and *Other product manufacture and use* categories, updated survey data have resulted in some reassessments of the import and use of stockpiled refrigerants and N<sub>2</sub>O, and the level of use of alternative refrigerants (such as hydrocarbons).

Two errors in the previous submission have been corrected: an incorrect emission factor for emissions of tetrafluoromethane (CF<sub>4</sub>) in aluminium production (for 1990–1992 when the default emission factor was used) and an error in accounting for small amounts of refrigerant gases exported from New Zealand.

### Expert review team comments

Following review of the previous submission, the Expert Review Team (ERT) recommended that New Zealand continues efforts to address the transparency of activity data in the *Mineral industry*, *Chemical industry* and *Metal industry* categories. This relates to activity data that are reported as confidential, and to the use of ETS returns in which some activity data are not transparently reported. Commercial confidentiality remains an issue for this and future submissions. For this submission, the description of the confidential data in the Inventory has been revised for improved transparency.

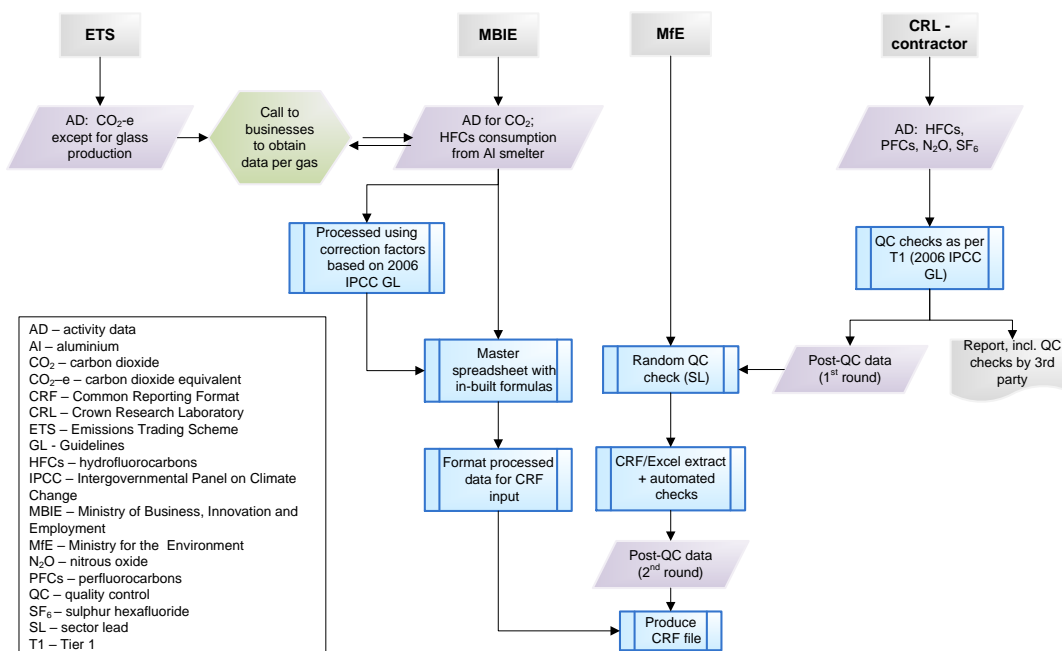
The ERT recommended that New Zealand estimates emissions from a number of small sources of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, which had not been included because they were considered insignificant. For this submission, several of these have been estimated (see above).

In the *Chemical industry* source category, the ERT recommended that recovery of carbon for urea production be reported, and that CH<sub>4</sub> from methanol production be allocated to this sector. These changes have been made.

The ERT recommended that New Zealand improves the documentation of reporting in the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* and *Other product manufacture and use* categories. The descriptions in these categories in the Inventory have been updated, and the source material will be made available for review teams.

## 4.1.8 Quality assurance and quality control (QA/QC) processes

Figure 4.1.3 Example: Tier 1 quality checks for the IPPU sector



Tier 1 quality checks were carried out on all data collected for this sector. Verification against independent data sources was possible only in specific cases, such as comparison of NZ ETS returns against data submitted in response to surveys.

## 4.2 Mineral industry (2.A)

### 4.2.1 Description

Emissions from the *Mineral industry* source category include CO<sub>2</sub> from the calcination of limestone for cement and lime, and from the use of soda ash and limestone in the production of iron and steel, glass, and aluminium. Only CO<sub>2</sub> from calcination is reported here. Any emissions from the combustion of fuel to provide heat for these activities are reported in the Energy sector.

There are two cement production facilities operating in New Zealand. Golden Bay Cement Ltd has a dry-process plant near Whangarei and Holcim New Zealand Ltd has a wet-process cement plant at Cape Foulwind, on the west coast of the South Island. Another, smaller cement company (Lee Cement Ltd) operated only from 1995 to 1998. These facilities produce clinker from the calcination of limestone and process it into Portland cement and general purpose cement.

There are three companies (McDonalds Lime Ltd, Websters Hydrated Lime Company and Perry Resources Ltd) making burnt and slaked lime at five different facilities in New Zealand.

Small amounts of indirect emissions (sulphur dioxide (SO<sub>2</sub>) only) from the *Cement production* category are also reported. Some emissions of SO<sub>2</sub> from the *Lime production* category were estimated in 2006 (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)), but there is currently no provision in the CRF to report this. Some additional SO<sub>2</sub> is derived from sulphur in coal or waste oil used as fuel in cement and lime kilns, and this is reported in the Energy sector.

There are two companies making glass in New Zealand, with emissions from the use of soda ash and limestone in the process. O-I New Zealand makes container glass and Tasman Insulation New Zealand Ltd makes smaller amounts of glass for building insulation products.

Limestone and soda ash are also used in the steel and aluminium industries, and would normally be reported in the *Metal industry* source category. Emissions from this use of mineral inputs are reported in the *Mineral industry* source category (see 4.2.2 below) to protect the confidentiality of data provided by the two glass companies.

A very small amount of CO<sub>2</sub> is reported from the use of kaolin clays in ceramics production.

The only key category is CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the *Cement production* category (level assessment). No sources were identified as key categories in the 2014 trend assessment.

In 2014, the *Mineral industry* source category accounted for 830.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (16.0 per cent) of emissions from the IPPU sector. This is 268.6 kt (47.8 per cent) above the 1990 emissions, driven by increasing production of cement, lime, and glass containers.

Changes in the national standards for cement, in 1995 and 2010, allowed increasing amounts of other minerals to be added to clinker in formulating cement. This has allowed a reduction in emissions per tonne of cement produced (Cement and Concrete Association of New Zealand, 1995).

## 4.2.2 Methodological issues

### Choice of activity data

#### *Use of NZ ETS data*

Firms that use limestone or soda ash in the production of clinker (for cement), burnt or slaked lime, or glass have had emission reporting obligations under the NZ ETS since 2010. The emission returns submitted by participants in the NZ ETS are the primary source of data for CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from these categories.

The Environmental Protection Authority (EPA) administers and audits the emission returns submitted by participants. Data submitted by NZ ETS participants are protected by stringent provisions relating to commercial confidentiality. However, under section 149 of the Climate Change Response Act 2002, the inventory agency may request information from the EPA for the purpose of compiling New Zealand's annual national inventory report.

Those NZ ETS participants who apply for an allocation of emission units in any year also report the amount of product that they make in the calendar year. This includes production of clinker, container glass and burnt lime, including any burnt lime that is subsequently made into slaked lime (calcium hydroxide).

### *Cement production (2.A.1)*

In 2014, the *Cement production* category accounted for 619.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (74.6 per cent) of emissions from the *Mineral industry* category. The activity data used are the reported tonnes of clinker produced by the cement plants. Calculation of emissions from clinker production is done on a plant-specific basis by the companies in preparing their ETS returns. Because there are only two companies in the cement sector in New Zealand, the activity data for the *Cement production* category are not reported and have been shown as confidential in the CRF.

For the years up to 2009, activity and emissions data were supplied by the cement companies to MBIE. From 2010, the companies' ETS returns have been used as the data source.

### *Lime production (2.A.2)*

In 2013, the *Lime production* category accounted for 155.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (18.7 per cent) of emissions from the *Mineral industry* category. The activity data used are the amount of burnt lime produced, regardless of whether it is subsequently made into slaked lime.

Activity data and emissions data were supplied annually by the lime companies to MBIE until 2009. This included the amount of burnt lime produced each year. From 2010, lime companies have reported CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in their ETS returns. They now also report the amounts of burnt lime produced.

### *Glass production (2.A.3)*

Activity and emissions data for the *Glass production* category are provided on a confidential basis by the two companies that produce glass in New Zealand and are not reported in the CRF tables (2.A.3). Emissions from the use of soda ash and limestone in glass making are reported in the *Other process uses of carbonates* (CRF 2.A.4) category and are aggregated with other relatively small amounts of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions that derive from the calcination of limestone and soda ash.

### *Other uses of carbonates (2.A.4)*

To preserve the confidentiality of data provided by the two glass companies (above), the data reported in this sub-sector have been aggregated as follows:

- emissions from a relatively small amount of soda ash used by New Zealand Aluminium Smelters Ltd at the Tiwai Point smelter are reported in 2.A.4.b (*Other uses of soda ash*) and aggregated with the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from soda ash used in glass making

- emissions from a relatively small amount of limestone used by New Zealand Steel Ltd are reported in CRF 2.A.4.d (*Other*) and aggregated with emissions from limestone used in glass making.

The amounts of soda ash and limestone used are reported as activity data in these two tables. Also, because the limestone emissions cannot be fully disaggregated in the data provided by New Zealand Steel, a very small amount of CO<sub>2</sub> from coke and electrode use at the steel plant is also included (see section 4.4.2).

Data on glass making for the years up to 2006 were provided by the companies (CRL Energy, unpublished(c)) and updated for the years 2007–09 by survey requests from MBIE. Data on limestone and soda ash use were based on the companies' records where available. In the case of one glass-making facility, some historical emissions data had to be estimated based only on glass production rates, because actual limestone and soda ash use was not recorded before 2006.

For 2010–13, the glass companies' ETS returns are used.

A very small amount of CO<sub>2</sub> is reported from the use of kaolin clays in ceramics production (2.A.4.a). The activity data used are the approximate amount of kaolin clay produced for this purpose (Christie et al., 1999). In the absence of better data, the rate of production is assumed constant for the whole time series. Emissions from ground limestone used in liming agricultural soils are reported in the Agriculture sector.

### Choice of methods

For the years up to 2009, cement emissions were calculated using the methodology specified in the *Cement CO<sub>2</sub> Protocol* (World Business Council for Sustainable Development, 2005), which uses plant-specific emission factors based on the calcium oxide (CaO) and magnesium oxide (MgO) content of clinker produced. This also includes an adjustment for emissions due to cement kiln dust. This calculation is consistent with the IPCC Tier 2 method (IPCC, 2006).

Emissions for lime up to 2009 were calculated using the IPCC Tier 1 method and the default emission factor of 0.75 tonnes CO<sub>2</sub> per tonne of burnt lime produced. For glass making, the IPCC Tier 1 method and default emission factors were also used for the years up to 2009.

For NZ ETS reporting in the *Mineral industry* source category (from 2010), the methodologies used are specified in the Climate Change (Stationary Energy and Industrial Processes) Regulations 2009. These methods require firms making clinker or burnt lime to report CO<sub>2</sub> emissions calculated from the amount of pure product made from calcination. In calculating their emissions, NZ ETS participants who make clinker or lime report the amounts of pure CaO and MgO in the clinker or burnt lime produced. NZ ETS participants who make glass report the amounts of pure limestone, dolomite and soda ash that they use in the process. This is consistent with the Tier 3 methods in the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006) but is described as country specific in the CRF.

All other emissions use Tier 1 methods. This includes the small amount of SO<sub>2</sub> emissions reported for cement production. Emissions of SO<sub>2</sub> from lime production were also estimated in 2006 (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)). These used a country-specific emission factor of 0.5 kilograms SO<sub>2</sub> per tonne of burnt lime produced, derived from plant measurements carried out in earlier years. There is no provision in the CRF to report these emissions, however.

## Choice of emission factors

All emission factors used for NZ ETS reporting and used in the *Mineral industry* source category are plant specific.

The small amounts of SO<sub>2</sub> emitted in the *Cement production* category are estimated using plant-specific emission factors taken from mass balance data derived for the two cement plants in 2002 and 2005 (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)).

For the very small emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> from the *Ceramics* (2.A.4.a) category a country-specific emission factor of 0.1 per cent of carbonates (as equivalent calcium carbonate) in local kaolin clay is used.

Other emission factors used are IPCC defaults.

## 4.2.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

### Uncertainties

IPCC default uncertainties have been used for all CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the *Mineral industry* category (see table 4.2.1). For SO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the *Cement production* category, an uncertainty of ±40 per cent was estimated based on the variance between surveys when these emissions were determined (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)).

Table 4.2.1 Uncertainty in emissions from mineral products

Mineral product	Uncertainty in activity data	Uncertainty in emission factors
Cement: CaO content of clinker	±1%	±1%
Cement: kiln dust	±1%	±5%
Cement (SO <sub>2</sub> )	±1%	±40%
Lime (CO <sub>2</sub> )	±2%	±2%
Glass (SO <sub>2</sub> )	±5%	±10%
Glass (NMVOC)	±5%	±50%

### Time-series consistency

Because of the change to using NZ ETS data for cement and lime, and the use of slightly different calculation methods for these emissions, the reported activity data for lime production is not fully consistent through the time series. For 2014, it is the actual reported amount of burnt lime made. For earlier years, it is either back-estimated from emissions data provided by the companies or only reflects the default emission factor used before 2010.

## 4.2.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

For this submission, data for all CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in the *Mineral industry* source category underwent Tier 1 quality checks in the preparation of this inventory. The only key category is CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from cement production.

Verification of activity data from independent sources is not currently possible. The EPA carries out verification of NZ ETS participants' submitted data on a rotating basis, and, as these verifications occur, the inventory agency will make use of the resulting information to verify the emissions data where possible.



## 4.2.5 Source-specific recalculations

There were no significant recalculations for the *Mineral industry* source category. An estimate for the small amount of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from ceramics has been added.

## 4.2.6 Source-specific planned improvements

The inventory agency has worked with the companies in the *Mineral industry* source category to improve transparency and confidence in the data provided. However, confidentiality of data provided by the two cement companies and two glass companies, including data submitted as part of their compliance with NZ ETS obligations, is a significant barrier to further improvements in transparency for this source category.

# 4.3 Chemical industry (2.B)

## 4.3.1 Description

The significant chemical processes occurring in New Zealand are the production of urea, methanol, superphosphate fertiliser, hydrogen peroxide, formaldehyde and ethanol. In addition, a substantial amount of hydrogen is made at the Marsden Point oil refinery and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from this process are reported in the *Chemical industry* category. No other relevant chemical products (such as nitric acid, adipic acid, ethylene or coke) are produced in New Zealand.

Ammonia is made at one site in Taranaki by the catalytic steam reforming of natural gas. Essentially, all of the ammonia produced is further processed into urea for use as a fertiliser in New Zealand. Emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> arise from the fraction of process CO<sub>2</sub> that is not recovered for urea production.

Methane emissions are reported from the production of methanol, which is made from natural gas feedstock at two sites in Taranaki. When built, one of these plants processed methanol into synthetic gasoline for transport use in New Zealand. Synthetic gasoline production stopped in 1997, and, from that time, both sites have made only chemical methanol for export. Any emissions associated with the production of synthetic gasoline from 1990 to 1997 are reported in the Energy sector.

Some indirect emissions (oxides of nitrogen (NO<sub>x</sub>), carbon monoxide (CO), non-methane volatile organic compounds (NMVOCs) and SO<sub>2</sub>) are reported from methanol, formaldehyde, ethanol, and superphosphate fertiliser production.

Emissions from the *Chemical industry* source category in 2014 were 380.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (7.3 per cent) of emissions from the IPPU sector. This is 177.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (87.2 per cent) above the 1990 level. The increase has been driven by increasing production of ammonia and methanol, and increasing demand for transport fuels, which has increased the demand for hydrogen as an intermediate in oil refining.

Two key categories were identified in the *Chemical industry* source category: hydrogen production (level assessment) and methanol production (trend assessment).

## 4.3.2 Methodological issues

### Choice of activity data

#### *Ammonia and urea (2.B.1)*

Data on the production of urea are supplied to MBIE by Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited, which operates the ammonia–urea production plant. The activity data reported are for production of ammonia, which is back-estimated from the amount of urea produced on the basis of approximately 99 per cent conversion of ammonia to urea.

#### *Methanol (2.B.8.a)*

Data on methanol production (chemical methanol produced for export) are supplied to MBIE by Methanex, which operates the two methanol plants.

#### *Hydrogen (2.B.10)*

Most of the hydrogen produced in New Zealand is made by Refining New Zealand Ltd at the Marsden Point oil refinery. Another company, Degussa Peroxide Ltd, produces a small amount of hydrogen, which is converted to hydrogen peroxide. In both cases, the hydrogen is produced from CH<sub>4</sub> (from refinery gas and natural gas) and steam. Carbon dioxide is a by-product of the reaction and is vented to the atmosphere.

The activity data reported are the amount of hydrogen produced, as reported to MBIE by the plant operators.

### Choice of methods

#### *Ammonia and urea (2.B.1)*

The CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are estimated from a Tier 2 carbon balance, based on the feedstock gas used. The emissions are derived from all carbon in the feedstock gas used, less carbon recovered for urea production and remaining in the urea product (IPCC, 2006). Note that only gas used as feedstock is included in this calculation. Gas used for combustion is reported in the Energy sector under the *Manufacturing industries and construction* source category (CRF 1.A.2).

#### *Methanol (2.B.8 and 2.B.8.a)*

Data on the natural gas used for methanol production are also supplied to MBIE by the plant operators. However, the available data on gas supplied to the methanol plants do not allow for feedstock to be clearly distinguished from gas used for combustion. Also, close to 100 per cent of the carbon in feedstock gas is converted to methanol. Therefore, no significant CO<sub>2</sub> emissions can be clearly related to the process. Any small amount of process CO<sub>2</sub> emissions that may occur are included in the Energy sector (1.A.2), along with the much larger amount of combustion-related emissions from the methanol plants.

Fugitive CH<sub>4</sub> from the methanol manufacturing process is estimated using the Tier 1 method. Emissions of NO<sub>x</sub>, CO and NMVOC are also reported.

#### *Hydrogen (2.B.10)*

Emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> from hydrogen production are calculated using the Tier 2 methodology. The required data are supplied directly to MBIE by the two production companies. Site-specific (for refinery gas) and field-specific (for natural gas) emission factors are used to

determine the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the feedstock gas streams used (IPCC, 2006). In 2014, the implied emission factor was 6.4 tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> per tonne of hydrogen produced.

## Choice of emission factors

### *Carbon dioxide and methane*

For ammonia production, the carbon content of each type of natural gas (up to three types taken from different natural gas fields, and mixed pipeline gas) used as feedstock determines country-specific CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors. There are no data available to estimate a carbon oxidation factor.

These emission factors are higher on average than Tier 1 default emission factors, due to the use of untreated high-CO<sub>2</sub> gas as part of the feedstock at this plant. This gas has a carbon content factor (CCF<sub>i</sub>) of approximately 22.5 kg/GJ in comparison with the default of 15.3 kg/GJ.

Hydrogen production also uses country-specific emission factors for the refinery gas and natural gas used as feedstocks.

Methanol uses the IPCC default emission factor for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions (IPCC, 2006). No other information on CH<sub>4</sub> emissions is available.

### *Indirect emissions*

Indirect emissions of NO<sub>x</sub>, CO and NMVOC from methanol production are reported (2.B.8) with emission factors estimated by Methanex (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)). The emission factors for NO<sub>x</sub> and CO are derived from site measurements, and the emission factor for NMVOC is based on American Petroleum Institute methods for estimating vapour emissions from storage tanks.

Some indirect emissions are also reported for superphosphate fertiliser, formaldehyde and ethanol production (2.B.10). The emission factors used are country-specific (CRL Energy unpublished(a)) and are as shown in table 4.3.1.

**Table 4.3.1 Country-specific emission factors for indirect emissions**

Activity	Emissions of	Emission factor
Superphosphate fertiliser production	SO <sub>2</sub>	1.5 kg per tonne of H <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>
Formaldehyde production	NMVOCs	1.5 kg per tonne of formaldehyde
Ethanol production	NMVOCs	6 g NMVOC per litre of ethanol

## 4.3.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

### Uncertainties

The IPCC default uncertainties have been used for CO<sub>2</sub> and most non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from this source category as shown in table 4.3.2.

**Table 4.3.2 Uncertainty in emissions from the chemical industry source category**

Product	Uncertainty in activity data	Uncertainty in emission factors
Ammonia	±2%	±6% (CO <sub>2</sub> )
Formaldehyde	±2%	±50% (NMVOCs)
Methanol	±2%	±50% (NO <sub>x</sub> and CO) ±30% (NMVOCs) ±80% (CH <sub>4</sub> )
Superphosphate	±10%	±25–60% (varies by site)
Sulphuric acid	±10%	±15%

### Time-series consistency

The implied emission factor for CO<sub>2</sub> in ammonia production has reduced by about 7 per cent through the time series, reflecting higher plant utilisation and some improvements in plant efficiency.

Other implied emissions factors in this source category only reflect the default emission factors used.

### 4.3.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

The *Chemical industry* source category contains no key categories, and the data for these emissions underwent Tier 1 quality checks in the preparation of this inventory. Submission of data under the NZ ETS allows some verification of activity data.

### 4.3.5 Source-specific recalculations

For this submission, carbon (as equivalent CO<sub>2</sub> emissions) recovered and incorporated in urea has been reported as CO<sub>2</sub> recovery. This has no effect on emissions but it means that the implied emission factor for CO<sub>2</sub> is comparable with those reported for ammonia plants that do not produce urea.

### 4.3.6 Source-specific planned improvements

There are no planned improvements for this source category.

## 4.4 Metal industry (2.C)

### 4.4.1 Description

The main emissions in the *Metal industry* source category in New Zealand are from iron and steel production (from iron sand and from recycled scrap steel) and from aluminium production. New Zealand has no production of coke, sinter or ferroalloys.

There are two steel producing sites in New Zealand. New Zealand Steel Limited produces iron using an ‘alternative iron-making process’, from titanomagnetite iron sand (Ure, 2000). The iron produced is then processed into steel. Pacific Steel Limited has, until recently, operated an electric arc furnace at a separate site, which processes recycled scrap metal into steel.

The owners of New Zealand Steel Limited have now bought the Pacific Steel Limited assets, and all of New Zealand’s steel-making capacity is now in the process of

being integrated, but, for the 2014 reporting year, Pacific Steel was still a separate emission source.

There is one aluminium smelter in New Zealand, operated by New Zealand Aluminium Smelters Limited (NZAS). The plant produces aluminium by smelting imported bauxite using centre-work prebake technology. Carbon dioxide and PFC emissions from aluminium production are reported.

Very small amounts of emissions are also reported from secondary lead production (from recycled lead-acid batteries) and from the historical use of SF<sub>6</sub> in a magnesium foundry.

Key categories in the *Metal industry* source category are CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from iron and steel production and from aluminium production, and PFCs from aluminium production.

Emissions from the *Metal industry* source category in 2014 were 2,344.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (45.1 per cent) of emissions from the IPPU sector. This is 326.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (12.2 per cent) below the 1990 level. The decrease has been driven by a reduction in emissions of PFCs in aluminium smelting, which has been partly offset by increasing CO<sub>2</sub> emissions due to increasing production of steel and aluminium.

## 4.4.2 Methodological issues

### Choice of activity data

#### *Iron and steel production (2.C.1 and 2.C.1.a)*

In 2014, the *Iron and steel production* category accounted for 1,732.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (73.9 per cent) of emissions from the *Metal industry* category. The activity data provided to MBIE by the steel producers (tonnes of steel produced) are regarded as commercially confidential by New Zealand Steel Limited and are reported as confidential in the CRF.

Most of the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the *Iron and steel production* category are produced through the production of iron from titanomagnetite ironsand. Nearly all of these CO<sub>2</sub> emissions come from the use of coal as a reducing agent. There is no carbon contained in the ironsand used by New Zealand Steel Ltd (table 4.4.1).

**Table 4.4.1** Typical analysis from New Zealand Steel Ltd of the primary concentrate (provided by New Zealand Steel Ltd)

Element	Result (%)
Fe <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	81.4
TiO <sub>2</sub>	7.9
Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	3.7
MgO	2.9
SiO <sub>2</sub>	2.3
MnO	0.6
CaO	0.5
V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	0.5
Zn	0.1
Na <sub>2</sub> O	0.1
Cr	0.0
P	0.0
K <sub>2</sub> O	0.0
Cu	0.0
Sum	100.0

### *Aluminium production (2.C.3)*

Carbon dioxide is emitted during the oxidation of carbon anodes. The two PFCs, CF<sub>4</sub> and hexafluoroethane (C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub>), are emitted from the reduction cells used for smelting during anode effects. An anode effect occurs when the aluminium oxide concentration in the cell is low. The emissions from combustion of various fuels used in aluminium production (heavy fuel oil, liquefied petroleum gas, petrol and diesel) are reported in the Energy sector.

In 2014, the *Aluminium production* category accounted for 536.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (22.9 per cent) of emissions from the *Metal industry* category. Activity data (production of hot metal aluminium from the smelter) and estimates of CO<sub>2</sub> and PFC emissions were supplied by NZAS to MBIE until 2010. From 2011 to 2014, the CO<sub>2</sub> and PFC emissions data have been sourced from the company's ETS returns.

### *Magnesium and other metal production*

From 1990 to 1999 a very small amount of SF<sub>6</sub> was used as a cover gas in a magnesium foundry. Emissions are estimated based on an approximate estimate of the amount of SF<sub>6</sub> that was used (2.C.4). No other activity data are available (CRL Energy, unpublished(b)).

A very small amount of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions is also reported from secondary lead production, with the approximate lead output as the activity data. The only other metal production in New Zealand is gold and silver mining. No emissions are reported from these activities.

## **Choice of methods**

### *Iron and steel production (2.C.1 and 2.C.1.a)*

The IPCC Tier 2 approach is used for calculating CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the iron and steel plant operated by New Zealand Steel Ltd. Emissions from pig iron and steel production are not estimated separately as all of the iron made is processed into steel. This is a mass balance approach in which the carbon in inputs is assumed to be either incorporated in the product or emitted. The only significant input is the coal used as a reductant.

There are also some CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the use of limestone in iron and steel production. These emissions are reported in the *Mineral industry* source category (2.A.4.d), in order to preserve the confidentiality of data on limestone use supplied by companies in the *Glass production* category. A very small amount of CO<sub>2</sub> from other carbon-containing inputs (coke and electrodes) is also included.

Emissions from the production of steel by Pacific Steel are also estimated using the Tier 2 mass balance approach. The average carbon content (0.20 per cent by mass) in the finished product is subtracted from the total carbon in inputs to obtain the amount of carbon emitted. Due to limited process data at Pacific Steel, emissions for the years 1990 to 1999 were calculated using the average of the implied emission factors for 2000–08 based on production volume. Pacific Steel provides the required data directly to MBIE.

### *Aluminium production (2.C.3)*

NZAS calculates the process CO<sub>2</sub> emissions using the International Aluminium Institute's Tier 3 method (International Aluminium Institute, 2006, equations 1–3), which is compliant with the IPCC 2006 Tier 2 method. This method breaks the prebake anode process into three stages: baked anode consumption, pitch volatiles consumption and packing coke consumption.

Also, NZAS adds soda ash to the reduction cells to maintain the electrolyte chemical composition. This results in CO<sub>2</sub> emissions as a by-product. These emissions are reported in the *Mineral industry* source category (2.A.4.b) to preserve the confidentiality of data on soda ash use supplied by companies in the *Glass production* category.

Data on the duration of anode effects at the smelter are available for 1993 to 2014. Perfluorocarbon (CF<sub>4</sub> and C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub>) emissions from aluminium production are estimated using:

- the IPCC Tier 1 method for the years 1990 and 1991. The data needed to apply a Tier 2 method are not available
- interpolation for 1992; at this time, there was still no recording of anode effect duration
- the IPCC Tier 2 method (using slope coefficients) for 1993 to 2014. This methodology is replicated in the reporting requirements the company now uses for ETS returns.

There are no current plans to directly measure PFC emissions at the smelter, so it is not likely that site-specific slope coefficients (required for the use of Tier 3) will be available for some time.

## Choice of emission factors

### *Carbon dioxide*

Plant-specific emission factors are applied for the sub-bituminous coal used as a reducing agent in iron and steel production. For the early years, the coal emission factor was 0.0937 tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> per gigajoule. Plant-specific emission factors are also used for other carbon-containing inputs in both the *Iron and steel production* and *Aluminium production* categories.

### *Perfluorocarbons*

Default emission factors (slope coefficients) are used for emissions of CF<sub>4</sub> and C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub> from aluminium production. For the emissions in 1990 to 1992, when data on the duration of anode effects are not available and a Tier 1 method is used, the Tier 1 default emission factors of 0.4 kilograms CF<sub>4</sub> and 0.04 kilograms C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub> per tonne of aluminium are used.

### *Indirect emissions*

Emissions of indirect greenhouse gases (CO, SO<sub>2</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub>) are reported for the *Iron and steel production* and *Aluminium production* categories. These are based on a mass balance calculation (for SO<sub>2</sub>) and a mix of plant-specific emission factors and IPCC defaults for other gases (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)).

## 4.4.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

### Uncertainties

IPCC default uncertainties have been used for activity data (see table 4.4.2). For the CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors in the *Iron and steel production* category, an uncertainty of ±7 per cent was assessed to reflect some uncertainty in the carbon content of the product. An uncertainty of ±30 per cent was assessed for PFCs reflecting the use of Tier 1 methods for the first three years. The uncertainties for indirect gases were assessed on a site-specific basis at the time the data were collected (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)).

**Table 4.4.2 Uncertainty in emissions from the metal industry**

Category	Uncertainty in activity data	Uncertainty in emission factors
Iron and steel (CO <sub>2</sub> )	±5%	±7%
Iron and steel (CO)	±5%	±30%
Iron and steel (NO <sub>x</sub> )	±5%	±70%
Aluminium (CO <sub>2</sub> )	±5%	±2%
Aluminium (PFCs)	±5%	±30%
Aluminium (SO <sub>2</sub> )	±5%	±5%
Aluminium (CO)	±5%	±40%
Aluminium (NO <sub>x</sub> )	±5%	±50%
Magnesium (SF <sub>6</sub> )	–	±100%
Lead (CO <sub>2</sub> )	±50%	±50%

### Time-series consistency

The implied emission factors for PFC emissions from aluminium production fluctuated over the time series between 1990 and 1998. Since 1998, emissions have been lower than previously, and relatively stable, due to much better control of anode effects (see table 4.4.3).

**Table 4.4.3 Explanation of variations in New Zealand's aluminium emissions**

Variation in emissions	Reason for variation
Increase in CO <sub>2</sub> and perfluorocarbon (PFC) emissions in 1996	Commissioning of Line 4 cells
Decrease in CO <sub>2</sub> emissions in 1995	Good anode performance, compared with 1994 and 1996
Decrease in CO <sub>2</sub> emissions in 1998	Good anode performance
Decrease in CO <sub>2</sub> emissions in 2001, 2003 and 2006	Fewer cells operating from reduced aluminium production due to reduced electricity supply  Good anode performance contributed in 2001
Increase in CO <sub>2</sub> emissions in 1996	All cells operating, including introduction of additional cells  Increasing aluminium production rate from the cells
Decrease in PFC emissions in 1995	Reduced anode frequencies  The implementation of the change control strategy to all reduction cells  Repairs made to cells exerting higher frequencies
PFC emissions remained high in 1997	Instability over the whole plant as the operating parameters were tuned for the material coming from the newly commissioned dry scrubbing equipment (removes the fluoride and particulate from the main stack discharge)
Decrease in PFC emissions in 1998	Cell operating parameter control from the introduction of modified software. This software has improved the detection of an anode-effect onset and will initiate actions to prevent the anode effect from occurring
PFCs remain relatively static in 2001, 2003 and 2006	Increased emissions from restarting the cells



#### 4.4.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

The two key categories in the *Metal industry* source category are CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from iron and steel production and aluminium production, and PFCs from aluminium production. The data for all direct emissions in this source category underwent Tier 1 quality checks in the preparation of this inventory.

#### 4.4.5 Source-specific recalculations

In the last submission, the default specified in 1996 Guidelines was incorrectly used in estimating emissions of CF<sub>4</sub> from 1990 to 1992. This error has been corrected and the change has increased the calculated emissions for those years by approximately 175 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

An estimate of the very small amount of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions due to secondary lead production (from recycled lead-acid batteries) is reported for the first time in this submission.

#### 4.4.6 Source-specific planned improvements

There are no planned improvements for this source category.

### 4.5 Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use (2.D)

#### 4.5.1 Description

The emissions reported in the *Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use* source category include CO<sub>2</sub> from the use of lubricants and a small amount from the use of paraffin wax, some of which is likely to be used for candles.

In addition, some emissions of indirect greenhouse gases (mainly NMVOCs) are estimated and reported from:

- the use of asphalt in paving and roofing applications
- degreasing and drycleaning
- painting
- use of solvents in printing
- general domestic and commercial use of solvents.

Emissions from the *Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use* source category in 2014 were 45.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.9 per cent) of emissions from the IPPU sector.

There are no key categories.

#### 4.5.2 Methodological issues

##### Choice of activity data

##### *Lubricant use (2.D.1)*

Data reported to MBIE by the industry provide estimates of the amount of lubricants imported into New Zealand in each calendar year and the amounts in stock at the start and end of the year. This allows the amount of lubricants used in the year to be estimated.

However, this information is only available for the years 2011 to 2014. For earlier years, the activity data have been estimated by assuming that the amount of lubricant used was proportional to the amount of transport fuel used in New Zealand in the year.

#### *Paraffin wax use (2.D.2)*

A very small amount of paraffin wax is imported into New Zealand. There is no reliable data on import volumes, so the activity data have been estimated from an estimate of the value of imports. This is only available for 2005 to 2011, and the activity data for other years have been assumed to be the same.

#### *Asphalt paving and roofing and solvent use (2.D.3)*

There are three main bitumen production companies operating in New Zealand that provide materials for road paving. Data on bitumen production and emission rates were provided by these companies, and activity data on the amount of bitumen used for road paving were confirmed by the New Zealand Bitumen Contractors' Association (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)). There is also one company manufacturing asphalt roofing in New Zealand.

Solvent use was estimated in 2006 (CRL Energy, unpublished(a)) and, for all of these sources, activity data for the years up to 2005 have been extrapolated for 2006–14 in the absence of any updated information.

### **Choice of methods**

Tier 1 methods (IPCC, 2006) are used to estimate all emissions in this category. Only approximate activity data are available, with no country-specific information on the amounts of lubricant and paraffin wax used for specific applications. For this reason, the IPCC Tier 1 approach is used (IPCC, 2006).

### **Choice of emission factors**

#### *Lubricant use (2.D.1) and paraffin wax use (2.D.2)*

Default emission factors (carbon content and 'oxidised during use' factor) are used.

#### *Asphalt paving and roofing and solvent use (2.D.3)*

The bitumen content of road paving used in New Zealand is about 6 per cent, which is lower than commonly used in most countries. The NMVOC emissions from road paving are calculated using a country-specific method based on the fraction of bitumen in asphalt used in road paving material, the fraction of solvent added to bitumen and the assumption that 75 per cent of the solvent added will be emitted (see table 4.5.1).

**Table 4.5.1 Calculation of NMVOC emissions from road paving**

#### **Calculation of NMVOC emissions from road paving**

$$\text{NMVOC emitted} = A \times B \times C \times D$$

Where:

A = road paving material used (kt)

B = fraction by weight of bitumen in asphalt

C = fraction of solvent added to bitumen (0.04)

D = fraction of solvent emitted (0.75)

The fraction of bitumen in asphalt used in road paving materials was reduced over time as methods of laying roading improved (see table 4.5.2).

**Table 4.5.2 Fraction of bitumen in road paving material**

Reporting years	Fraction of bitumen in asphalt (B above)
1990–2001	0.80
2002–2003	0.65
2004–2014	0.60

For asphalt used as roofing material, IPCC default emission factors of 0.05 kilograms NMVOC and 0.0095 kilograms CO per tonne of product have been used.

### 4.5.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

#### Uncertainties

The uncertainties used for CO<sub>2</sub> and indirect emissions in this source category are a mix of defaults and country specific and are as shown in table 4.5.3 below.

**Table 4.5.3 Uncertainty in emissions in non-energy products from fuels and solvent use**

Category	Uncertainty in activity data	Uncertainty in emission factors
Lubricant use	±20%	±50%
Paraffin wax use	±20%	±100%
Asphalt road paving	±40%	±40%
Asphalt roofing	±50%	±40%
Paint application	±40%	±50%
Degreasing and dry cleaning	±40%	±60%
Printing	±50%	±50%
Domestic and commercial solvent use	±50%	±60%

#### Time-series consistency

For CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in this source category, the activity data have been extrapolated and emission factors are defaults. The implied emissions factors and time-series consistency reflect this.

### 4.5.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

*Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use* is a non-key category, and the data for these emissions underwent Tier 1 quality checks in the preparation of this inventory. Verification of the data from independent sources was not feasible.

### 4.5.5 Source-specific recalculations

The CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for lubricant use and paraffin wax use have been estimated for the first time in this submission.

Data on indirect greenhouse gas emissions from solvent and asphalt use were incorrectly allocated to the *Other product manufacture and use* source category in the previous submission. They have now been moved to this source category. This has no impact on total emissions in either category.

### 4.5.6 Source-specific planned improvements

This source category is not a priority for improvement due to the small scale of emissions. The inventory agency will make use of improved activity data where possible.

## 4.6 Electronics industry (2.E)

New Zealand has no significant industry engaged in the manufacture of electronic products, and no emissions are reported in this source category.

## 4.7 Product uses as substitutes for ODS (2.F)

### 4.7.1 Description

HFCs and small amounts of PFCs are used in a wide range of equipment and products including refrigeration and air conditioning systems and aerosols. No HFCs or PFCs are manufactured in New Zealand; they are all imported. PFCs are also emitted from the aluminium-smelting process and these emissions are reported in the *Metal industry* source category (2.C.3.b).

The use of these gases, mainly HFCs, has increased since the mid-1990s when chlorofluorocarbons (CFCs) and hydrochlorofluorocarbons (HCFCs) began to be phased out under the Montreal Protocol. In New Zealand, the Ozone Layer Protection Act 1996 sets out a programme for phasing out the use of ozone-depleting substances (ODS).

In 2014, emissions in the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* category were 1,517.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 29.2 per cent of emissions from the IPPU sector. This was a decrease of 1.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.1 per cent) from the 2013 level of 1,518.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. There was no use of HFCs or PFCs in 1990. The first consumption of HFCs in New Zealand was reported in 1992 and the first consumption of PFCs in 1995.

Most of these emissions come from the use of HFCs in the *Refrigeration and air conditioning* category. Emissions from the use of HFCs in refrigeration and air conditioning (level assessment and trend assessment), and HFCs in aerosols (trend assessment) were identified as key categories).

### 4.7.2 Methodological issues

#### Choice of activity data

Most of the activity data for the *Product uses as substitutes for ODS* source category are collected using annual surveys of companies that import, distribute and export refrigerants and other synthetic gases, manufacture or import products containing them or use them on a significant scale (CRL Energy, unpublished(c)).

#### *Refrigeration and air conditioning (2.F.1)*

New Zealand imports substantial amounts of new refrigerant in bulk, and factory-charged equipment. Both bulk chemical and equipment charged in New Zealand are exported but on a smaller scale. Data on bulk imports and exports of refrigerant, and factory-charged imported and exported equipment, were obtained using a survey questionnaire and follow up for completeness.

These items of activity data are used to estimate the annual sales of new refrigerant and the total charge of new equipment, for input into the mass balance equation used to estimate emissions.

Annual sales and the charge in new equipment are calculated as shown in box 7.3 in the IPCC Guidelines (box 4.1 below).

**Box 4.1**

<b>IPCC (2006) first equation in box 7.3</b>
<b>Annual Sales of New Refrigerant</b>
= Domestically Manufactured Chemical
+ Imported Bulk Chemical — Exported Bulk Chemical
+ Chemical Contained in Factory Charged Imported Equipment
– Chemical Contained in Factory Charged Exported Equipment.
<b>Total Charge of New Equipment</b>
= Chemical to Charge Domestically Manufactured Equipment that is not Factory Charged
+ Chemical to Charge Domestically Manufactured Equipment that is Factory Charged
+ Chemical to Charge Imported Equipment that is not Factory Charged
+ Chemical Contained in Factory Charged Imported Equipment
– Chemical Contained in Factory Charged Exported Equipment.

There is no domestic manufacture of fluorinated gases in New Zealand.

Detailed, but not complete, information on the supplies and banks of chemical in each sub-application was obtained from surveys and follow-up calls to request specific data. This information has been used to assess the mass balance for each sub-application.

For the *Mobile air conditioning* sub-application, only HFC-134a is used in New Zealand, and has been used since 1994. Data on vehicle registrations and fleet numbers were provided by the New Zealand Transport Agency and inform a model of the fleet. Estimates of the annual amount added to the bank, and first-fill emissions, are based on a good understanding of the number of new cars, trucks and buses with air conditioning added to the fleet each year. The results of the survey of bulk importers and distributors were also used to help determine the amount of HFC-134a sold for mobile air conditioning.

The average charge of HFC-134a in vehicle air conditioning systems was estimated to be as shown in table 4.7.1 based on IPCC defaults and information from the industry, in 2009. For the years 2010 to 2014, these amounts are assessed to reduce by 2 per cent per year.

**Table 4.7.1 Average charge of HFC-134a in mobile air conditioners 2009**

Charge for cars and vans	Charge for heavy trucks	Charge for buses
600 g	800 g	4000 g

**Foam blowing agents (2.F.2)**

Only closed-cell foams are produced in New Zealand. Companies importing and using HFCs for foam blowing have provided data on the gas imported and used in response to

an annual survey. In addition, some information is available on the quantities of HFCs contained in insulating foam in refrigerators and freezers imported from Mexico and the United States.

### Fire protection (2.F.3)

There are three companies in New Zealand that import and supply fire protection equipment that contains HFC-227a. This gas has been used since 1994 as a substitute for ODS. No other HFCs or PFCs are used. The companies provide data on the amount imported in equipment in response to an annual survey.

### Aerosols (2.F.4)

HFC-134a is the only PFC used in aerosols in New Zealand.

The government pharmaceutical purchasing agency (Pharmac) supplied data on the sales of metered dose inhalers (MDIs). MDIs that use HFC-134a were introduced in 1995 and, from 2012, all MDIs sold in New Zealand used this propellant.

Most MDIs imported and sold in New Zealand contain 120 doses and approximately 0.075 grams of HFC-134a propellant per dose. These figures are applied to all sales of MDIs reported by Pharmac. For other aerosol products, the average propellant charge is assessed to be 84 grams of HFC-134a.

Information on the imports, manufacture and use of non-MDI aerosol products was sourced from the Aerosol Association of Australia/New Zealand, from survey data supplied by importers and by the only New Zealand aerosol manufacturer that uses HFC-134a.

Import data – regardless of the source – are not complete or reliable because the aerosol market is diffuse and the available data do not clearly distinguish all aerosols that contain HFCs. The proportion containing HFCs is small. Aerosols filled in New Zealand only use HFC-134a if there is a special requirement, as for insecticides used in aircraft. Nearly all of the aerosol cans imported and sold in New Zealand use hydrocarbon propellants.

Survey data have provided some incomplete estimates of imports containing HFCs, accounting, for example, for 6.6 tonnes of HFC-134a in 2006. By combining this information with data from the New Zealand manufacturer, an assessment has been made that the proportion of HFC-134a in aerosol products sold in New Zealand has been:

- zero from 1990 to 1995, when HFC propellant had not yet been introduced
- phased in from 1996 to 2000 reaching 1 per cent in 2000
- 1 per cent (approximately 17 tonnes of HFC-134a) for all later years.

## Choice of methods

### *Refrigeration and air conditioning (2.F.1)*

The Tier 2b mass balance approach is used to estimate emissions from the *Refrigeration and air conditioning* category. This method is used because quite complete and accurate data are available on bulk imports of the refrigerants used for these applications. The alternative Tier 2a approach would require bottom-up data on the charges, leakage rates and population of a great variety of equipment items. This information is not available.

The mass balance approach uses equation 7.9 in the IPCC Guidelines (box 4.2).

#### Box 4.2

#### IPCC (2006) equation 7.9

$$\text{Emissions} = \text{Annual Sales of New Refrigerant} - \text{Total Charge of New Equipment} + \text{Original Total Charge of Retiring Equipment} - \text{Amount of Intentional Destruction}$$

Spreadsheet models have been used to represent the refrigerant consumption and banks. Estimates have been made for the six sub-applications: household refrigeration, commercial refrigeration, industrial refrigeration, transport refrigeration, stationary air conditioning and mobile air conditioning.

There is no facility for the intentional destruction of HFCs or PFCs from this application in New Zealand. Some HFCs are exported for destruction in Australia.

#### Other

The IPCC Tier 1a approach is used for foam blowing agents and fire protection equipment.

Aerosol emissions are calculated using the IPCC Tier 1a/2a method (IPCC, 2006, equation 7.6). Tier 2a requires subdividing these emissions by sub-application. In this submission, emissions from MDIs are reported separately as a sub-application (2.F.4.a) but insufficient data are available to further subdivide aerosol products by sub-application. All other aerosol products are reported together (2.F.4.b).

### Choice of emission factors

#### Refrigeration and air conditioning (2.F.1)

The emission factors used in each sub-application (other than mobile air conditioning) were assessed using a combination of IPCC defaults, information from the New Zealand industry and expert judgement. In addition, the annual leakage rates were adjusted in some cases to ensure that the total results for all sub-applications were consistent with the much more complete and accurate data available to estimate the total mass balance (for all five sub-applications) for each chemical (CRL Energy, unpublished(c)).

These emission factors are detailed in the report by CRL Energy (unpublished(c)).

For mobile air conditioning, the emission factors used are shown in table 4.7.2.

Table 4.7.2 Emission factors for mobile air conditioning

First fill	Operation	End-of-life
0.5%	10%	50%

#### Foam blowing agents (2.F.2)

The IPCC default emission factors for closed-cell foam are used, that is, assuming 10 per cent loss in the first year of use and 4.5 per cent in each of the following 20 years.

### Fire protection (2.F.3)

For fire protection equipment, a country-specific emission factor of 0.015 (1.5 per cent of the charge lost in leakage each year) is used. This estimate is based on information from one major supplier of these systems, which was able to supply records of the amount of HFC-227ea it used to replace leakage and accidental discharges.

### Aerosols (2.F.4)

Aerosol emissions are considered to be prompt (emitted in the first year or two after manufacture or import) and so the default emission factor of 50 per cent is applied.

## 4.7.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

### Uncertainties

Data on bulk imports of refrigerant gases in the *Refrigeration and air conditioning* category are complete and accurate with uncertainty of  $\pm 5$  per cent. Data on the amount imported in factory-charged equipment are less accurate at  $\pm 20$  per cent.

Uncertainties in this source category have been estimated for each sub-application and table 4.7.3 summarises the calculated overall uncertainty for each category.

**Table 4.7.3** New Zealand's uncertainties in product uses as substitutes for ODS

Hydrofluorocarbon source	Uncertainty estimates (%)
Stationary refrigeration/air conditioning	Combined uncertainty $\pm 54$
Mobile air conditioning	Combined uncertainty $\pm 35$
Foam blowing agents	Combined uncertainty $\pm 49$
Aerosols	Combined uncertainty $\pm 52$
Fire protection	Combined uncertainty $\pm 32$

### Time-series consistency

Significant stockpiling of refrigerant gases occurred in anticipation of NZ ETS obligations in 2013, and this has meant that stockpiling needed to be taken into account in applying the mass balance approach to calculate emissions. Some year-to-year variation in the emissions from refrigeration and air conditioning may indicate that there are remaining changes in stocks from year to year, which cannot be entirely eliminated from the calculation.

## 4.7.4 Source-specific quality assurance and quality control and verification

### Refrigeration and air conditioning (2.F.1)

Use of HFCs in *Refrigeration and air conditioning* was a key category. In the preparation of this inventory, the data on HFCs underwent Tier 1 quality checks. During data collection and calculation, activity data provided by industry were verified against national totals where possible, and unreturned questionnaires and anomalous data were followed up and verified to ensure a complete and accurate record of activity data.

For the years up to 2001, the survey data supplied by importers on bulk HFC imports were verified by comparison with import data supplied by Statistics New Zealand. The



Ministry of Economic Development compiled a detailed breakdown of bulk HFCs using this data and information from import licences for a range of mixtures such as HFCs and HCFCs. This analysis has not been carried out since 2001, due to restricted access to commercially sensitive import data. Consequently, this independent check on the total imports reported by bulk chemical suppliers is no longer available. Survey data provided by Fisher and Paykel Limited (the largest importer and manufacturer) were used to compare with total import data where possible.

There are no other key categories and data underwent Tier 1 quality checks.

#### 4.7.5 Source-specific recalculations

Emissions in the *Refrigeration and air conditioning* category have been split by sub-application for the first time in this submission. Previously, mobile air conditioning was reported separately, but the other five sub-applications were reported together.

In conjunction with this change, adjustments have been made to the estimates for sales of new refrigerant for the significant gases (mainly HFC-134a) by averaging out import figures over time to better account for any stockpiling by suppliers.

The estimation of activity data and emissions for these five sub-applications also led to reassessment of emissions of HFC-134a emissions, as the previously assessed use of this gas in the commercial sector appeared inconsistent with the totals for all sub-applications for 1994 to 2003 (CRL Energy, unpublished(c)). A number of other, relatively small, reassessments have also been made for other gases to ensure consistency.

In addition, an error in the calculation of annual sales of new refrigerants has been corrected. In previous submissions, the relatively small amount of bulk refrigerants exported from New Zealand (to South Pacific countries) was not properly accounted for in this calculation (CRL Energy, unpublished(c)).

The combined impact of these recalculations is to reduce the 2013 emissions by 99.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Most of this change is the result of the reallocation of imports to recalculate sales from year to year, so it is a change to the timing of emissions.

#### 4.7.6 Source-specific planned improvements

There are no specific planned improvements for this source category.

### 4.8 Other product manufacture and use (2.G)

#### 4.8.1 Description

This source category in New Zealand comprises emissions from:

- use of SF<sub>6</sub> as an insulant and as an arc-extinguishing agent in electrical switchgear
- use of SF<sub>6</sub> in eye surgery
- use of HFCs (C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub> and C<sub>3</sub>F<sub>8</sub>) in eye surgery
- use of SF<sub>6</sub> as a tracer gas in scientific experiments
- possible other uses of SF<sub>6</sub> such as in vehicle tyres and industrial equipment
- medical uses of N<sub>2</sub>O.

There is no use or emissions of nitrogen trifluoride (NF<sub>3</sub>) in New Zealand. Small amounts of indirect emissions (NMVOC and SO<sub>2</sub>) are reported from the manufacture of food and drink, pulp and paper, and board products (fibreboard and particleboard).

There are no key categories in this source category.

In 2014, net emissions of SF<sub>6</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O from the *Other product manufacture and use* category totalled 76.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e or 1.5 per cent of emissions from the IPPU sector. This is a decrease of 38.0 kt (33.2 per cent) from the emissions in 1990, driven by a reduction in the importation and use of N<sub>2</sub>O over time.

## 4.8.2 Methodological issues

### Choice of activity data

Companies importing or using SF<sub>6</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O provided data on their imports and holdings in response to an annual survey. In addition, companies that use SF<sub>6</sub> in electrical equipment and have more than 1 tonne of the gas in operating equipment report their holdings and emissions in ETS returns.

#### *Electrical equipment (2.G.1)*

Data on bulk imports of SF<sub>6</sub> and the charge in installed equipment were supplied by New Zealand's only manufacturer of relevant electrical equipment (ABB Limited) and by the electricity transmission and generation companies. These firms import SF<sub>6</sub> for their own use.

#### *SF<sub>6</sub> and PFCs from other product use (2.G.2)*

One company (BOC) imported SF<sub>6</sub> into New Zealand (for uses other than electrical switchgear) until 2012. There is no other known importer, and some users appear to have been using previously imported supplies since that time. The current usage rate is assessed (from earlier importation rates) to be approximately 120 kilograms per year. This is made up of 30 kilograms for medical use, 50 kilograms for scientific use and 40 kilograms for other uses.

Very small amounts of C<sub>2</sub>F<sub>6</sub> and C<sub>3</sub>F<sub>8</sub> are imported into New Zealand for use in a specialised type of eye surgery. The importer provided information on the amount imported: between 0.1 kilogram and 0.3 kilograms per year.

#### *N<sub>2</sub>O from product uses (2.G.3)*

Data on the import quantities of N<sub>2</sub>O were available from the New Zealand Customs Service and Statistics New Zealand from 2005, but some of these are considered unreliable due to classification errors by importers. Survey responses from companies that sell N<sub>2</sub>O and import data have been assessed together to estimate the total imports, which vary between 181 tonnes and 205 tonnes per year (CRL Energy, unpublished(c)).

### Choice of methods

#### *Electrical equipment (2.G.1)*

The electrical transmission company Transpower, which operates New Zealand's national grid, uses approximately 68 per cent of all SF<sub>6</sub> in electrical equipment in the country. The data supplied by Transpower are detailed enough to allow the use of the Tier 3 approach

for years 2003 to 2014. For other years, and for the emissions related to other companies, a Tier 1 approach is used.

Both approaches are mass balance calculations (IPCC, 2006), which account for emissions from the operation and disposal of equipment.

### *Other*

Because the quantities are small and the emissions are all considered to be prompt, Tier 1 methods are used for all other emissions in this source category. All SF<sub>6</sub> or N<sub>2</sub>O that is imported is assumed to be sold and emitted.

## Choice of emission factors

### *Electrical equipment (2.G.1)*

Loss rates and disposal emissions have been estimated on a country-specific basis. Information from surveys indicates that in the New Zealand electricity industry operational leakage rates are low but significant losses occur in gas handling for equipment installation, replacement and maintenance (CRL Energy, unpublished(c)).

### *Other*

Emissions of SF<sub>6</sub> and other gases for all other applications are assumed to be prompt and an emission factor of 50 per cent or 100 per cent is used, as appropriate.

## 4.8.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

### Uncertainties

A mix of expert judgement and IPCC default uncertainties has been used for emissions in this source category (see table 4.8.1). IPCC (2006) recommends the use of expert judgement for sources such as N<sub>2</sub>O from product uses, as the uncertainties vary from country to country.

**Table 4.8.1** Uncertainty in emissions from other product manufacture and use

Category	Uncertainty in activity data	Uncertainty in emission factors
Electrical equipment	±37%	±30–60%
Medical and other product use (SF <sub>6</sub> )	±60% (2005–2014) ±80% (2000–2004)	–
Medical and other product use (PFCs)	±80%	–
N <sub>2</sub> O from other product uses	±30% (2002–2012) ±5% (2013–2014)	–

### Time-series consistency

The implied emissions factors for the *Electrical equipment* category have declined, due to improvements both in data quality and the actual management of SF<sub>6</sub> emissions by Transpower over time.

#### 4.8.4 Source-specific quality assurance and quality control and verification

*Other product manufacture and use* was a non-key category, and the data for these emissions underwent Tier 1 quality checks in the preparation of this inventory.

#### 4.8.5 Source-specific recalculations

At the time of the last submission, it was believed (based on information provided by importers) that there were no significant imports of N<sub>2</sub>O for industrial and medical uses before approximately 2002. For this submission, import data have been reassessed and imports and use of N<sub>2</sub>O from 1990 are reported. This has resulted in increased emissions of 35.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e for each of the years 1990 to 2001.

Data on indirect greenhouse gas emissions from solvent and asphalt use were incorrectly allocated to this source category in the previous submission. They have now been moved to the *Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use* source category. This has no impact on total emissions in either category.

#### 4.8.6 Source-specific planned improvements

For the *Electrical equipment* category, it is expected that improved activity data and more detailed reporting on stocks of SF<sub>6</sub> will become available over time from NZ ETS reporting and from surveys. This should enable the consistent use of Tier 2 or Tier 3 methods for this category in future.

## Chapter 4: References

- Cement and Concrete Association of New Zealand. 1995. The State of the Standards. *New Zealand Concrete Construction October/November 1995*. p 40.
- Christie T, Thompson B, Brathwaite B. 1999. *Mineral Commodity Report 20 – Clays*. Wellington: Institute of Geological and Nuclear Sciences.
- CRL Energy Ltd. Unpublished(a). Hennessy W, Maxwell D. Inventory of HFC, PFC and SF<sub>6</sub> Emissions for New Zealand 2004–2005. A report by CRL Energy Ltd to the Ministry for the Environment in 2006.
- CRL Energy Ltd. Unpublished(b). Hennessy W, Maxwell D. Inventory of Non-CO<sub>2</sub> Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Industrial Sources and Solvents for New Zealand 2004–2005. A report by CRL Energy Ltd to the Ministry for the Environment in 2006.
- CRL Energy Ltd. Unpublished(c). Hennessy W. Inventory of HFC, SF<sub>6</sub> and Other Industrial Process Emissions for New Zealand 2014. A report by CRL Energy Ltd to the Ministry for the Environment in 2015.
- International Aluminium Institute. 2006. *The Aluminium Sector Greenhouse Gas Protocol*. London: International Aluminium Institute.
- IPCC. 2006. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 3. Industrial Processes and Product Use*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.
- Ure CR. 2000. *Alternative Iron-making at BHP New Zealand Steel*. In: 58th Electric Furnace Conference and 17th Process Technology Conference Proceedings. Orlando, FL, United States of America: Iron and Steel Society. 12–15 November 2000. pp 535–546.
- World Business Council for Sustainable Development. 2005. *The Cement CO<sub>2</sub> Protocol: CO<sub>2</sub> Accounting and Reporting Standard for the Cement Industry*. Switzerland: World Business Council for Sustainable Development.

# Chapter 5: Agriculture

## 5.1 Sector overview

In 2014, the Agriculture sector contributed 39,585.3 kilotonnes of carbon dioxide-equivalent emissions (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) representing 48.8 per cent of New Zealand's gross emissions. Emissions have increased by 5,234.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (15.2 per cent) from the 1990 level of 34,351.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (figure 5.1.1).

The increase since 1990 is primarily due to a 2,337.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (8.9 per cent) increase in methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) emissions from the *Enteric fermentation* category and a 1,651.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (24.0 per cent) increase in nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category (figure 5.1.2). The key drivers for this change in emissions are: a 29.1 per cent increase in the total cattle population since 1990, reflecting a 94.7 per cent increase in the dairy cattle population and a greater than five-fold increase in synthetic fertiliser nitrogen (N) applied during this time. A decrease of 48.5 per cent in the sheep population and 20.1 per cent in the non-dairy cattle population since 1990 have partially offset these increases.

In 2014, 72.4 per cent (28,647.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) of the total emissions from the Agriculture sector were from *Enteric fermentation*, followed by 21.5 per cent (8,526.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) from *Agricultural soils*, 3.2 per cent from *Manure management*, 1.5 per cent from *Liming*, 1.4 per cent from *CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the application of urea fertiliser*, and 0.1 per cent from *Field burning of agricultural residues* (table 5.1.1). Methane emissions from *Enteric fermentation* were 35.3 per cent of New Zealand's gross emissions, and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category were 11 per cent of New Zealand's gross emissions.

Figure 5.1.1 New Zealand's Agriculture sector emissions from 1990 to 2014

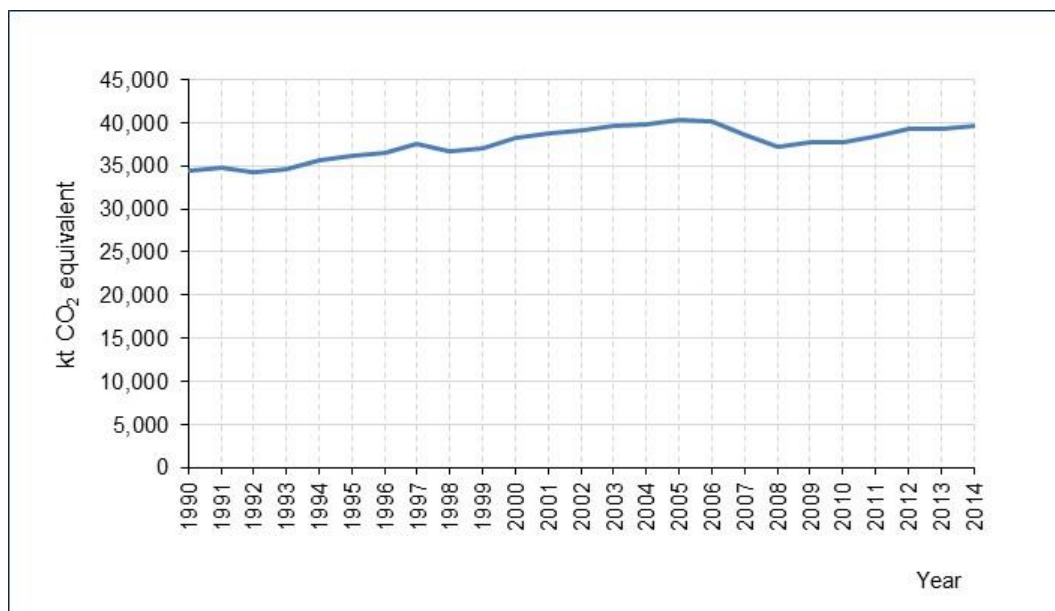
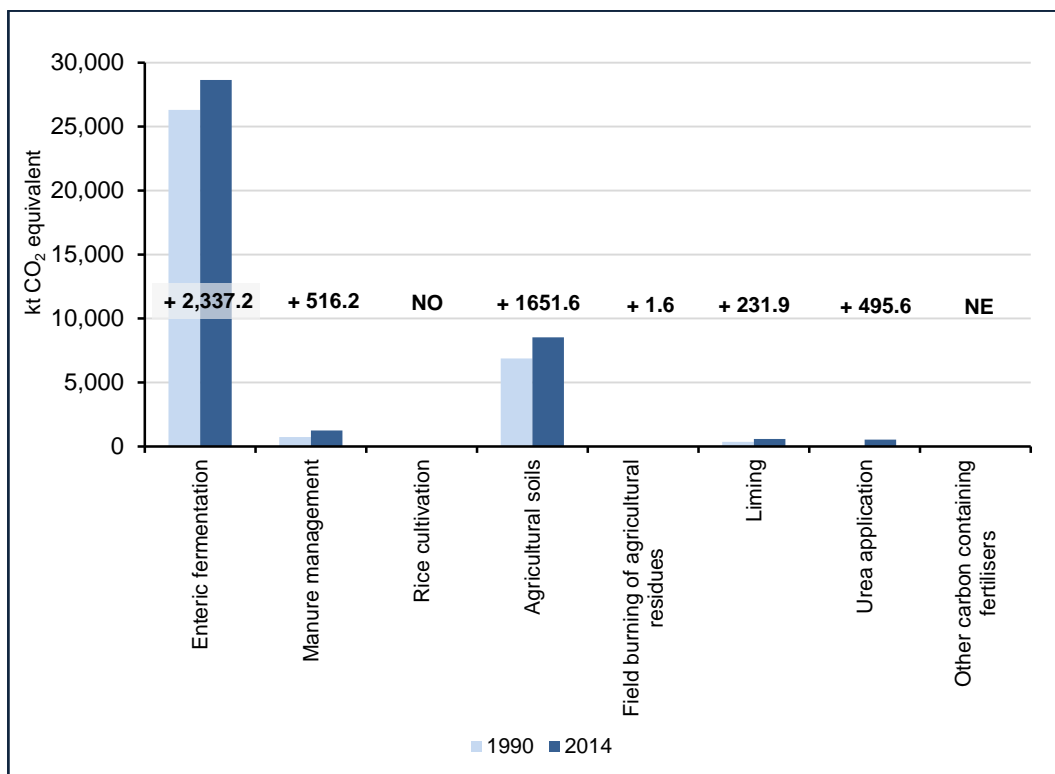


Figure 5.1.2 Change in New Zealand's emissions from the Agriculture sector from 1990 to 2014



**Note:** Rice cultivation does not occur (NO) in New Zealand. Emissions from other carbon-containing fertilisers are not estimated (NE).

Table 5.1.1 Trends and relative contribution of New Zealand's agricultural greenhouse gas emissions by category between 1990 and 2014

Category	Emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change (percentage)	Difference (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Share (percentage)	
	1990	2014	1990–2014	1990–2014	1990	2014
Enteric fermentation (CRF 3.I.A)	26,310.2	28,647.4	8.9	2,337.2	76.6	72.4
Manure management (CRF 3.B)	739.5	1,255.7	69.8	516.7	2.2	3.2
Rice cultivation (CRF 3.C)	NO	NO	–	–	–	–
Agricultural soils (CRF 3.D)	6,874.7	8,526.3	24.0	1,651.6	20.0	21.5
Field burning of agricultural residues (CRF 3.F)	27.4	29.0	5.8	1.6	0.1	0.1
Liming CO <sub>2</sub> emissions (CRF 3.G)	360.1	592.0	64.4	231.9	1.0	1.5
Urea application CO <sub>2</sub> emissions (CRF 3.H)	39.2	534.8	1,264.4	495.6	0.1	1.4
Other carbon-containing fertilisers (CRF 3.I)	NE	NE	–	–	–	–

**Note:** Rice cultivation does not occur (NO) in New Zealand. Emissions from Other carbon-containing fertilisers are not estimated (NE).

Agriculture is a major component of the New Zealand economy, and agricultural products from fisheries, forestry and land-based products comprise 62 per cent of the total value of merchandise exports (Statistics New Zealand, 2014). The production of land-based agricultural products in New Zealand is helped by the favourable temperate climate and the farming practices used in New Zealand. These practices include the use of year-round

extensive outdoor pastoral grazing systems, N fixation by legumes and synthetic fertiliser N as N sources.

Dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle (beef), sheep and deer are largely grazed outside all year round. Correspondingly, intensive housing of major livestock species is not practised in New Zealand, although a number of dairy farms use temporary off-paddock systems to prevent soil damage during wet weather. This means that New Zealand has a much lower proportion of agricultural emissions from manure management, compared with other Annex I Parties to the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC). For further information about New Zealand's agricultural growing conditions, see chapters 1 and 2 (Executive summary and National circumstances) of New Zealand's Sixth National Communication ([www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate-change/new-zealands-sixth-national-communication-under-united-nations-framework](http://www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate-change/new-zealands-sixth-national-communication-under-united-nations-framework)).

### 5.1.1 Trends in the Agriculture sector

*Enteric fermentation* and *Agricultural soils* categories contribute significantly to New Zealand's total agricultural emissions (table 5.1.1). In 1990 and 2014 respectively, 96.0 per cent and 92.8 per cent of agricultural emissions originated from *Dairy cattle*, *Non-dairy cattle*, *Sheep* and *Deer*, so trends in Agriculture sector emissions are largely driven by the populations of these livestock categories.

During this time, there have been changes in the proportions of the main livestock categories farmed in New Zealand (figures 5.1.3a and 5.1.3b). Pastoral land used by dairy cattle has increased, while pastoral land used for sheep and, to a lesser extent, beef has decreased (inferred from livestock numbers and Statistics New Zealand land-use data). The relative profitability of dairy products has also risen compared with that of sheep and beef products. Since 1990, there has also been an overall trend for new planted forests to be established in grassland areas (see chapter 6).

There was a gradual increase in the implied emission factors per head for dairy cattle and non-dairy cattle. This trend reflects the increased levels of productivity (milk and meat yield per head) achieved by New Zealand farmers between 1990 and 2014. Increases in animal liveweight and milk yield per animal require increased feed intake per animal to meet higher energy demands. Increased feed intake results in increased CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions per animal.

In 2008, there was a nationwide drought that affected both livestock numbers and per animal performance, resulting in lower livestock emissions, which are reflected in overall agricultural emissions (figure 5.1.1). The livestock population and implied emission factors started to increase again, once seasonal growing conditions improved. A drought in 2013 also reduced livestock emissions, but to a lesser extent than in 2008. This was because farmers were better prepared for the drought, and high returns in the dairy sector that year meant dairy farmers were able to respond to the drought conditions by purchasing feed.

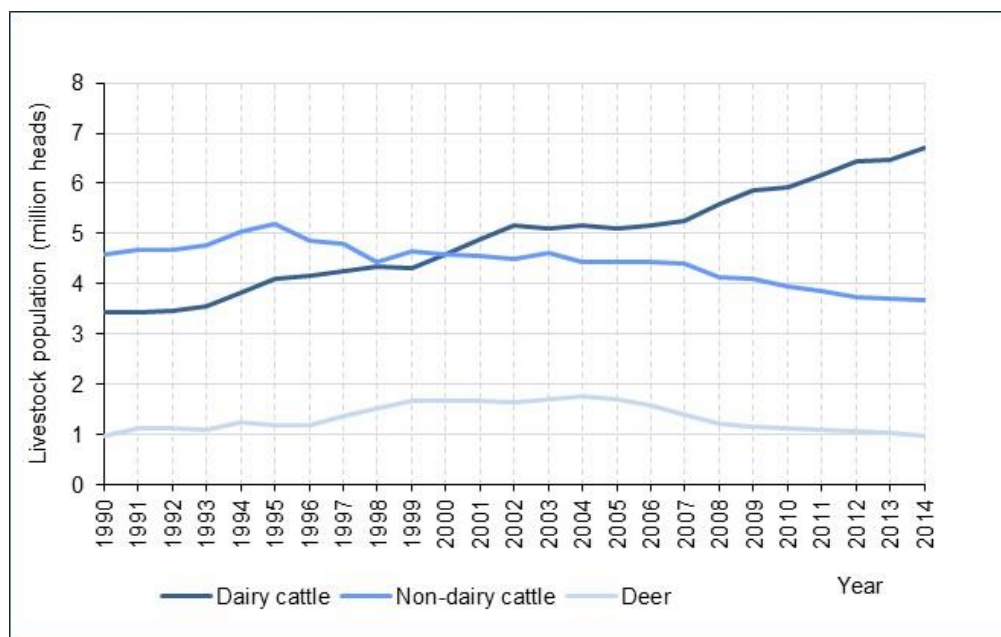
Agriculture uses 48 per cent of New Zealand's land area, mostly for grazing (Coriolis, 2014). The land area used for cropland has increased since 1990 and the type of produce grown has changed (Statistics New Zealand, 2014). Overall, there is now less cultivated land area for crops such as oats and vegetables and more cultivated land area for other crops such as wheat and grapes (for wine production) than in 1990.

Synthetic N fertiliser applied to agricultural land has increased since 1990. In 1990 and 2014 respectively, 0.8 and 3.0 per cent of agricultural emissions originated from N<sub>2</sub>O from synthetic fertilisers, and 0.1 and 1.4 per cent from carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>) from



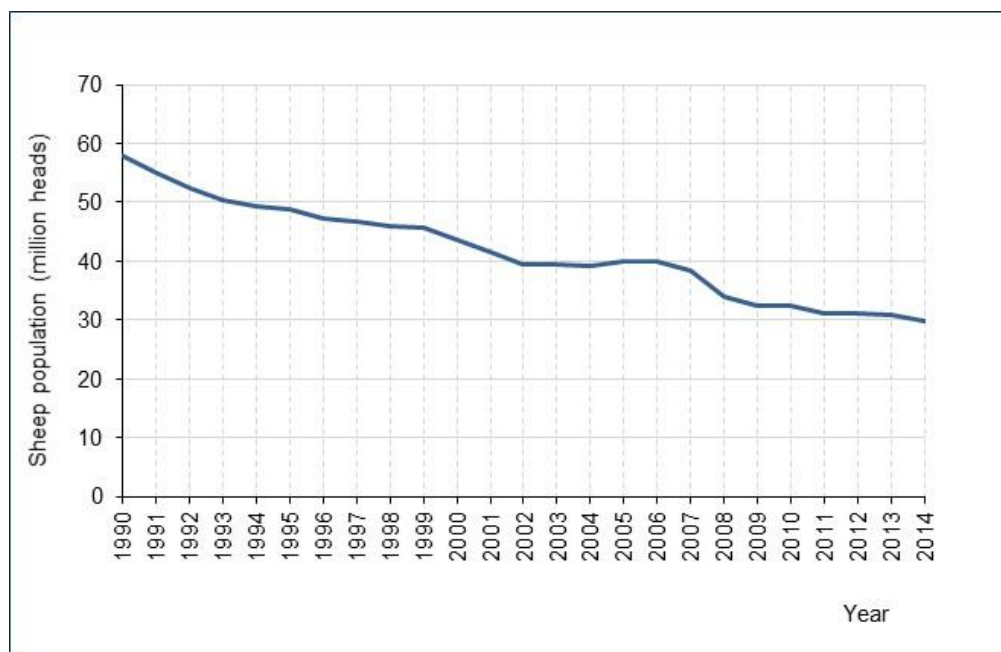
synthetic urea fertiliser. So total emissions from synthetic N fertiliser have increased from 0.9 per cent to 4.4 per cent of agricultural emissions.

**Figure 5.1.3a** Population of New Zealand's dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and deer from 1990 to 2014 (June year-ending)



Source: Statistics New Zealand

**Figure 5.1.3b** Population of New Zealand's sheep from 1990 to 2014 (June year-ending)



Source: Statistics New Zealand

### Changes in emissions between 2013 and 2014

Total agricultural emissions in 2014 were 306.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.8 per cent) greater than those from 2013. The national dairy herd increased between 2013 and 2014 (by 214,725 animals or 3.3 per cent), compared with a smaller national herd size increase from the previous year (of 37,920 animals or 0.6 per cent).

Between 2013 and 2014, emissions from dairy cattle increased by 624.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, from 17,643.98 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e to 18,268.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (a 3.5 per cent increase).

There was a decrease in emissions of 413.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.2 per cent) from non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer in 2014, compared with 2013. The herd sizes of non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer decreased between 2013 and 2014. The longer-term increase in the national dairy cattle herd size and the reduction in non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer herd sizes (figures 5.1.3a and 5.1.3b) are primarily due to higher relative returns being achieved in the dairy sector.

There was also an increase in emissions of 25.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.2 per cent) from synthetic N fertilisers in 2014, compared with 2013, and an increase of 51.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (9.6 per cent) in emissions from agricultural liming in 2014, compared with 2013 (section 5.8).

### 5.1.2 Key categories for Agriculture sector emissions

Details of New Zealand's key category analysis are in chapter 1, section 1.5. The key categories in the Agriculture sector are listed in table 5.1.2 below.

**Table 5.1.2 Key categories in the Agriculture sector**

CRF category code	IPCC categories	Gas	Criteria for identification
3.A.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
3.A.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
3.A.2	Other (please specify) – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
3.A.4	Other livestock – Deer	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1
3.A.4	Other livestock – Goats	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1
3.B.1.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
3.B.1.2	CH <sub>4</sub> Emissions – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	T1
3.D.1.1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Inorganic N Fertilizers	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1, T1
3.D.1.3	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1, T1
3.D.1.4	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Crop Residues	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1
3.D.2.1	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Atmospheric Deposition	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1
3.D.2.2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Nitrogen Leaching and Run-off	N <sub>2</sub> O	L1
3.G	Agriculture – Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1
3.H	Agriculture – Urea Application	CO <sub>2</sub>	L1, T1

**Note:** L1 means a key category is identified under the level analysis – approach 1 and T1 is trend analysis – approach 1. Refer to chapter 1 for more information.

### 5.1.3 Methodological issues for the Agriculture sector

New Zealand uses a range of models and tiers appropriate to the size of the different emission categories. In 2014, 92.8 per cent of New Zealand's agriculture emissions were due to four grazed livestock categories: *Dairy cattle*, *Non-dairy cattle*, *Sheep* and *Deer* (referred to in this chapter as the 'major' livestock categories). New Zealand uses a detailed livestock population characterisation (table A3.1.1.1) and a complex ruminant animal nutritional and energy model to support the calculation of emissions from these livestock.

Other livestock species (*Swine, Goats, Horses, Llama and alpacas, Mules and asses, and Poultry* – referred to as ‘minor’ livestock categories) account for only 0.5 per cent of New Zealand’s agriculture emissions. These are estimated using Tier 1 methods. Where possible, New Zealand has used country-specific emission methods and factors to estimate emissions for these minor livestock species.

Direct and indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from synthetic fertiliser account for 3.0 per cent of New Zealand’s agricultural emissions and are calculated using country-specific emission factors. Carbon dioxide emissions from liming and urea contribute a combination of 2.8 per cent towards 2014 total agricultural emissions. The remaining 0.8 per cent of New Zealand’s agriculture emissions is due to organic fertiliser, crop residue returned to the soil, cropland cultivation (histosols and N mineralisation) and cropland burning. Emissions from crop residues and the burning of some agriculture residues are calculated using a Tier 2 method.

Further technical detail is provided in the inventory methodology document on the Ministry for Primary Industries website (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>) and in the methodological issues section for each category. Updated activity (similar to those data listed in the Inventory methodology documents) can be provided to review teams upon request. The approach for determining livestock nutritional and energy requirements is described next.

### **Tier 2 model for determining energy requirements for major ruminant livestock categories**

A Tier 2 inventory model was developed to calculate emissions from the major ruminant livestock categories (Clark et al., 2003), in line with good practice guidance (IPCC, 2000, 2006). The model is constantly being improved. New Zealand’s modelling for the major livestock categories is considered approaching a Tier 3 methodology, as country-specific data and monthly data intervals for livestock populations, productivity and pasture quality are used.

The main emissions from ruminant livestock are CH<sub>4</sub> from enteric fermentation and N<sub>2</sub>O from manure (urine and dung). The level of these emissions is a function of livestock energy requirements and the energy concentration of the feed, which determine the level of feed intake (dry-matter intake, DMI), where:

$$DMI = \frac{ME_{TOTAL}}{E}$$

Where: DMI is the dry-matter intake (kg),  
ME<sub>TOTAL</sub> is the total metabolisable energy requirement of the animal (Kj),  
and  
E is the energy concentration in the feed (Kj/kg DM).

**Metabolisable energy requirement (ME<sub>TOTAL</sub>) calculation:** For dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and sheep, the approach for calculating the total metabolisable energy (ME) requirement was developed in Australia (CSIRO, 1990). These algorithms have been chosen because they specifically include methods to estimate the energy requirements of grazing animals, which is the predominant feeding method used in New Zealand. All calculations are performed on a monthly basis. The equation below is derived from the general equation used in the Australian feeding standards and adjusted to suit New Zealand conditions.

This method includes a maintenance requirement (a function of the animal’s liveweight and stage of maturity), a production energy requirement needed for a given level of

productivity (milk yield and liveweight gain), physiological state (e.g., pregnant or lactating), and the amount of energy expended on the grazing process):

$$ME_{TOTAL} = ME_{BASAL} + 1.1ME_P + ME_{GRAZE}$$

Where:  $ME_{BASAL}$  is the energy requirement for maintenance,  
 $ME_P$  is the energy used directly for production (meat, milk, wool, gestation etc), and  
 $ME_{GRAZE}$  is the additional energy required by grazing livestock.

And:

$$ME_{TOTAL} = \frac{KSM(0.28W^{0.75} \exp(-0.03A))}{k_m} + 1.1ME_P + \frac{E_{GRAZE}}{k_m}$$

Where: K, S and M are constants defined elsewhere (CSIRO, 1990); K = 1.0 for sheep and 1.4 for cattle, S = 1.0 for females and castrates and 1.15 for entire males, M = 1 for all animals except milk-fed animals. M has been removed from the New Zealand calculations and an adjustment for milk-fed animals is carried out through a milk adjustment factor detailed later.  
W is the liveweight (kg),  
A is the age in years, up to a maximum value of 6,  
 $k_m$  is the net efficiency of use of ME for maintenance, and  
 $E_{GRAZE}$  is the additional energy expenditure of livestock in cold stress.

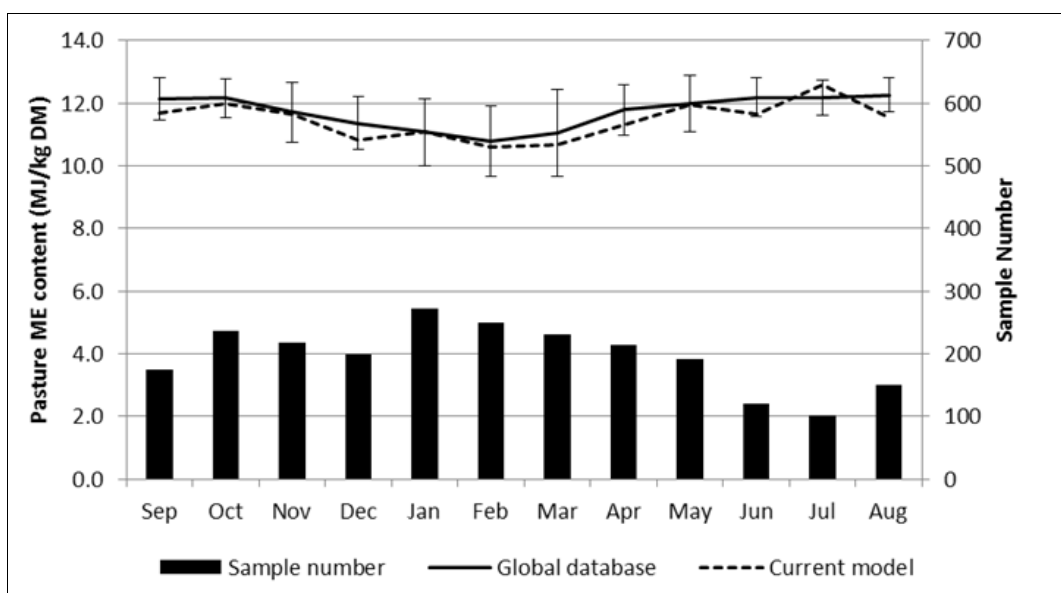
The Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organisation (CSIRO, 1990) algorithms take into account animal liveweight and production requirements based on the rate of liveweight gain, sex, milk yield and physiological state. For further details, see the inventory methodology document on the Ministry for Primary Industries website (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>).

**Monthly diet energy (E) concentration:** Dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer are predominantly fed on pasture year round. Data sets of estimated monthly energy concentrations of pasture consumed by different livestock are used. These data are reported in the inventory methodology document (Pickering and Fick, 2015, appendices 3, 9 and 19, <http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>).

Updated activity data (similar to those data listed in the inventory methodology documents) can be provided to review teams upon request. There are no comprehensive published data available that allow the estimation of a time series dating back to 1990. The data used are derived from published and unpublished research trial data and supplemented with additional data from farm surveys on commercial cattle and sheep farms.

Bown et al. (2013) were commissioned to review and collate data held around New Zealand on the energy and N content of pasture. Pasture measurements from eight research studies and a commercial testing laboratory were collated, analysed and compared with the national monthly average values used in the current inventory model. The collated database (defined as the 'Global database' in figure 5.1.4) was collected from 1996 to 2011 from dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and sheep farms all over New Zealand. Figure 5.1.4 shows, as an example using the dairy farm data, how the assumed values in the New Zealand inventory for energy in dairy pasture compare with 2,371 dairy pasture samples from the Global database, and that they are in close agreement.

Figure 5.1.4 Comparison of mean measured pasture ME content in 2,371 New Zealand dairy pasture samples with current inventory model values



Source: Bown et al. (2013)

To ensure consistency, a single livestock population characterisation and feed-intake estimate is produced by the Tier 2 model, and is used in different parts of the calculations for the inventory to estimate: CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for the *Enteric fermentation* category, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for the *Manure management* category, and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for the *Pasture, range and paddock manure* category.

## 5.1.4 Activity data

### Major livestock categories

The Tier 2 methodology developed by New Zealand uses detailed population characterisation and livestock productivity data to calculate livestock energy requirements. Animal population data are collected by Statistics New Zealand every five years (the Agricultural Production census) and annually between censuses (the Agricultural Production survey). Productivity data are available from the Livestock Improvement Corporation (LIC) (dairy statistics), Beef and Lamb New Zealand, and Deer Industry New Zealand (deer). Statistics on animal carcass weights are also collected by the Ministry for Primary Industries.

Most of these data are collected on a June year-end basis but the inventory is calculated on a calendar year. New Zealand uses a June year for animal statistics as this reflects the natural biological cycle for animals in the southern hemisphere. New Zealand's Tier 2 model has been developed to estimate livestock emissions on a monthly time step, beginning on 1 July of one year and ending on 30 June of the next year. To calculate emissions for a single calendar year (January–December), the calculated emission data from the last six months of a July–June year are combined with the first six months' emissions of the next July–June year. This approach enables comparisons with the inventories of other Annex I countries.

### Animal population data

Statistics New Zealand collects animal population data on a local territorial authority basis. Territorial authorities are the geographically smallest political division in New Zealand. Territorial authorities are then aggregated up to regional council

boundaries by Statistics New Zealand. Further details about the scope and accuracy of Statistics New Zealand Agricultural Production data collection are provided in annex 3.1.

The New Zealand inventory uses a different population characterisation for pasture-based livestock compared with that recommended in IPCC (2000) and IPCC (2006). The full list of categories for the major livestock populations can be found in annex 3.1 and in the inventory methodology document on the Ministry for Primary Industries website (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>).

*Dairy cattle* encompass all cattle that are required to support the milking dairy herd. This includes calves, young growing non-lactating heifers, dry cows and dairy bulls. All other cattle in New Zealand tend to be used for the breeding of animals that are slaughtered for meat consumption. These animals are characterised as *Non-dairy cattle*. These include non-dairy breeding lactating cows used for producing slaughter animals as calves, dry cows, bulls and all slaughter classes. A proportion of female calves not required for dairy, and dairy bull calves also go into the non-dairy herd.

The detailed livestock population characterisation for each livestock type (*Dairy cattle*, *Non-dairy cattle*, *Sheep* and *Deer*) is subdivided in the population models (table A3.1.1.2). The population models estimate population and age changes on a monthly time step throughout the year for the subcategories of the livestock. This delineation is required by the inventory model and has been developed by using industry knowledge and assumptions as detailed in Clark (2008a), Thomson et al. (2010, unpublished) and Suttie (2012). The populations within a year are adjusted on a monthly basis to account for births, deaths and transfers between age groups. This is necessary because the livestock population numbers present and recorded at one point in time may not accurately reflect the numbers present at other times of the year. For example, the majority of lambs are born and slaughtered between August and May so do not appear in the June census or survey data. Also, male and female dairy calves not wanted as replacements are usually slaughtered at four days of age or transferred to the non-dairy herd. It also ensures that the calculated feed demand accurately reflects the status of each livestock category at a particular time of the year.

Dairy livestock emissions are calculated on a regional council area basis. Regional dairy population numbers and regional differences in productivity are taken into account where data are available (Clark, 2008b).

#### *Animal productivity data*

Productivity data are obtained from LIC (LIC and DairyNZ, 2014), DairyNZ (2015), Beef and Lamb New Zealand (2015) and Deer Industry New Zealand (2016). These are non-governmental, industry-good organisations providing services to the dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer industries.

Slaughter statistics are collected by the Ministry for Primary Industries (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/agriculture/livestock-slaughter-statistics>) and used as a proxy to establish changes in animal liveweight over time. Animal liveweight is derived from published slaughter-weight statistics and general nationally derived killing-out percentages (Clark et al., 2003; Muir et al., 2008; Muir and Thomson, 2010).

To ensure consistency, the same data sources are used each year. Other information, such as the liveweight of non-dairy cattle and breeding bulls, is collected at irregular intervals

from small survey populations, or is not available. Where limitations occur, expert opinion and extrapolation from existing data are used.

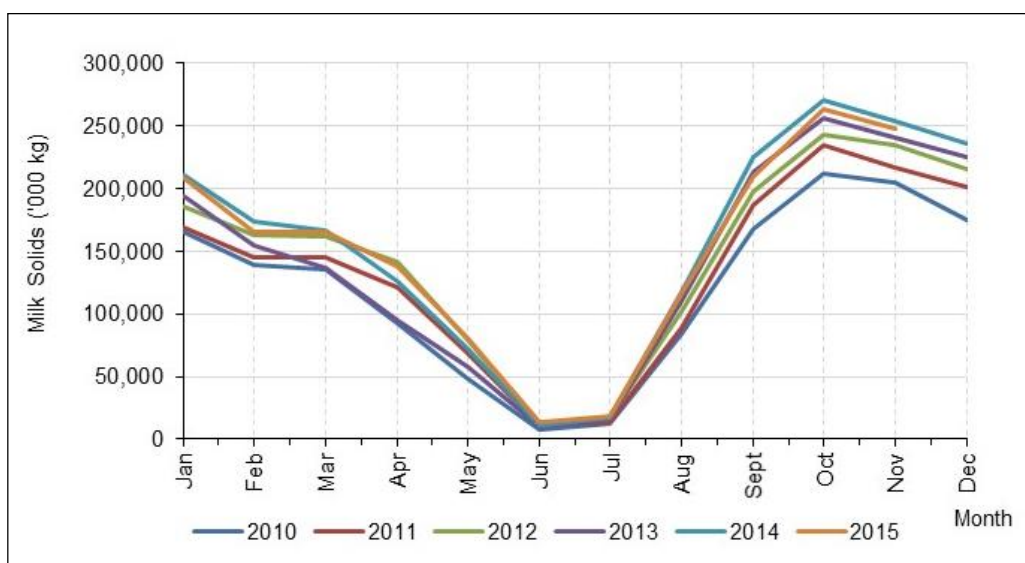
**Dairy cattle:** Regional data on milk production, proportions of dairy cattle breeds and animal weights are provided by LIC and published annually. These data are collectively compiled by LIC and DairyNZ.

Data on New Zealand’s total milk production originate from the amount of milk processed through New Zealand dairy factories for both the export and domestic markets. Data on individual animal production are sourced from the Dairy Core Database, the regulated portion of LIC’s database that holds core production data from cow herds tested in New Zealand. Dairy farmers are paid on the basis of milk solids collected (and not on a volume basis). Tankers that collect the milk also meter the milk collected from individual farms, and these meters are regularly calibrated and audited. Milk samples from individual farms are also independently tested for milk solids, milk fat and protein content.

LIC provides annual milk production data (milk yield and composition), but the Tier 2 livestock model operates on a monthly time step. Monthly milk production is therefore determined by multiplying the total annual milk production by the proportion of milk yield each month (table A3.1.2.1 from Pickering and Fick, 2015, appendix 4 – see <http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>). Milk production commences from mid-July to early August every year, peaking around October–November and drying-off during autumn (April–May in the southern hemisphere); milk production is low to non-existent in June and July in most herds (figure 5.1.5).

From 2004, annual milk yields per animal have been obtained and reported as additional data in the common reporting format (CRF) tables, by dividing the total milk produced by the total number of milking dairy cows and heifers. New Zealand assumes an additional 107 litres of milk is added to the first half of the annual lactation of each cow to allow for the milk fed to calves; this assumption was based on a review of the animal energy model and a survey of farmers by Thomson et al. (2010).

**Figure 5.1.5 National monthly milk production in New Zealand from 2010 to 2015**



**Source:** Dairy Companies Association of New Zealand (2015)

Average liveweight data for dairy cows are obtained by taking into account the proportion of each breed in the national herd and its age structure based on LIC data. Dairy cow liveweights are only available from LIC from 1996 onwards for six livestock improvement regions that have the largest number of dairy animals, with each region comprising several territorial local authorities. As there are 16 regional council regions, the data from the six livestock improvement regions were appropriately apportioned. Due to the lack of liveweight data before 1996, liveweights prior to 1996 were estimated using the trend in liveweights from 1996 to 2008, together with data on the breed composition of the national herd (LIC, 2009).

In the model, replacement dairy animals (calves) are assumed to be 9 per cent of the weight of the average cow at birth and to reach 90 per cent of the weight of the average adult cow at calving (at two years of age) (Clark et al., 2003). Growth between birth and calving is divided into two periods: birth to weaning; and weaning to calving. Higher growth rates are applied in the model between birth and weaning, when animals receive milk as part of their diet. Within each period, the same daily growth rate is applied for the entire length of the period.

No data are available on the liveweights and performance of most breeding dairy bulls, which can range from the small Jersey breeds through to larger European beef breeds. It is assumed, based on expert opinion and taking into account industry data (Clark et al., 2003), that the average mature weight at 1 January is 500 kilograms and that they grow at 0.5 kilograms per day. This gives an average weight (at the mid-point of the year) of 592 kilograms. This is almost 25 per cent higher than the average weight of a breeding dairy cow but is supported by expert opinion given that some of the bulls will be of a heavier breed (e.g., Friesian and some beef breeds). Total emissions are not highly sensitive to these assumed liveweight values because breeding bulls in the dairy herd are low in number and contribute less than 0.1 per cent of emissions from the dairy sector.

Prior to 1993, no productivity data were available at a territorial authority level, so these data were estimated by extrapolating from the trends observed in existing data from 1994 to 2008. Before 2004, not all productivity data required could be collected from LIC at a territorial authority level. Therefore, from 1993–2003, annual milk yield per cow was determined by the following equation:

$$\text{Litres per cow} = \frac{\text{Mean milk fat (kg/cow)} \cdot 100}{\text{per cent milk fat}}$$

From 2004 onwards, the productivity data were collected by LIC at a similar territorial authority level as the livestock population data are collected by Statistics New Zealand. Ministry for Primary Industries officials aggregate these territorial data up into the regional council boundaries used for the population data.

Approximately 66.9 per cent of all dairy cattle were tested by LIC for liveweight and milk production, along with the milk tested for milk fat and protein levels (LIC and Dairy NZ, 2014). LIC also does genetic testing to identify key breeding stock and their genetic background. Genetic improvement has contributed significantly to the per animal productivity improvements in the New Zealand dairy cattle herd (LIC, 2009).

New Zealand's dairy production per animal is lower, compared with some other developed parts of the world. This is a reflection of New Zealand's predominantly pasture-based system compared with dairy cattle in intensively housed and grain-fed systems. In 2014, the New Zealand dairy herd comprised a number of breeds including Holstein–Friesian/Jersey crossbreed (42.6 per cent of the national cow population in 2014), Holstein–Friesian (37.0 per cent), Jersey (11.7 per cent), Ayrshire (0.7 per cent) and other (8.1 per cent) (LIC and Dairy NZ, 2014).



The Holstein–Friesian/Jersey crossbreed has been developed specifically for New Zealand’s pasture-based systems. This breed has an average liveweight of approximately 14 per cent lighter than a Holstein–Friesian (LIC and Dairy NZ, 2014) with less maintenance feed requirements. It does less damage to pasture during wet periods due to its lower liveweight compared with larger cattle breeds. It also has higher milk volumes than the Jersey breed while maintaining a good percentage of milk solids.

**Non-dairy cattle:** The principal source of information for estimating productivity for non-dairy (beef) cattle is livestock slaughter statistics provided by the Ministry for Primary Industries. All growing beef animals are assumed to be slaughtered at two years of age, and the average weight at slaughter for the three subcategories (*Heifers, Steers and Bulls*) is estimated from the carcass weight at slaughter. Liveweights at birth are assumed to be 9 per cent of an adult cow weight for heifers and 10 per cent for steers and bulls (Clark et al., 2003). As with dairy cattle, growth rates of all growing animals are divided into two periods in the model: birth to weaning; and weaning to slaughter. Higher growth rates are applied before weaning when animals receive milk as part of their diet. Within each period, the same daily growth rate is applied for the entire length of the period.

The carcass weights obtained from the Ministry for Primary Industries slaughter statistics do not separate carcass weights of adult dairy cows and adult beef cows. Therefore, a number of assumptions<sup>18</sup> are made to estimate the liveweights of breeding beef cows. A total milk yield of 800 litres per breeding beef cow is assumed and is consumed by beef calves (Clark et al., 2003).

**Sheep:** Livestock slaughter statistics from the Ministry for Primary Industries are used to estimate the liveweights of adult sheep and lambs at slaughter, assuming killing-out percentages<sup>19</sup> of 40 per cent for ewes and 45 per cent for lambs (Thomson et al., 2010). Lamb liveweights at birth are assumed to be 9 per cent of the adult ewe weight, with all lambs assumed to be born on 11 September (Thomson et al., 2010). Growing breeding and non-breeding ewe hoggets are assumed to reach full adult size when subsequently mated at age 20 months. Adult wethers are assumed to be the same weight as adult breeding females. No within-year pattern of liveweight change is assumed for either adult wethers or adult ewes. All ewes rearing a lamb are assumed to have a total milk yield of 100 litres. Breeding rams are assumed to weigh 40 per cent more than adult ewes (Clark et al., 2003). Wool growth (greasy fleece growth) is assumed to be 5 kilograms per annum in mature sheep (ewes, rams and wethers) and 2.5 kilograms per annum in growing sheep and lambs. Beef and Lamb New Zealand, the industry-good body representing the non-dairy cattle and the sheep industries, provides estimates of the total wool production from 1990 to 2014 from which the individual fleece weight is estimated (e.g., Beef and Lamb New Zealand, 2015).

**Deer:** Liveweights of growing hinds and stags are estimated from Deer Industry New Zealand statistics, assuming a killing-out percentage of 55 per cent. A fawn birth weight of 9 per cent of the adult female weight and a common birth date of mid-November are assumed. Liveweights of breeding stags and hinds are based on a report by Suttie (2012). It is assumed there is no pattern of liveweight change within any

---

<sup>18</sup> The number of beef cows slaughtered is assumed to be 17 per cent of the total beef cow herd, with other adult cows slaughtered assumed to be dairy cows. The carcass weight of dairy cattle slaughtered was estimated using the adult dairy cow liveweights and a killing-out percentage of 42 per cent (Thomson et al., 2010). The total weight of dairy cattle slaughtered was calculated (carcass weight × number slaughtered) and then deducted from the national total carcass weight of slaughtered adult cows. This figure was then divided by the number of beef cows slaughtered to obtain an estimate of the carcass weight of adult beef cows. Liveweights were calculated assuming a killing-out percentage of 42.6 per cent (Thomson et al., 2010).

<sup>19</sup> Percentage of carcass weight in relation to liveweight.

given year. The lactation assumptions are 204 litres over 120 days, an average daily lactation yield of 1.7 litres per day (Suttie, 2012).

### Minor livestock categories

A Tier 1 methodology is used for *Goats, Horses, Mules and asses, Swine, Poultry* and *Alpacas* (IPCC, 2006), using a combination of country-specific and IPCC default emission factors (annex A3.1.2, table A3.1.2.2).

The populations of goats, horses and swine are reported using data from the Statistics New Zealand Agricultural Production census and survey. The population of alpacas is provided by Henderson and Cameron (unpublished) based on data from the Alpaca Association New Zealand and, when available, Statistics New Zealand data on alpacas are used from 2010 onwards.

During 2012, it was determined that there are small herds of buffalo and donkeys in New Zealand. Statistics New Zealand advised that in 2011 there were 192 buffalo and 141 donkeys. As the buffalo livestock are used for producing milk (which is then used to produce mozzarella cheese in the restaurant industry), they are reported within the dairy herd so the notation key included elsewhere (IE) is used for buffalo.

Mules and asses are not farmed commercially or used as beasts of burden in New Zealand. A small donkey population supports breeding for pets and children's rides at parks. A constant population of 141 donkeys has been included in the inventory under *Mules and asses*. The emissions from these small populations of animals are extremely small relative to the major livestock categories.

Statistics New Zealand provides estimates of average annual broiler flock sizes using industry data on the numbers of broilers processed every year since 1990, mortality rates and days alive (as suggested by Fick, 2010). Statistics New Zealand also obtains estimates of the number of layers and other poultry (e.g., ducks, turkeys and breeder) from the Agricultural Production census and survey.

The average annual flock size is determined by the following equation:

$$\text{Average annual flock size} = \frac{\text{days alive}}{365} \times \text{annual number of birds processed}(1 - \text{rate of mortality})$$

## 5.1.5 Recalculations

### Agriculture emissions research

Two national inter-institutional expert groups, New Zealand Methanet and New Zealand NzOnet, have been running for over 10 years. The groups were formed to identify the key strategic directions of research into the CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O inventory and mitigation, and to develop a collaborative approach to improve the certainty of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emission data. These expert groups are supported through the Ministry for Primary Industries. The implementation of the Tier 2 approach for livestock, development of country-specific emission factors and parameters, improved activity data and uncertainty analyses are a consequence of the research identified, conducted and peer-reviewed by the expert groups.

New Zealand established the Pastoral Greenhouse Gas Research Consortium in 2003 to carry out research, primarily into mitigation technologies and management practices for ruminants but also to provide information to improve on-farm inventories. The Consortium is funded in partnership between the Government and the Agriculture sector.

New Zealand has set up the New Zealand Agricultural Greenhouse Gas Research Centre. The New Zealand Agricultural Greenhouse Gas Research Centre comprises eight of New Zealand's research providers, including the Pastoral Greenhouse Gas Research Consortium. The aim of the Centre is to contribute to the agricultural greenhouse gas mitigation strategy through research programmes and international collaboration. It also seeks to enhance New Zealand's research capability and infrastructure in this area. Its research focuses on ruminant CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, soil carbon and emissions from farming systems. Funding is made available through the Ministry for Primary Industries' Primary Growth Partnership. Relevant research results by the Centre feed into improving the inventory.

New Zealand is also a founding member of the Global Research Alliance on Agricultural Greenhouse Gases (GRA). The GRA is an international alliance of countries with an aim of meeting the world's growing demand for food without increasing greenhouse gas emissions. The GRA now has 43 member countries. Research in the area of greenhouse gas emissions mitigation and in capacity and capability building is supported by this alliance. New Zealand has committed \$65 million to New Zealand activities under the GRA from 2009 to 2020.

### **Recalculation and improvement approval process in the Agriculture sector**

The process for developing improvements and agreeing methodological changes in the Agriculture inventory is shown in figure 5.1.6.

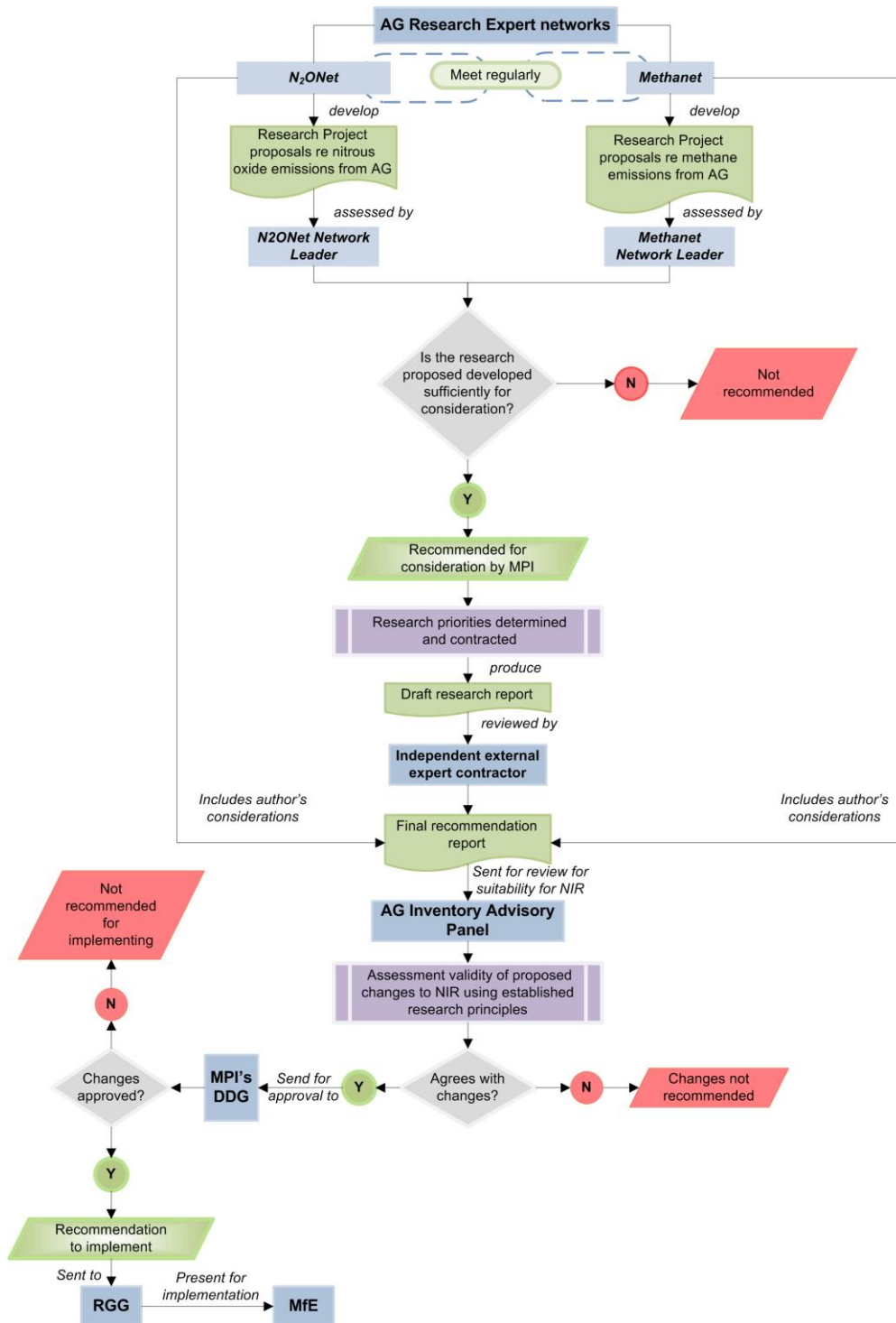
The New Zealand Methanet and New Zealand NzOnet networks meet annually and present their research findings. New research proposals raised by the two networks provide the basis for determining future research. Final decisions on research priorities are made following discussions between the network leaders and Ministry for Primary Industries staff. Research is contracted to address specific questions related to gaps in New Zealand's knowledge and to review, test and improve current parameters used. The draft research reports are reviewed by at least one external independent expert with knowledge in the field and are assessed for their scientific robustness and suitability to be included in the inventory. The final report must address the reviewer's comments and demonstrate the author's consideration of the comments.

A briefing and the final report are sent to the Agriculture Inventory Advisory Panel (the Panel) which meets annually to review proposed changes to the inventory. The Panel, formed in 2009, comprises expert representatives from the Ministry for Primary Industries, the Ministry for the Environment and science representatives from the Royal Society of New Zealand, New Zealand Methanet and New Zealand NzOnet expert advisory groups. The Panel is independent of policy and industry influences and has been formed to give advice on whether changes to New Zealand's agriculture section of the national inventory are scientifically justified. The Panel assesses if the proposed changes have been appropriately researched, using recognised scientific principles, and if there is sufficient scientific evidence to support the recommended change(s).

The 2015 meeting of the Panel was held on 1 December 2015. It considered the methodology and the associated emission factors that account for different land slopes on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from excreta (non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer) deposited on grazed hill country. From this Panel meeting, the methodology accounting for the effect of pastoral land-slope classes was recommended for inclusion in the Agriculture inventory model. However, further clarification on the emission factors applied to each slope class for the excreta from each livestock category was recommended by the Panel. Therefore, no changes were implemented into the Agriculture inventory model before the 2016 annual submission. The briefs, reports and minutes of the Panel meeting are all publicly available

and are posted on the Ministry for Primary Industries website (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting/agricultural-inventory-advisory-panel>).

Figure 5.1.6 Agriculture sectoral approval process for inventory recalculations and improvements



**Note:** AG = agriculture; DDG = Deputy Director-General; MfE = Ministry for the Environment; MPI = Ministry for Primary Industries; NIR = National Inventory Report; RGG = Reporting Governance Group (for the NIR).

Once changes are agreed by the Panel, they are sent to the Deputy Director-General (Policy and Trade) of the Ministry for Primary Industries. The Deputy Director-General then recommends which changes should be presented to the Ministry for the Environment for implementation into the annual inventory. During the course of the year, recalculations being considered by all sectors are proposed to the Reporting Governance Group, which is chaired by the Ministry for the Environment and leads the reporting, modelling and projections of greenhouse gas emissions and removals across government. Further details of the Reporting Governance Group are provided in chapter 1, section 1.2.2.

### **Recalculations approved for the 2016 inventory submission in the Agriculture sector**

New Zealand has not made improvements in its 2016 annual submission and therefore no recalculations were performed or approved. Minor inaccuracies have been noted during quality control checks and are presented in chapter 10 (see section 10.1.3). However, a recommendation was made by the Agriculture Inventory Advisory Panel at the annual 2015 Panel meeting on accounting for N<sub>2</sub>O gas emissions generated from livestock excreta deposited on grazed pastoral lands of different land-slope classes. This will be progressed for possible implementation in the Agriculture inventory for the 2017 national inventory submission. It is anticipated that this process will commence in the 2016 calendar year.

### **5.1.6 Quality assurance and quality control (QA/QC)**

The compilation of the Agriculture Greenhouse Gas Inventory is performed by the team responsible for the Agriculture inventory preparation and for land use, land-use change and forestry (LULUCF) technical advice. Close contact is maintained with the team responsible for primary industries (agriculture, horticulture, forestry and fishing) data collation. The latter team's role includes liaising with Statistics New Zealand and forecasting primary industries activity and performance. This arrangement provides for a good understanding and quantitative judgement of activity data and agriculture performance.

The connection with Statistics New Zealand ensures that the statistical collection work keeps pace with the changes in the primary industries sector and provides for the tracking of possible new activities and management practices in the primary industries sector. There are also strong connections with secondary data sources such as Beef and Lamb New Zealand, LIC, Deer Industry New Zealand, the Poultry Industry Association New Zealand and the Fertiliser Association of New Zealand.

The draft Inventory is reviewed by Ministry for Primary Industries personnel with expertise in climate change policy, climate change science, livestock and cropping policy. This ensures that activity trends and emissions trends are reviewed at a high level and that the results from the national inventory are used to inform domestic climate change policy.

The Agriculture inventory experts meet regularly at the Ministry for the Environment with the team responsible for coordinating the annual national inventory submission. The Ministry for the Environment monitors the Ministry for Primary Industries' progress in implementing recommendations from previous expert review reports and on meeting timelines during the year.

The Ministry for the Environment also manages an internal guidance document 'New Zealand's National Inventory System Guidelines for compiling New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory'. This document provides domestic guidelines for sector

leaders to follow, including the decisions under the UNFCCC and the Kyoto Protocol, and the application of these decisions within the Kyoto Protocol. The document also includes New Zealand's QA/QC plan followed by all sector leads.

The Ministry for Primary Industries participates in the annual inventory debrief coordinated by the Ministry for the Environment to ensure the national inventory compiler and each sector lead understand what is working well and where improvements could be made.

During the compilation of the 2012 submission, an external audit firm (Deloitte), with specialist skills in QA and QC management, was engaged to advance and improve QA/QC processes for the Agriculture inventory. New Zealand has used this feedback to update and improve the QA/QC methodology.

A process of quality control checks is mandated in the internal compilation process and is provided below.

### Activity data

- Data inputs and checks are recorded in a data check table, which is signed by the individual staff members performing the data input and the checks.
- A comprehensive list of all external data to be collected annually from internal and external sources is included as a part of the data check sheet.
- New activity data are cross-checked for accuracy and completeness by someone not involved in the data input and primary compilation.
- New data on activity and year-to-year time variance are reviewed by commodity analysts and economic modellers to ensure the data are consistent and reflect the domestic situation.
- Where practical, key historical data are re-checked concurrently with updating the latest data.
- The data check table is included with the managerial sign-off materials before delivery to Ministry for the Environment.

### Emissions

- Implied emission factors are checked over time (1990 to most recent year) and against previous submissions. Any anomalies are investigated.
- Key category emissions are compared against Tier 1 default methodologies and against similar Parties, particularly Australia. A challenge for New Zealand is the lack of countries with similar agricultural circumstances and management practices. For example, New Zealand's Tier 2 livestock are almost all kept outdoors on pasture in all seasons.
- Total emissions and key activity data from the CRF are checked for accuracy against total emissions and activity in the workbooks. Sub-sector totals are also checked.

### Recalculations

- Recalculations are agreed with the Ministry for the Environment and the Reporting Governance Group every year, before the inventory compilation commences.
- Recalculations are compared with previous submissions and, as far as possible, explained and confirmed by the changes in method or activity data.

- Anomalous results from recalculations are checked and, if necessary, corrected.
- The Agriculture inventory compiler completes recalculation forms, signs the forms and forwards them to the Ministry for the Environment.

### Periodic reviews

Periodic reviews are completed on different aspects of the inventory.

- In recent years, the livestock population models and productivity parameters have been reviewed (e.g., Thomson et al., 2010) and used to update and improve the Tier 2 model.
- During the 2012 submission, new crops were included for the first time and a new complex methodology was implemented. For the 2013 submission, Plant and Food Research, which has expertise in this area, was hired to review the workbooks, check the formulae and model parameters.
- During the 2015 submission, a mutual bilateral Greenhouse Gas Inventory review was held between Australia and New Zealand, which included the Agriculture sector (Australian Government, unpublished).

### Error checking and reporting

- Errors confirmed during the year are recorded and the National Inventory Compiler is notified. The factors contributing to the error are assessed.
- An issues, risks and enhancements register is kept up to date and used to prioritise the resolution of key sources of risk to the Agriculture inventory compilation and results.
- A checklist of QC activities is followed during data collection and entry into the model, data upload to the CRF reporting tool, and Inventory chapter preparation.
- The Agriculture chapter of the Inventory and the data exported to the CRF reporter are signed off by the chapter compiler, people involved in data checking and the responsible manager.

### Documentation

- Internal working instructions are maintained to allow for staff movements.
- Workbooks and calculation sheets are kept on an electronic archiving and management system, enabling wider team access to all workbooks.
- Hyperlinks between check sheets, sign-off documents and workbooks are used to link relevant files on the document management system.

## 5.1.7 Planned improvements

Planned research that is expected to commence, if successfully completed and approved for implementation into the Agriculture inventory model, is aimed at improving New Zealand's Agriculture inventory.

Short-term studies in relation to these planned improvements include a review of the:

- partitioning of N in excreta between dung and urine in grazing livestock
- ME equations utilised in the Agriculture inventory model for the major livestock categories

- direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from grazing livestock manure (EF<sub>3</sub>) for excreta deposited on irrigated land and/or variation in direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions due to seasonal changes
- treatment of uncertainty, including an update to the uncertainty analysis for the Agriculture sector.

Longer-term studies focused on improving the Agriculture inventory include:

- investigating the relationship between DMI and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from dairy cattle
- investigating the effect of land slope on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from fertilised dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle, sheep and/or deer hill-country pasture
- updating national estimates of pasture quality especially for ME, N and dry matter digestibility
- revisiting enteric emission factors for sheep, including the results of recent trials using new calorimeters based at the New Zealand Agricultural Greenhouse Gas Research Centre.

These specific planned improvements are discussed in further detail in the relevant sector recalculation sections 5.2.6 (*Enteric fermentation* (CRF 3.I.A)), 5.3.6 (*Manure management* (CRF 3.B)) and 5.5.6 (*Agricultural soils* (CRF 3.D)).

## 5.2 Enteric fermentation (CRF 3.I.A)

### 5.2.1 Description

Methane is a by-product of digestion in ruminants, for example, in cattle and sheep, and in some non-ruminant animals, such as swine and horses. Within the Agriculture sector, ruminants are the largest source of CH<sub>4</sub>. The amount of CH<sub>4</sub> released depends on the quantity of feed consumed, which is determined by the type, age and weight of the animal, animal production, feed quality and the energy expenditure of the animal.

In 2014, enteric fermentation contributed 28,647.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. This represented 35 per cent of New Zealand's gross CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions and 72.4 per cent of agricultural emissions. Dairy and non-dairy cattle contributed 13,742.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (48.0 per cent) and 5,338.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (18.6 per cent), respectively, of emissions from the *Enteric fermentation* category. Sheep contributed 8,994.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (31.4 per cent) of emissions from this category. Emissions from the *Enteric fermentation* category in 2014 were 2,337.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (8.9 per cent) above the 1990 level of 26,310.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

Methane emissions from the *Enteric fermentation* category from dairy cattle and sheep were identified as the largest key categories for New Zealand in the 2016 level assessment, and were also assessed as key categories for trend assessment. In accordance with IPCC good practice guidance (IPCC, 2000), the methodology used by New Zealand for calculating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from enteric fermentation in domestic livestock is a Tier 2 modelling approach.

Since 1990, there have been changes in the relative sources of emissions within the *Enteric fermentation* category (table 5.2.1). The largest increase came from emissions from dairy cattle. In 2014, dairy cattle were responsible for 13,742.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, an increase of 7,790.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (130.9 per cent) from the 1990 level of 5,951.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Meanwhile, there have been decreases in emissions from non-dairy cattle, sheep and minor livestock species, such as goats, horses and swine.



**Table 5.2.1 Trends and relative contribution of enteric fermentation from livestock categories between 1990 and 2014**

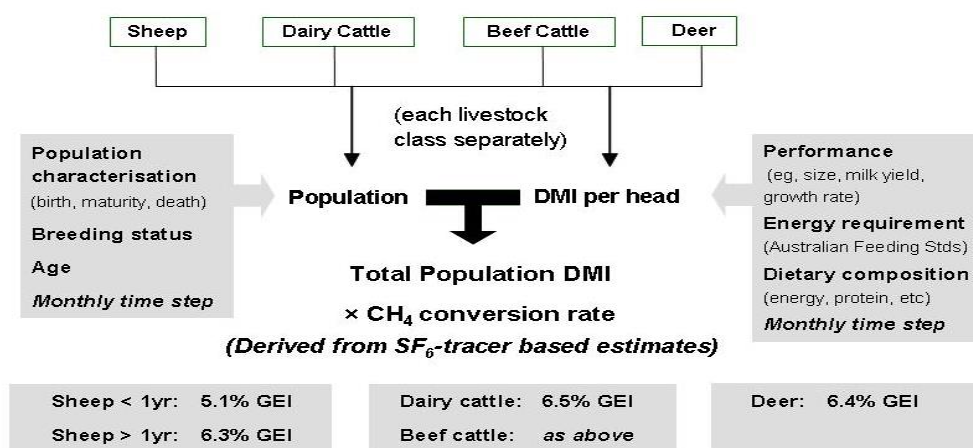
Livestock category	Emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from 1990		Share of Enteric fermentation category		Share of total Agriculture sector	
	1990	2014	%	Difference (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	1990 %	2014 %	1990 %	2014 %
Dairy cattle	5,951.6	13,742.1	130.9	7,790.4	22.6	48.0	17.3	34.7
Non-dairy cattle	5,737.5	5,338.2	-7.0	-399.3	21.8	18.6	16.7	13.5
Sheep	13,956.0	8,994.9	-35.5	-4,961.1	53.0	31.4	40.6	22.7
Deer	415.6	518.3	24.7	102.6	1.6	1.8	1.2	1.3
Minor livestock	249.5	54.1	-78.3	-195.5	0.9	0.2	0.7	0.1

## 5.2.2 Methodological issues

### Emissions from major livestock categories (cattle, sheep and deer)

Using the population characterisation and DMI per head calculated by New Zealand's Tier 2 inventory model (section 5.1.3), the total amount of CH<sub>4</sub> emitted is calculated using a CH<sub>4</sub> conversion rate for emissions per unit of feed intake per livestock category (figure 5.2.1).

**Figure 5.2.1 Schematic diagram of how New Zealand's emissions from enteric fermentation are calculated**



**Note:** DMI = dry-matter intake; GEI = gross energy intake; Stds = Standards.

The equation for the total production of enteric CH<sub>4</sub> for cattle, sheep and deer is:

$$CH_{4-ent\text{eric}} = \sum_{\text{livestock type}} \frac{n \cdot DMI \cdot CH_4 \text{ conversion rate}}{1000}$$

Where: CH<sub>4-ent<sup>eric</sup></sub> is the methane from enteric fermentation (kg CH<sub>4</sub>/year),  
Livestock type is cattle, deer, sheep (< one year old) and (sheep > one year old),  
n is the population of each livestock category (head),  
DMI is the dry-matter intake (kg dry matter per head/year), and  
CH<sub>4</sub> conversion rate is the CH<sub>4</sub> emissions per unit of feed intake (g CH<sub>4</sub>/kg DM) (table 5.2.2).

There are a number of published algorithms and models<sup>20</sup> of ruminant digestion for estimating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions per unit of feed intake. The data requirements of the digestion models make them difficult to use in generalised national inventories and none of the methods has high predictive power when compared against empirical experimental data (Clark et al., 2003). Additionally, the relationships in the models have been mainly derived from animals fed indoors on diets unlike those consumed by New Zealand's grazing ruminants.

Since 1996, New Zealand scientists have been measuring CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from grazing cattle and sheep using the sulphur hexafluoride (SF<sub>6</sub>) tracer technique (Lassey et al., 1997; Ulyatt et al., 1999). Recent research has moved to using respiration chambers, which are considered the gold standard for assessing emissions from livestock. To obtain New Zealand-specific values, published and unpublished data on CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from New Zealand were collated and average values for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from different categories of livestock were obtained (Clark et al., 2003). Sufficient data were available to obtain values for adult dairy cattle, sheep more than one year of age, and growing sheep (less than one year of age). These data are presented in table 5.2.2 together with the IPCC (2006, tables 10.12 and 10.13) default values for per cent gross energy intake (GEI) used to calculate CH<sub>4</sub>. The New Zealand values fall within the IPCC range and are applied in this submission. Table 5.2.3 shows a time series of CH<sub>4</sub> implied emission factors (total emissions produced per animal type divided by the population of animals) for dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and sheep.

**Table 5.2.2 Methane emissions and gross energy intake (GEI) from New Zealand measurements and IPCC (2006) default values**

	Adult cattle	Adult sheep (> 1 year)	Sheep < 1 year
New Zealand methane emission rates from Clark et al. (2003) (g CH <sub>4</sub> /kg DM)	21.6	20.9	16.8
New Zealand data (GEI, %)	6.5	6.3	5.1
IPCC (2006) default Y <sub>m</sub> values (GEI, %)	6.5 ± 1.0	6.5 ± 1.0	4.5 ± 1.0

**Note:** DM = dry matter; Y<sub>m</sub> = methane yield.

The adult dairy cattle value is applied to all dairy and non-dairy cattle, irrespective of age, and the adult ewe value is applied to all sheep more than one year of age. The average of the adult cow and adult ewe value (21.25 g CH<sub>4</sub>/kg DMI) is assumed to apply to all deer (Clark et al., 2003). In very young animals receiving a milk diet, no CH<sub>4</sub> is assumed to arise from the milk portion of the diet.

**Table 5.2.3 New Zealand's implied emission factors for enteric fermentation from 1990 to 2014**

Year	Dairy cattle (kg CH <sub>4</sub> per animal per annum)	Non-dairy cattle (kg CH <sub>4</sub> per animal per annum)	Sheep, all (kg CH <sub>4</sub> per animal per annum)	Deer (kg CH <sub>4</sub> per animal per annum)
1990	69.2	50.0	9.6	17.0
1991	72.2	51.4	9.9	17.6
1992	72.7	52.1	9.9	18.4
1993	73.7	53.0	10.1	18.8
1994	72.3	53.4	10.2	18.3
1995	72.0	52.9	10.0	19.2
1996	74.3	54.7	10.5	19.6

<sup>20</sup> For example, Blaxter and Clapperton (1965); Moe and Tyrrel (1975); Baldwin et al. (1988); Djikstra et al. (1992) and Benchaar et al. (2001) – all cited in Clark et al. (2003).

Year	Dairy cattle (kg CH <sub>4</sub> per animal per annum)	Non-dairy cattle (kg CH <sub>4</sub> per animal per annum)	Sheep, all (kg CH <sub>4</sub> per animal per annum)	Deer (kg CH <sub>4</sub> per animal per annum)
1997	75.2	55.6	10.9	19.8
1998	73.1	55.7	10.9	19.8
1999	74.6	54.4	10.9	19.9
2000	76.2	56.4	11.3	20.2
2001	77.1	57.4	11.3	20.2
2002	76.6	57.1	11.4	20.3
2003	79.4	56.8	11.5	20.1
2004	78.3	57.7	11.8	20.6
2005	78.8	58.4	11.9	20.9
2006	78.6	59.5	11.7	21.2
2007	77.6	58.0	11.3	21.2
2008	76.5	57.4	11.5	21.4
2009	77.0	57.8	11.9	21.6
2010	78.9	57.6	11.5	21.6
2011	80.0	58.4	11.9	21.7
2012	79.9	59.3	12.1	21.8
2013	81.8	58.3	12.0	21.6
2014	82.1	58.2	12.1	21.6

### Emissions from minor livestock categories

A Tier 1 approach is adopted for the minor livestock categories of *Goats*, *Horses*, *Swine*, *Alpacas*, and *Mules and asses*, using either IPCC (2006) default emission factors (horses, alpacas, and mules and asses) or New Zealand country-specific emission factors (goats and swine). These minor livestock species comprised 0.5 per cent of total enteric CH<sub>4</sub> emissions in 2014. The populations of goats, horses, pigs, alpacas, and mules and asses are reported using the statistics and assumptions described in section 5.1.4.

**Goats:** From 1990 to 2009, the population declined from 1,062,900 to 82,229. Most of the decline in the herd was in the non-milking goat population. New Zealand uses a country-specific emission factor for enteric fermentation of 7.4 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head for 1990 and 8.5 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head for 2009 based on the differing population characteristics for those two years (Lassey, 2011). For the intermediate years between 1990 and 2009 and for 2010 to 2014, the emission factor was calculated based on the goat population, with the assumption that the dairy goat population has remained at a near constant number over time while the rest of the goat population has declined. The emission factor in 2014 was calculated to be 8.2 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year.

**Swine:** New Zealand uses a Tier 1 approach with country-specific emission factors to determine enteric fermentation emissions from swine and emissions from swine manure management. A country-specific emission factor was developed from research performed by Hill (2012), in which data on the composition of swine diets and industry practices in place to manage waste from production systems were obtained from a survey of 56 farms. The information obtained on swine diets and waste management practices was representative of practices from 59 per cent and over 67 per cent of New Zealand pork production respectively. Nutritional information was available for different age classes and categories, and the average value of GEI was adjusted for population and further verified against national animal welfare standards. The country-specific emission factor

for enteric fermentation (1.06 kg/CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year) was developed from industry data on GEI (Hill, 2012). Gross energy data from swine diets were used in the Tier 2 IPCC equation (equation 14 from the 1996 revised Guidelines or equation 10.21 from the IPCC 2006 Guidelines) to determine the country-specific enteric fermentation emission factor. This factor is then multiplied by population data to obtain the total CH<sub>4</sub> emissions produced by swine from enteric fermentation for a given inventory year.

The New Zealand value is lower than the IPCC (2006) default for developed countries,<sup>21</sup> which is based on average values derived from 1980s Western German production and population statistics. The IPCC (2006) default value for swine is not representative of New Zealand swine systems and, furthermore, this default value does not reflect changes in production due to: improvements in genetic selection, reproductive cycle performance, housing and feed, animal husbandry and herd management (Hill, 2012). Further information (and greater detail) on this is provided in the report by Hill (2012) and is posted on the Ministry for Primary Industries website (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting/agricultural-inventory-advisory-panel>).

**Horses:** In the absence of data to develop country-specific emission factors, the IPCC (2006) default value (18 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year) was used to determine emissions from enteric fermentation from horses.

**Alpacas:** In the absence of further work carried out on alpacas in New Zealand, the IPCC (2006) default value (8 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year) has been used to estimate emissions from this category.

**Mules and asses:** The IPCC default value from the IPCC (2006) Guidelines was used (10 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year).

### 5.2.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

To ensure consistency, a single livestock population characterisation and feed-intake estimate is produced by the Tier 2 model (table A3.1.1.2). It is used in different parts of the calculations for the inventory to estimate: CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for the *Enteric fermentation* category, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for the *Manure management* category, and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for the *Pasture, range and paddock manure* category.

#### Livestock numbers

The calculations for total enteric fermentation require livestock population numbers. Information on uncertainties and time-series consistency for the livestock population data is included in section 5.1.4 and in annex 3.1.

#### Methane emissions from enteric fermentation

In the 2003 inventory submission, the CH<sub>4</sub> emissions data from domestic livestock in 1990 and 2001 were subjected to Monte Carlo analysis using the software package @RISK to determine the uncertainty of the annual estimate (Clark et al., 2003). In subsequent submissions, the uncertainty in the annual estimate was calculated using the 95 per cent confidence interval determined from the Monte Carlo simulation as a percentage of the mean value.

---

<sup>21</sup> The IPCC (2006) default emission factor for swine is identical to the IPCC (1996) emission factor.

In 2009, the Ministry for Primary Industries (then the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry) commissioned a report that recalculated the uncertainty of the enteric fermentation CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for sheep and cattle (Kelliher et al., 2009). Since the Monte Carlo analysis carried out in 2003, there had been significant research in New Zealand on measuring enteric CH<sub>4</sub> emissions and feed intake from sheep and cattle. The initial analysis expressed the coefficient of variation (CV) according to the standard deviation of the CH<sub>4</sub> yield. The report (Kelliher et al., 2009) investigated calculating the uncertainty by expressing the CV according to the standard deviation of the CH<sub>4</sub> yield with the larger sample of measurements available by then. The analysis was restricted to one diet type: grass–legume pasture, the predominant diet of sheep and cattle in New Zealand. The new overall uncertainty of the enteric CH<sub>4</sub> emissions inventory, expressed as a 95 per cent confidence interval, is  $\pm 16$  per cent (Kelliher et al., 2009); see table 5.2.4.

**Table 5.2.4** New Zealand’s uncertainty in the annual estimate of enteric fermentation emissions for 1990 and 2014, estimated using the 95 per cent confidence interval ( $\pm 16$  per cent)

Year	Enteric CH <sub>4</sub> emissions (kt CH <sub>4</sub> /annum)	95% confidence interval minimum (kt CH <sub>4</sub> /annum)	95% confidence interval maximum (kt CH <sub>4</sub> /annum)
1990	1,052.4	884.0	1,220.8
2014	1,145.9	962.6	1,329.2

**Note:** The CH<sub>4</sub> emissions used in the Monte Carlo analysis exclude those from swine, horses, goats, mules and asses, and alpacas, which represent a small proportion of total CH<sub>4</sub> emissions.

Uncertainty in the annual CH<sub>4</sub> estimate is dominated by variance in the measurements of the ‘methane per unit of intake’ factor. This uncertainty is predominantly due to natural variation from one animal to the next. Uncertainties in the estimates of livestock energy requirements, herbage quality and population data are much smaller (0.005–0.05) (Clark et al., 2003).

## 5.2.4 Source-specific QA/QC control and verification

In 2016, CH<sub>4</sub> from *Enteric fermentation* was identified as a key category (level and trend assessment). In the preparation for this inventory, the data for this category underwent Tier 1 and Tier 2 quality checks.

Methane emission rates measured for 20 dairy cows and scaled up to a herd have been corroborated using micrometeorological techniques. Laubach and Kelliher (2004) used the integrated horizontal flux technique and the flux gradient technique to measure CH<sub>4</sub> flux above a dairy herd. Both techniques are comparable, within estimated errors, to scaled-up animal emissions. The emissions from the cows measured by integrated horizontal flux and averaged over three trials were 329 ( $\pm 153$ ) grams CH<sub>4</sub>/day/cow, compared with 365 ( $\pm 61$ ) grams CH<sub>4</sub>/day/cow for the scaled-up measurements reported by Waghorn et al. (unpublished(a), unpublished(b)) using the SF<sub>6</sub> technique. Methane emissions from lactating dairy cows have also been measured using the New Zealand SF<sub>6</sub> tracer method and respiration chamber techniques (Grainger et al., 2007). Total CH<sub>4</sub> emissions were similar, 322 and 331 grams CH<sub>4</sub>/day/cow, when measured using respiration chambers or the SF<sub>6</sub> tracer technique respectively.

The calculations in New Zealand’s model for cattle, sheep and deer are Tier 2 and are based on IPCC (2000) good practice guidance and IPCC (2006) Guidelines. Table 5.2.5 shows a comparison of the New Zealand-specific 2014 and New Zealand-specific 2013 implied emission factors for enteric fermentation with the IPCC (2006) Oceania default value, IPCC (2006) Tier 2 net energy-based value and the Australian-specific 2013

implied emission factors (IEFs) for dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and sheep. The IPCC (2006) Tier 2 net energy-based values are determined from the net energy algorithms, used to determine gross energy values, presented in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (equation 10.16) for dairy cattle, non-dairy (beef) cattle and sheep. In order to provide an appropriate comparison between the New Zealand-specific IEF and the IPCC Tier 2 net energy-based values for sheep, the gross energy values determined using the IPCC Tier 2 energy equations were obtained for both sheep (one year of age and older) and lambs (less than one year old). Then enteric fermentation emissions from this livestock category were determined using IPCC (2006) Guidelines (i.e., equation 10.19). Dairy and non-dairy cattle IEFs were determined by taking each respective livestock category's total emissions and then dividing by each species' total 2014 animal population respectively.

For sheep, enteric fermentation emissions were determined for both sheep classes: one year of age and older and less than one year old. The total sheep emissions were then divided by New Zealand's 2014 sheep population to determine the IEF for sheep. This allowed for a more appropriate comparison between the IPCC (2006) Tier 2 net energy-based value and the New Zealand-specific values.

**Table 5.2.5 Comparison of the IPCC (2006) default emission factor and country-specific implied emission factors (IEFs) for methane from enteric fermentation for dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and sheep**

	Dairy cattle (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /head/year)	Non-dairy cattle (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /head/year)	Sheep (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /head/year)
IPCC (2006) Oceania default value	90.0	60.0	8.0
IPCC (2006) Tier 2 net energy-based value	70.6	50.1	6.8
Australian-specific IEF 2013 value <sup>22</sup>	96.0	55.4	6.7
New Zealand-specific IEF 2013 value <sup>23</sup>	81.5	58.3	12.0
New Zealand-specific IEF 2014 value	82.1	58.2	12.1

**Note:** All values except for New Zealand include lambs in the implied emission factor calculation. The IPCC (2006) value for sheep is for developed countries.

For non-dairy cattle, the New Zealand-specific IEF for 2013 is similar to the Australian-specific 2013 IEF and the IPCC (2006) default value. The New Zealand-specific IEFs for 2013 and 2014 are also similar to the IPCC (2006) default value, but are greater than the IPCC (2006) Tier 2 net energy-based value. Differences such as feed type and quality, breed and which animals are characterised as non-dairy will, however, influence the IEFs. The main difference between the IPCC (2006) Tier 2 net energy-based and the New Zealand-specific values (apart from the different equations determining them) is that the feeding algorithms used in New Zealand's national inventory source New Zealand-specific activity data that better reflect the pastoral-based farming systems used in New Zealand.

<sup>22</sup> As reported in Australia's National Inventory Report 2013 on Greenhouse Gas Accounts (Australian Government 2015). Retrieved from [http://unfccc.int/national\\_reports/annex\\_i\\_ghg\\_inventories/national\\_inventories\\_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1](http://unfccc.int/national_reports/annex_i_ghg_inventories/national_inventories_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1) (7 January 2016). Note that the Australian-specific non-dairy cattle IEF value is calculated from a population-based weighted average of pasture and feedlot IEF values from non-dairy cattle.

<sup>23</sup> As reported in *New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2013* (Ministry for the Environment, 2015). Retrieved from [http://unfccc.int/national\\_reports/annex\\_i\\_ghg\\_inventories/national\\_inventories\\_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1](http://unfccc.int/national_reports/annex_i_ghg_inventories/national_inventories_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1) (7 January 2016).

New Zealand's 2013 and 2014 IEFs for sheep are higher than the IPCC (2006) default value and higher than the Australian-specific 2013 IEF. New Zealand takes into account lambs when determining actual CH<sub>4</sub> emissions but not when estimating the implied emission factor. Therefore, a lower IEF is calculated than when the lamb population is also taken into account. The IPCC (2006) Tier 2 net energy-based value is lower than the New Zealand-specific IEF values from 2013 and 2014. This difference can be explained by the same rationale as put forward for non-dairy (beef) cattle.

New Zealand has slightly lower dairy IEFs for 2013 and 2014 than for the IPCC (2006) Oceania default and Australian-specific IEF values. Although the predominantly pasture-based system in New Zealand is similar to Australian dairy cattle management, this lower IEF value may be due to the difference in cattle breeds between these countries. The Australian dairy herd comprises 80 per cent Holstein–Friesian, 11 per cent Jersey breeds and 9 per cent other, including the Brown Swiss (according to [www.austrex.com.au/dairy-cattle](http://www.austrex.com.au/dairy-cattle), accessed 7 January 2016). In 2014, 42.6 per cent of New Zealand's cow population comprised a Holstein–Friesian/Jersey crossbreed, which is, on average, 86 per cent of the liveweight of New Zealand's Holstein–Friesian cows (LIC and DairyNZ, 2014). Also, in New Zealand's Tier 2 inventory model, dairy cattle encompass all cattle that are required to support the milking dairy herd. This includes calves, young growing non-lactating heifers, dry cows and bulls. By taking the emissions from these animals into account, the IEF will be lower than if only mature milking cows had been taken into account. However, the IPCC (2006) Tier 2 net energy-based IEF value is lower than the New Zealand-specific 2013 and 2014 IEF values and is also explained by the same rationale as put forward for non-dairy (beef) cattle described above.

## 5.2.5 Source-specific recalculations

All activity data were updated with the latest available data: Statistics New Zealand table builder and Infoshare database (Statistics New Zealand, 2014) and LIC statistics (LIC and DairyNZ, 2014). No specific recalculations have been performed in New Zealand's Agriculture inventory for this year's submission.

## 5.2.6 Source-specific planned improvements

### *Pasture quality nationwide sampling measurements*

New Zealand is continuing research to improve its knowledge on national pasture quality. A review by Bown et al. (2013) of values of the pasture ME concentration and N content provided updated national estimates of pasture quality. However, an independent peer review of this report concluded that New Zealand should consider collecting more measurements before changing the values used in its national Agriculture inventory (Stevens, unpublished). Current work is investigating what would be required to establish a statistically robust national pasture sampling programme.

### *Clarification of cattle methane yields*

New Zealand is continuing research to improve its understanding of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from cattle. A three-year project to update the current estimate of the relationship between DMI and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions in lactating cattle started in early 2013 has ended. The research utilised the New Zealand Agriculture Greenhouse Gas Centre ruminant CH<sub>4</sub> measurement facility purpose-built calorimeter chambers to measure the relationship between enteric fermentation emissions and DMI. However, in order to develop a more robust relationship between CH<sub>4</sub> yields and DMI, research looking at CH<sub>4</sub> yields at lower and

higher DMI levels than in past trials is planned to ensure the CH<sub>4</sub> yield relationship holds at the extremes of DMI. The results of the study will be added to past research to help develop a robust equation describing the relationship between DMI and CH<sub>4</sub> yields in New Zealand. This is a multi-year project expected to start in 2016.

#### *Review of the metabolisable energy calculation*

New Zealand currently utilises CSIRO (1990) livestock feeding algorithms to calculate the ME requirements of grazing dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and sheep. Research is planned to investigate the suitability of more recent CSIRO (2007) ME calculations for use in New Zealand's Agriculture inventory.

#### *Emission factors for sheep*

The New Zealand research on enteric emission factors for sheep is being reviewed. This will include the results of recent trials using respiration chambers based at the New Zealand Agricultural Greenhouse Gas Research Centre. This sheep CH<sub>4</sub> yield review will be considered for possible future inclusion in the inventory.

## **5.3 Manure management (CRF 3.B)**

### **5.3.1 Description**

In 2014, emissions from the *Manure management* category contributed 1,255.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.9 per cent of emissions from the Agriculture sector). Emissions from *Manure management* have increased by 477.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (69.6 per cent) from the 1990 level of 739.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Methane from *Manure management* from dairy cattle was identified as a key category for New Zealand in the 2016 level and trend assessment, and CH<sub>4</sub> from *Manure management* from sheep was identified as a key category in a trend assessment.

Livestock manure is composed principally of organic material. When the manure decomposes in the absence of oxygen, methanogenic bacteria produce CH<sub>4</sub>. The amount of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions is related to the amount of manure produced and the amount that decomposes anaerobically (i.e., it relates to how the manure is stored). In 2014, CH<sub>4</sub> emissions contributed 1,163.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (92.7 per cent of the *Manure management* category) (table 5.3.1).

The *Manure management* category also includes N<sub>2</sub>O emissions related to manure handling before it is added to agricultural soil. The amount of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions depends on the system of waste management and the duration of storage. With New Zealand's extensive use of all-year-round grazing systems, this category contributed a relatively small amount of N<sub>2</sub>O in 2014 (92.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, 0.2 per cent of the Agriculture sector) (table 5.3.1). In comparison, the combined N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from organic fertilisers (spreading of animal manure) and pasture, range and paddock manure (deposited directly by grazing livestock) reported under the *Agricultural soils* category totalled 5,866.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2014 (14.8 per cent of emissions from the Agriculture sector).



**Table 5.3.1 Trends and relative contribution of methane and nitrous oxide emissions under the Manure management category between 1990 and 2014**

Manure management category	Change from 1990				Share of Manure management category		Share of total Agriculture sector	
	Emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e) 1990–2014	%	Difference (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	1990 %	2014 %	1990 %	2014 %	
Methane (CRF 3.B.1)	686.0	1,163.7	69.6	477.7	92.8	92.7	2.0	2.9
Nitrous oxide (CRF 3.B.2)	53.5	92.0	72.0	38.5	7.2	7.3	0.2	0.2

For the major livestock categories in New Zealand, only *Dairy cattle* have their excreta stored in anaerobic lagoon waste systems (table 5.3.2). This stored excreta represents a small proportion (5 per cent) of the total dairy effluent produced (Ledgard and Brier, unpublished). The remaining 95 per cent of excreta from dairy cattle is deposited directly onto pasture. This relates to the proportion of time dairy cattle spend on pasture compared with the time they spend in the milking shed. Non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer graze outdoors all year and deposit all of their faecal material (dung and urine) directly onto pastures (table 5.3.2).

The minor livestock categories of *Goats, Horses, Mules and asses, and Alpacas* are assumed to graze outdoors all year and deposit all of their manure directly onto pastures. Estimates of the proportions of different waste management systems for swine and poultry broilers in the manure management systems in New Zealand have been provided by Hill (2012) and Fick et al. (2011) respectively (table 5.3.2).

Nitrous oxide emissions from the spreading of animal manure and from manure deposited directly to pasture by grazing livestock are reported under the *Agricultural soils* category (under sections: *Organic nitrogen fertilisers* and *Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* respectively).

**Table 5.3.2 Distribution of livestock waste across animal waste management systems in New Zealand**

Livestock category	Anaerobic lagoon (%)	Daily spread <sup>24</sup> (%)	Pasture, range and paddock <sup>25</sup> (%)	Solid storage and dry-lot (%)	Other (%)
Dairy cattle <sup>26</sup>	5	–	95	–	–
Non-dairy cattle	–	–	100	–	–
Sheep	–	–	100	–	–
Deer	–	–	100	–	–
Goats	–	–	100	–	–
Horses	–	–	100	–	–
Swine <sup>27</sup>	20.5	25.7	8.9	42.5	2.4
Poultry – broilers <sup>28</sup>	0	–	4.9	–	95.1

<sup>24</sup> Reported under *Agricultural soils*, under *Organic nitrogen fertilisers* (CRF 3.D.1.2).

<sup>25</sup> Reported under *Agricultural soils*, under *Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* (CRF 3.D.1.3).

<sup>26</sup> Ninety-five per cent of faecal manure from dairy cows is assumed to be deposited directly onto pastures (Ledgard and Brier, unpublished).

<sup>27</sup> Hill (2012).

<sup>28</sup> Fick et al. (2011) and pers. comm. (2010).

Livestock category	Anaerobic lagoon (%)	Daily spread <sup>24</sup> (%)	Pasture, range and paddock <sup>25</sup> (%)	Solid storage and dry-lot (%)	Other (%)
Poultry – layers <sup>29</sup>	–	–	5.8	–	94.2
Poultry – other <sup>30</sup>	–	–	3	–	97
Alpacas	–	–	100	–	–
Mules and asses	–	–	100	–	–

## 5.3.2 Methodological issues

### Methane from manure management systems (CRF 3.B.1)

A Tier 2 approach, which is consistent with the IPCC (2000) good practice guidance and the IPCC (2006) Guidelines, is used to calculate CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from ruminant animal wastes from the major livestock categories in New Zealand (*Dairy cattle, Non-dairy cattle, Sheep and Deer*). This approach is based on the methods recommended by Saggart et al. (unpublished).

The IPCC (2006) Tier 2 methodology for dairy anaerobic lagoons is utilised. The Tier 1 methodology for the minor livestock categories uses country-specific and IPCC (2006) default emission factors.

#### *Manure methane from the major livestock categories*

The approach for calculating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from the major livestock categories relies on:

- (1) an estimation of the total quantity of faecal material produced
- (2) the partitioning of this faecal material between that deposited directly onto pastures and that stored in anaerobic lagoons (based on the distributions in table 5.3.2)
- (3) the development of New Zealand-specific emission factors for the quantity of CH<sub>4</sub> produced per unit of faecal dry-matter (FDM) output (for the component deposited directly onto pastures and for that stored in anaerobic lagoons).

The FDM output is calculated monthly for each livestock category (*Dairy cattle, Non-dairy cattle, Sheep and Deer*) from the following equation:

$$FDM = DMI \times (1 - DMD)$$

Where: FDM is faecal dry-matter (kg/head/month),  
DMI is dry-matter intake (kg/head/month), and  
DMD is dry-matter digestibility (decimal proportion).

The DMI and DMD estimates in this calculation are the same as are used to calculate the enteric fermentation CH<sub>4</sub> and N in excreta. These Tier 2 model calculations are based on livestock performance statistics (section 5.1.4).

#### *Methane from dairy effluent anaerobic lagoons*

An estimated 5 per cent of manure from dairy cows is stored in anaerobic lagoons (Ledgard and Brier, unpublished). A Tier 2 methodology derived from the IPCC (2006,

<sup>29</sup> Fick et al. (2011) and pers. comm. (2010).

<sup>30</sup> IPCC (1996) default waste management proportions for Oceania.

equations 10.23 and 10.24) linking volatile solids to FDM is used for calculating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from this activity:

$$CH_{4-MM} = FDM \cdot (1 - ASH) \cdot B_0 \cdot 0.67 \cdot MCF \cdot MS$$

Where: FDM is the faecal dry matter excreted by dairy cows (on pasture and stored in anaerobic lagoons) (kg/head/month),  
ASH is the ash content of manure, 0.08 (IPCC, 2006, default value),  
B<sub>0</sub> is the maximum methane-producing capacity of manure, 0.24 (IPCC, 2006; Oceania default value, verified by Pratt et al., unpublished),  
The factor, 0.67, is the conversion factor of m<sup>3</sup> CH<sub>4</sub> to kg CH<sub>4</sub> (IPCC, 2006),  
MCF is the methane conversion factor, 0.74 (IPCC, 2006, table 10.17, default for uncovered anaerobic lagoon, average annual temperature 15°, verified by Pratt et al., unpublished), and  
MS is the percentage of manure from the dairy herd (6 per cent from lactating cattle, which is equivalent to 5 per cent of the total dairy herd (Ledgard and Brier, unpublished)).

#### *Methane from manure directly deposited to pasture*

**Dairy cattle:** Ninety-five per cent of faecal material arising from dairy cows is assumed to be deposited directly onto pastures (Ledgard and Brier, unpublished), and the FDM is derived monthly from the equation above. The quantity of CH<sub>4</sub> produced per kilogram of FDM is 0.98 g CH<sub>4</sub>/kg. This value is obtained from New Zealand studies on dairy cows and ranges from approximately 0.92 to 1.04 g CH<sub>4</sub>/kg (Saggar et al., unpublished; Sherlock et al., unpublished).

**Non-dairy cattle:** Non-dairy (beef) cattle are not housed in New Zealand, and all faecal material is deposited directly onto pasture. No specific studies have been conducted in New Zealand on CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from beef cattle faeces, and values obtained from dairy cattle studies (0.98 g CH<sub>4</sub>/kg) are used (Saggar et al., unpublished; Sherlock et al., unpublished).

**Sheep:** Sheep are not housed in New Zealand, and all faecal material is deposited directly onto pasture. The quantity of CH<sub>4</sub> produced per unit of sheep FDM is 0.69 g CH<sub>4</sub>/kg. This value is obtained from a New Zealand study on sheep and ranged from 0.340 to 1.288 over six sampling periods (Carran et al., unpublished).

**Deer:** Deer are not housed in New Zealand, and all faecal material is deposited directly onto pasture. There are no New Zealand studies on CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from deer manure, and values obtained from sheep and cattle are used. The quantity of CH<sub>4</sub> produced per unit of FDM is assumed to be 0.92 g CH<sub>4</sub>/kg. This value is the average value obtained from all New Zealand studies on sheep (Carran et al., unpublished) and dairy cattle (Saggar et al., unpublished; Sherlock et al., unpublished).

#### *Manure methane from minor livestock categories*

Manure CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from the minor livestock categories are calculated per head, using country-specific and default emission factors.

**Swine:** New Zealand uses a country-specific emission factor of 5.94 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/ year (Hill, 2012) for estimating emissions from swine manure management. Industry data on swine diets (to determine digestible energy of the swine feed and volatile solid excretion levels) and the use of waste management systems utilised by New Zealand swine producers (Hill, 2012) were used in a Tier 2 methodology equation (equations 15 and 16

from the IPCC 1996 revised Guidelines, which correspond to equations 10.23 and 10.24 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines) to determine a country-specific manure management emission factor. This factor is multiplied by population data to obtain the total CH<sub>4</sub> emissions produced by swine from manure management in a given year. Further information (and greater detail) on this is provided in the report by Hill (2012) and is posted on the Ministry for Primary Industries website (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting/agricultural-inventory-advisory-panel>).

**Poultry:** Methane emissions from poultry manure management use New Zealand-specific emission factor values derived from Fick et al. (2011). These are based on New Zealand-specific volatile solids and proportions of poultry faeces in each manure management system for each production category. The poultry population has been disaggregated into three different categories, and the values for each are: *Broiler birds* 0.022 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year; *Layer hens* 0.016 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year; and *Other* 0.117 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year.

**Goats, Horses, and Mules and asses:** New Zealand-specific emission factors are not available for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from manure management for goats, horses, mules and asses. These are minor livestock categories in New Zealand and IPCC (2006) default emission factors for temperate developed countries (goats 0.20 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year, horses 2.34 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year, mules and asses 1.10 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year) are used to calculate emissions. All faecal material from these livestock is deposited directly onto pasture. Until country-specific information is available for these categories, the IPCC default value will continue to be used.

**Alpacas:** There is no IPCC default value available for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from manure management for alpacas. Therefore, this was calculated by assuming a default CH<sub>4</sub> emission from manure management value for alpacas for all years that is equal to the per head value of the average sheep in 1990 (i.e., total sheep emissions per total sheep population). The alpaca emission factor (0.091 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year) is not indexed to sheep over time because there are no data indicating that alpacas have gained the kind of productivity increases that have been seen in sheep.

### Nitrous oxide from manure management systems (CRF 3.B.2)

Nitrous oxide emissions from manure are calculated for each livestock category from:

- (1) livestock population characterisation data (consistent with section 5.1.3)
- (2) average N excretion rate per head
- (3) an estimation of the total quantity of faecal material produced (consistent with the calculations in the previous section for CH<sub>4</sub> from manure management)
- (4) the partitioning of this faecal material between manure management systems (based on the distributions in table 5.3.2)
- (5) multiplication of the total amount of N managed in each system by an emission factor (IPCC, 2006).

Direct and indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are calculated. Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are assumed to be generated by the combined nitrification and denitrification of N contained in the manure (IPCC, 2006). Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions result from volatile N losses in the forms of ammonia and nitrogen oxides (NO<sub>x</sub>) and are emitted via diffusion into the surrounding air (volatilisation) or via leaching and runoff.

### Nitrogen excretion rates for the major livestock categories

The nitrogen excretion ( $N_{ex}$ ) rates for the main livestock categories in New Zealand (*Dairy cattle, Non-dairy cattle, Sheep and Deer*) are calculated from the N intake less the N retained through digestion and in animal products, such as liveweight gain, milk, wool, velvet. Nitrogen intake is determined from the dry-matter feed intake and the N content of the feed. Feed intake and animal productivity values are the same as used in the Tier 2 model for determining DMI (Clark et al., 2003; section 5.1.4). The N content of feed is estimated from a review of over 6,000 pasture samples from dairy systems and sheep and non-dairy (beef) systems (Ledgard et al., unpublished).

The N content of animal products is derived from industry data. For lactating dairy cows, the N content of milk is derived from the protein content of milk and is published annually by LIC ( $N = 1.03 \times \text{protein}/6.38$ ; equation from CSIRO, 1990). The N content of sheep meat, milk and wool, non-dairy meat and milk, and the N retained in deer velvet, are taken from New Zealand-based research (Bown et al., 2013; values listed in Pickering and Fick, 2015 – see <http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>).

Table 5.3.3 shows the  $N_{ex}$  rates for the major livestock categories. Note that these rates increase over time, reflecting the increases in animal productivity in New Zealand since 1990. For full details of how  $N_{ex}$  rates are derived for each livestock category, see the technical detail provided in the inventory methodology document on the Ministry for Primary Industries website (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>).

**Table 5.3.3 Nitrogen excretion rates ( $N_{ex}$ ) for New Zealand's major livestock categories from 1990 to 2014**

Year	Dairy cattle $N_{ex}$ (kg/head/year)	Non-dairy cattle $N_{ex}$ (kg/head/year)	Sheep $N_{ex}$ (kg/head/year)	Deer $N_{ex}$ (kg/head/year)
1990	104.1	64.3	13.8	25.2
1991	108.1	66.1	14.3	26.1
1992	108.8	67.1	14.3	27.1
1993	110.1	68.3	14.5	27.7
1994	108.0	68.9	14.6	26.8
1995	107.6	68.3	14.5	28.1
1996	110.7	70.8	15.0	28.7
1997	111.7	72.1	15.7	28.8
1998	109.2	72.1	15.6	28.8
1999	111.1	70.3	15.6	28.9
2000	112.7	72.8	16.3	29.4
2001	113.8	74.1	16.2	29.4
2002	113.1	73.6	16.4	29.5
2003	117.2	73.2	16.4	29.0
2004	115.7	74.5	16.8	29.4
2005	116.3	75.4	17.1	29.7
2006	115.5	76.9	16.8	29.8
2007	114.2	74.8	16.3	29.4
2008	112.5	73.9	16.5	29.5
2009	113.3	74.5	17.0	29.5
2010	115.9	74.3	16.5	29.4

Year	Dairy cattle N <sub>ex</sub> (kg/head/year)	Non-dairy cattle N <sub>ex</sub> (kg/head/year)	Sheep N <sub>ex</sub> (kg/head/year)	Deer N <sub>ex</sub> (kg/head/year)
2011	116.9	75.4	16.9	29.7
2012	116.9	76.5	17.2	29.7
2013	119.4	75.2	17.1	29.5
2014	119.3	75.1	17.2	29.6

#### *Nitrogen excretion rates for the minor livestock categories*

**Swine:** A New Zealand-specific N<sub>ex</sub> rate for swine is calculated for each year (table 5.3.4) based on the 2010 value of 10.8 kg N/head/year (Hill, 2012). This is based on the weighted average of the distribution of animal weights by swine category. Estimates of N<sub>ex</sub> rates for all other years are indexed relative to 2009 for the average pig kill weights for each year.

**Goats:** New Zealand uses country-specific N<sub>ex</sub> rates for goats to estimate N<sub>2</sub>O emissions of 10.6 kg N/head/year for 1990 and 12.1 kg N/head/year for 2009 based on the differing population characteristics for those two years (Lassey, 2011). As explained in section 5.2.2 for *Enteric fermentation*, for the intermediate years between 1990 and 2009 and for later years, the excretion rate was interpolated based on assumptions that the dairy goat population has remained in a near constant state over time, while the rest of the goat population has declined (table 5.3.4).

**Poultry:** New Zealand-specific and IPCC default N<sub>ex</sub> rates are used for poultry (Fick et al., 2011). These are the country-specific values of 0.39 kg N/head/year for broiler birds and 0.42 kg N/head/year for layer hens. Ducks and turkeys make up approximately 1 per cent of New Zealand's poultry population, and flock sizes are unclear as they are reported by Statistics New Zealand under 'other Poultry'. Therefore, the value of 0.60 kg N/head/year for ducks and turkeys recommended by Fick et al. (2011) is retained. These values are used for all years.

**Horses, and Mules and asses:** New Zealand-specific N<sub>ex</sub> rates are not available for horses, mules and asses, and the default N excretion rate for Oceania of 0.3 kg N/1000 kg mass/day is used, in line with the Guidelines (IPCC, 2006, table 10.19).

**Alpacas:** There is no IPCC default value available for N<sub>ex</sub> rates for alpacas. Therefore, this was calculated by assuming a default N<sub>ex</sub> rate for alpacas for all years that is equal to the per-head value of the average sheep in 1990 (i.e., total sheep emissions per total sheep population). The alpaca emission factor is not indexed to sheep over time because there are no data to support the kind of productivity increases that have been seen in sheep. Sheep were used, rather than the IPCC default value for 'other animals', as the literature indicates that alpacas have a N intake close to that of sheep and no significant difference in the partitioning of N (Pinares-Patino et al., 2003). Therefore, using the much higher default value for 'other animals' would result in the overestimation of N<sub>ex</sub> for alpacas.

**Table 5.3.4 Nitrogen excretion (N<sub>ex</sub>) rates for New Zealand's swine and goats from 1990 to 2014**

Year	Swine Nex (kg/head/year)	Goat Nex (kg/head/year)	Year	Swine Nex (kg/head/year)	Goat Nex (kg/head/year)
1990	9.0	10.6	2003	10.1	11.3
1991	9.2	10.7	2004	10.5	11.5
1992	9.3	10.8	2005	10.6	11.5
1993	9.5	10.9	2006	10.7	11.5
1994	9.5	11.0	2007	10.8	11.7
1995	9.6	10.9	2008	10.8	11.9
1996	9.8	11.2	2009	10.8	12.1
1997	9.9	11.1	2010	10.8	11.8
1998	9.9	11.1	2011	11.0	12.0
1999	9.9	11.3	2012	11.0	11.9
2000	10.2	11.3	2013	11.2	12.0
2001	10.5	11.4	2014	11.3	11.7
2002	10.2	11.4			

#### *Direct nitrous oxide emissions from manure management*

**Major livestock categories:** For the major livestock categories (*Dairy cattle, Non-dairy cattle, Sheep and Deer*), the majority of manure is deposited directly to pasture by grazing animals (table 5.3.2). Direct and indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the manure deposited by grazing animals are reported under the *Agricultural soils* category (*Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* (CRF 3.D.1.3)).

The remainder of dairy manure is managed in anaerobic lagoons. The IPCC (2006) Guidelines note that the production of emissions of direct N<sub>2</sub>O from managed manure requires aerobic conditions for the formation of oxidised forms of N, but assumes that negligible direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions occur during storage in anaerobic lagoons (IPCC, 2006, table 10.21). Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from dairy effluent anaerobic lagoons are reported under the *Agricultural soils* category (*Organic nitrogen fertilisers* (CRF 3.D.1.2)) when the stored effluent is spread onto agricultural land.

**Swine:** Swine manure is managed under various types of waste management system (table 5.3.2). The IPCC (2006) Guidelines (table 10.21) assume that negligible direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions occur in anaerobic lagoons and daily spread. Nitrous oxide emissions from manure from these systems occur once the stored effluent is spread onto agricultural land and are reported under the *Agricultural soils* category (*Organic nitrogen fertilisers* (CRF 3.D.1.2)). Nitrous oxide emissions from manure management of swine for the solid storage, dry lot and other manure management systems are estimated using the IPCC (2006) default values for EF<sub>3</sub> of 0.02 and 0.005 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/kg N respectively.

**Poultry:** Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from poultry manure deposited directly on pasture are reported under the *Agricultural soils* category (*Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* (CRF 3.D.1.3)). For other manure management systems, the IPCC (2006, table 0.21) default emission factor for EF<sub>3</sub> of 0.001 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/kg N for poultry manure with and without litter is assumed.

**Goats, Horses, Alpacas, and Mules and asses:** All faecal material from these livestock is deposited directly onto pasture, and direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from grazing animals are reported under the *Agricultural soils* category (*Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* (CRF 3.D.1.3)).

### Indirect nitrous oxide emissions from manure management

Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from manure management result from diffusion into the surrounding air (volatilisation) and from leaching and runoff. All indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for the pasture, range and paddock manure management systems are reported under the *Agricultural soils* category.

The IPCC (2006) Tier 1 methodology is used for calculating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions resulting from volatilisation:

$$N_2O_{MM-volatilisation} = \frac{44}{12} (N_{volatilisation-MMS} \cdot EF_4)$$

And:

$$N_{volatilisation-MMS} = \sum_S \left[ \sum_T \left[ (N_T \cdot Nex_T \cdot MS_{T,S}) \cdot \left( \frac{Frac_{GasMS}}{100} \right)_{T,S} \right] \right]$$

Where:  $N_{volatilisation-MMS}$  is the amount of manure N that is lost due to volatilisation (kg/year),  
 $EF_4$  is the emission factor for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from volatilisation; the IPCC (2006) default value of 0.01 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/(kg NH<sub>3</sub>-N + NO<sub>x</sub>-N volatilised) is used,  
 $N_T$  is the number of livestock per category (head), detailed in section 5.1.4,  
 $Nex_T$  is the average nitrogen excretion for each livestock category, T, detailed above,  
 $MS_{T,S}$  is the fraction of total nitrogen excretion per livestock category, T, per manure management system, S, derived from table 5.3.2, and  
 $Frac_{GasMS}$  is the per cent of managed manure N for each livestock category, T, which volatilises as ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>) and NO<sub>x</sub> per manure management system, S. New Zealand uses default values for  $Frac_{GasMS}$  detailed in table 5.3.5.

The IPCC (2006) Tier 1 methodology for determining indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions does not provide a methodology for leaching and runoff. There have been no country-specific emission factors derived for leaching and runoff from manure management systems in New Zealand (e.g., Hill, 2012), and there are extremely limited measurement data available generally (IPCC, 2006). Leaching and runoff from dairy anaerobic lagoons is likely to be an insignificant activity in New Zealand (T Wilson, pers. comm., 2014). Therefore, all indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from leaching and runoff are reported under the *Agricultural soils* category.

**Table 5.3.5 IPCC default values for the fraction of managed manure N that volatilises as ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>) and NO<sub>x</sub> ( $Frac_{GasMS}/100$ ) for livestock categories per manure management system in New Zealand**

Manure management system	Livestock category	Value	Source
Anaerobic lagoons	Dairy	0.35	IPCC (2006) table 10.22
	Swine	0.4	
Daily spread	Swine	0.07	
Solid storage and dry lot	Swine	0.3	
Other	Swine	0.25	
	Poultry – broilers	0.25	
	Poultry – layers	0.25	
	Poultry – other	0.25	



### 5.3.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

To ensure consistency, a single livestock population characterisation and feed-intake estimate is produced by the Tier 2 model for the major livestock categories, and is used in different parts of the calculations for the inventory to estimate: CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for the *Enteric fermentation* category, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for the *Manure management* category, and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for the *Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* (grazing manure) category.

#### Methane emissions

The major sources of uncertainty in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from manure management are the accuracy of emission factors for manure management system distribution, the activity data on the livestock population and the use of the various manure management systems (IPCC, 2006).

New Zealand does not currently have country-specific uncertainty values for CH<sub>4</sub> from manure management, although the ranges for measured emissions for the major livestock categories have been stated where available. For all livestock manure emissions, the IPCC (2006) default values of  $\pm 20$  per cent for Tier 2 methodologies and  $\pm 30$  per cent for Tier 1 methodologies have been used.

Uncertainties for the livestock characterisation are discussed in section 5.1.4 and annex A3.1.1. The uncertainty range for the various manure management systems is under investigation for future inclusion in the inventory.

#### Nitrous oxide emissions

The main factors causing uncertainty in direct and indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from manure management are the N<sub>ex</sub> rates, the emission factors from manure and manure management systems, activity data on the livestock population and the use of the various manure management systems (IPCC, 2006).

Uncertainty ranges for the default N<sub>ex</sub> values are estimated at about  $\pm 50$  per cent (IPCC, 2006), and may be substantially smaller for the values for the livestock whose N<sub>ex</sub> rates were derived from in-country statistics on productivity. New Zealand uses the default values for EF<sub>3</sub> for direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the manure management of swine and poultry, which have uncertainties ranging from  $-50$  per cent to  $+100$  per cent. New Zealand uses the default value for EF<sub>4</sub>, which has an uncertainty range of 0.002 to 0.05 (IPCC, 2006, table 11.3).

As above, uncertainties for the livestock characterisation are discussed in section 5.1.4 and annex A3.1. The uncertainty range for use of the various manure management systems is under investigation for future inclusion in the inventory.

### 5.3.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

Methane from *Manure management* from dairy cattle was identified as a key category for New Zealand in the 2016 level and trend assessment, and CH<sub>4</sub> from *Manure management* from sheep was identified as a key category in a trend assessment.

In the preparation for this inventory submission, the data for this category underwent Tier 1 and Tier 2 quality checks.

Table 5.3.6 shows a comparison of the New Zealand-specific 2013 and 2014 IEFs for CH<sub>4</sub> from *Manure management* with the IPCC (2006) Oceania default Tier 1, Tier 2-based values and the 2013 Australian-specific IEFs for *Dairy cattle*, *Non-dairy cattle* and *Sheep*. The IPCC (2006) Tier 2 value was determined from net energy equations to determine gross energy for each of New Zealand’s major livestock categories. This information is then used to determine volatile solid excretion and the annual CH<sub>4</sub> emission factors for each livestock category as per the equations described in IPCC 2006 Guidelines (i.e., equations 10.16, 10.24 and 10.23 respectively).

New Zealand has lower IEFs for CH<sub>4</sub> from *Manure management* than the IPCC (2006) Oceania default and the IPCC (2006) net energy-based emission factors. Additionally, New Zealand has lower dairy and non-dairy IEFs for CH<sub>4</sub> from *Manure management* than the Australian-specific 2013 IEFs. Differences between New Zealand’s IEFs, the IPCC Tier 1 and Tier 2 and the Australian-specific 2013 IEFs are due to the reasons outlined under *Enteric fermentation* (section 5.2.4): that is, size and productivity of the animals, the age classes of livestock included in New Zealand’s modelling, and the use of different algorithms to determine energy intake as well as values used for N content of feed and digestibility.

**Table 5.3.6 Comparison of IPCC default emission factors and country-specific implied emission factors (IEFs) for methane from manure management**

	Dairy cattle (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /head/year)	Non-dairy cattle (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /head/year)	Sheep (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /head/year)
IPCC (2006) Tier 1 value. Oceania average temperature 15° (cattle)/developed temperate default value (sheep)	27.00	2.00	0.28
IPCC (2006) Tier 2 net energy-based value	5.81	0.80	0.18
Australian-specific IEF 2013 value <sup>31</sup>	14.92	3.50	0.00
New Zealand-specific 2013 value <sup>32</sup>	5.53	0.78	0.12
New Zealand-specific 2014	5.59	0.78	0.12

### 5.3.5 Source-specific recalculations

All activity data were updated with the latest available data: Statistics New Zealand table builder and Infoshare database (Statistics New Zealand, 2014) and LIC statistics (LIC and DairyNZ, 2014). No specific recalculations have been performed in New Zealand’s Agriculture inventory for this year’s submission.

### 5.3.6 Source-specific planned improvements

The following section covers the planned improvements being undertaken for *Manure management*, where these findings may be incorporated in future annual inventory submissions.

<sup>31</sup> As reported in Australia’s National Inventory Report 2013 on Greenhouse Gas Accounts. Retrieved from [http://unfccc.int/national\\_reports/annex\\_i\\_ghg\\_inventories/national\\_inventories\\_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1](http://unfccc.int/national_reports/annex_i_ghg_inventories/national_inventories_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1) (7 January 2016). Note that the Australian-specific non-dairy cattle IEF value is calculated from a population-based weighted average of pasture and feedlot IEF values from non-dairy cattle.

<sup>32</sup> As reported in *New Zealand’s Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2013* (Ministry for the Environment, 2015). Retrieved from [http://unfccc.int/national\\_reports/annex\\_i\\_ghg\\_inventories/national\\_inventories\\_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1](http://unfccc.int/national_reports/annex_i_ghg_inventories/national_inventories_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1) (7 January 2016).

### *Improved manure management methodology*

A long-term improvement to the disaggregation of dairy effluent into different manure management systems is being investigated by New Zealand scientists. In particular, New Zealand plans to undertake a review to determine whether historical and current data on the use of different types of dairy effluent infrastructure are available. Findings may be incorporated in future submissions.

### *Partitioning nitrogen in excreta between dung and urine*

An analysis is under way to improve the assessment of the portioning of N in excreta between dung and urine. This will include updated data sets, such as additional data for sheep, and a comparison of cattle and sheep results with international findings. This research will provide advice on further refinement to the calculations, and estimates may then be available for the individual livestock categories.

### *Pasture quality nationwide sampling measurements*

As above for *Enteric fermentation*, New Zealand is continuing research to improve its knowledge on national pasture quality. In a review of values of the pasture metabolisable energy concentration and N content, Bown et al. (2013) provided updated national estimates of pasture quality. However, an independent peer review of this report concluded that New Zealand should consider collecting more measurements before changing the values used in its national Agriculture inventory (Stevens, unpublished). Current work is investigating what would be required to establish a statistically robust national sampling programme.

## **5.4 Rice cultivation (CRF 3.C)**

### **5.4.1 Description**

At present, no commercial rice cultivation is being carried out in New Zealand. This has been confirmed with experts from Plant and Food Research, a New Zealand-based scientific research company. The 'NO' notation is reported in the common reporting format tables.

## **5.5 Agricultural soils (CRF 3.D)**

### **5.5.1 Description**

In 2014, the *Agricultural soils* category contributed 8,526.3.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (11 per cent) to New Zealand's gross emissions and 94 per cent of New Zealand's total N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. Emissions were 1,651.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (24.0 per cent) above the 1990 level of 6,874.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

Several subcategories contribute to emissions from agricultural soils from direct and indirect pathways (table 5.5.1). Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions occur directly from the soils to which N has been added or released. Indirect emissions arise from volatilisation (evaporation or sublimation) and subsequent redeposition of NH<sub>3</sub> or mono-nitrogen oxides (NO<sub>x</sub>), or result from leaching and runoff of soil N within soils and water (IPCC, 2006).

These subcategories are outlined below, in order of significance to New Zealand's agricultural emissions.

- Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from *Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* (grazing manure): In 2014, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from grazing manure contributed 5,713.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (67.0 per cent) to emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category and 14.4 per cent of emissions under the total Agriculture sector. This is an increase of 457.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (8.7 per cent) from the 1990 level of 5,255.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from grazing manure were identified as a key category (trend and level assessment).
- Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions as a result of adding synthetic fertiliser N to agricultural soils: In 2014, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from synthetic fertiliser N contributed 948.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (11.1 per cent) to emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category. This is an increase of 730.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (335.6 per cent) from the 1990 level of 217.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from synthetic fertiliser N were identified as a key category (trend and level assessment).
- Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions through Volatilisation: In 2014, this category contributed 918.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (10.8 per cent) to emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category. This was an increase of 191.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (26.4 per cent) from the 1990 level of 726.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from volatilisation were identified as a key category (level assessment).
- Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions through Leaching and runoff: In 2014, this category contributed 503.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (5.9 per cent) to emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category. This was an increase of 112.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (28.7 per cent) from the 1990 level of 390.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.
- Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural soils as a result of adding N in the form of: organic N fertilisers (predominantly in the form of livestock manure), inputs from above- and below-ground crop residues and from forages during pasture renewal, mineralisation of cropland, soil organic matter loss, and cultivation of organic soils. These combined direct N<sub>2</sub>O soil emissions contributed 443.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (5.2 per cent) to emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category in 2014. This was an increase of 159.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (56.2 per cent) from the 1990 level of 284.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

**Table 5.5.1 Trends and relative contribution of nitrous oxide emissions from Agricultural soils subcategories between 1990 and 2014**

Agricultural soils category		Emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from 1990		Share of Agricultural soils category		Share of total Agriculture sector	
		1990	2014	%	Difference (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	1990 %	2014 %	1990 %	2014 %
Direct	Synthetic fertilisers	217.7	948.1	335.5	730.4	3.2	11.1	0.6	2.4
	Organic fertilisers (manure spreading)	78.5	153.1	95.0	74.6	1.1	1.8	0.2	0.4
	Grazing manure	5,255.5	5,713.0	8.7	457.5	76.4	67.0	15.3	14.4
	Crop residue	175.5	260.3	48.3	84.8	2.6	3.1	0.5	0.7
	Cropland N mineralisation from soil organic matter loss	0.03	0.2	566.7	0.17	Negl.	0.002	Negl.	Negl.
	Cultivation of organic soils	30.0	30.0	0.0	0	0.4	0.4	0.1	0.1
Indirect	Volatilisation	726.8	918.6	26.4	191.8	10.6	10.8	2.1	2.3
	Leaching and runoff	390.8	503.1	28.7	112.3	5.7	5.9	1.1	1.3

**Note:** Negl. = negligible.

Indirect emissions from livestock waste management systems are reported under section 5.3 (*Manure management*) in line with IPCC (2006). Carbon dioxide emissions from lime and dolomite fertilisers are reported in section 5.8 (*Liming*).

## 5.5.2 Methodological issues

New Zealand uses methodologies based on the IPCC Guidelines and, where applicable, uses the outputs of the Tier 2 livestock population characterisation and livestock nutrition and energy requirements modelling. New Zealand uses a combination of default and country-specific emission factors and parameters to calculate N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural soils. Details on these emission factors and parameters are listed in tables 5.5.2 and 5.5.3; tables A3.1.2.3 and A3.1.2.4, and in table 5.5.4 for mitigation technologies.

The largest inputs of N to agricultural soils are manure from grazing livestock, synthetic fertilisers N and volatilisation, which contribute 88.9 per cent of emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category. The following paragraphs provide an overview of the country-specific improvements made to these methodologies.

Considerable research effort has gone into establishing a New Zealand-specific emission factor for emissions from manure deposited by grazing livestock (EF<sub>3</sub>). In New Zealand, the majority of livestock waste is excreted directly onto pasture during grazing (table 5.3.2). Research to date has included a disaggregation for emissions from urine and dung from the major livestock categories (*Dairy cattle*, *Non-dairy cattle*, *Sheep* and *Deer* (table 5.5.2)).

Two country-specific emission factors have been established for the application of synthetic fertiliser N to agricultural soils, EF<sub>1</sub>. The country-specific value for EF<sub>1-UREA</sub> for urea-derived fertiliser (0.0048 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/kg N) is based on a statistical analysis by Kelliher et al. (2014) of 22 field trials in New Zealand. The IPCC default value of 0.01 is used for all other N fertiliser (including synthetic, organic, crop residue etc) and was verified for New Zealand conditions by Kelliher and de Klein (unpublished). New Zealand also commissioned a desktop review of New Zealand and international studies of EF<sub>5</sub> (indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from leaching and runoff) for rivers, lakes and estuaries (Clough and Kelliher, unpublished). This study concluded that further research would be required to develop a country-specific value, but that the IPCC (2006) guideline value of 0.0075 was appropriate for New Zealand in the meantime.

New Zealand has also developed country-specific parameters for volatilisation, leaching, N input from crop residue burning and pasture renewal (table 5.5.3). New Zealand has also incorporated emission factors and parameters for the use of mitigation technologies (table 5.5.4):

- urease inhibitor, N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (nBTPT, sold as 'Agrotain')
- nitrification inhibitor, dicyandiamide (DCD).

Further detail on the methodologies for each individual category is found in the following sections.

**Table 5.5.2 Nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emission factors for agricultural soils in New Zealand**

Category	Emission factor			Source
<b>3.D.1 Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions</b>				
Synthetic fertiliser (urea)	EF <sub>1-UREA</sub>	0.0048	kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N	Kelliher et al. (2014)
Synthetic fertiliser (other), organic fertiliser, crop residue, N loss due to soil organic matter mineralisation, organic soil mineralisation due to cultivation	EF <sub>1</sub>	0.01	kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N	Kelliher and de Klein (unpublished)
Cultivation of organic soils	EF <sub>2</sub>	8	kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/ha/kg N	IPCC (2006, table 11.1)
Manure (urine) from grazing animals in pasture, range and paddock systems	EF <sub>3(PRP-URINE)</sub>	0.01	kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N	Carran et al. (1995); Muller et al. (1995); de Klein et al. (2003)
Dung from grazing cattle, sheep and deer in pasture, range and paddock systems	EF <sub>3(PRP-DUNG)</sub>	0.0025	kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N	Luo et al. (2009)
<b>3.D.2 Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions</b>				
Volatilisation	EF <sub>4</sub>	0.010	kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N	IPCC (2006, table 11.3)
Leaching and runoff	EF <sub>5</sub>	0.0075	kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N	IPCC (2006, table 11.3), confirmed by Clough and Kelliher (unpublished)

**Table 5.5.3 Parameters for indirect nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emissions from agricultural soils in New Zealand**

Category	Parameter			Source
<b>3.D.2 Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions</b>				
Fraction of volatilisation from synthetic fertiliser	FraC <sub>GASF</sub>	0.1	kg NH <sub>3</sub> -N + NO <sub>x</sub> -N/kg N	IPCC (2006), verified by Sherlock et al. (2008)
Fraction of volatilisation from organic N additions including pasture manure	FraC <sub>GASM</sub>	0.1	kg NH <sub>3</sub> -N + NO <sub>x</sub> -N/kg N	Sherlock et al. (2008)
Fraction of leaching and runoff from all N applied to soil	FraC <sub>LEACH - (H)</sub>	0.07	kg N/kg N	Thomas et al. (unpublished, 2005)
Fraction of crop residue burned in the field	FraC <sub>BURN</sub>	Crop-specific	kg N/kg crop-N	Thomas et al. (2008, table 14)
Fraction of legume crop residue burning in the field	FraC <sub>BURNL</sub>	0	kg N/kg crop-N	Thomas et al. (2008)
Fraction of land undergoing pasture renewal	FraC <sub>RENEW</sub>	Year-specific		Beare et al. (unpublished); Thomas et al. (2014)
Fraction of N in above-ground residues removed for bedding, feed or construction	FraC <sub>REMOVE</sub>	0	kg N/kg crop-N	Thomas et al. (2014)

**Table 5.5.4 Emission factors and parameter values for use of mitigation technologies**

Category	Parameter and value (%)		Source
Urine from grazing dairy cattle in pasture, range and paddock systems with application of dicyandiamide (DCD)	EF <sub>3PRP-DCD</sub>	0.67	Clough et al. (2008)
Fraction of N from leaching and runoff with application of dicyandiamide (DCD)	FraC <sub>LEACH - (H)-DCD</sub>	0.53	Clough et al. (2008)
Volatilisation from synthetic N fertiliser including urease inhibitor (nBTPT)	FraC <sub>GASF-UI</sub>	0.045 (scalar of 0.55 used)	Saggar et al. (2013)

## Direct nitrous oxide emissions from managed soils (CRF 3.D.1)

Nitrous oxide emissions from the *Direct soils emissions* category arise from:

- synthetic fertiliser use ( $F_{SN}$ )
- organic fertilisers (which are predominantly the spreading of animal waste, FAM)
- manure deposited by grazing livestock in pasture, range and paddock (FPRP)
- decomposition of crop residues left on fields (FCR)
- N mineralisation associated with loss of soil organic matter ( $F_{SOM}$ ).

Emissions from the non-manure components of organic N additions to soils ( $F_{ON}$ ) – that is, dairy processing wastewater, compost sold to the rural sector, meat processing wastewater sand sludge, grape marc from the wine industry, vegetable processing wastewater applied to land – are not significant activities in New Zealand (van der Weerden et al., 2014).

Many of these subcategories have  $N_2O$  emissions from indirect pathways as well, and these calculations are described in detail in the section on indirect  $N_2O$  emissions from managed agricultural soils (section 5.5.2).

Where  $N_{ex}$  values and allocation to animal waste management systems are used to determine N inputs to soils (for  $F_{AM}$  and  $F_{PRP}$ ), these are the same as discussed in section 5.3. These  $N_{ex}$  values have been calculated based on the same animal intake and animal productivity values used for calculating  $CH_4$  emissions for the different animal categories and species in the Tier 2 model (section 5.1.3). This ensures the same base DMI values are used for both the  $CH_4$  and  $N_2O$  emission calculations. Further details can be found in the inventory methodology document on the Ministry for Primary Industries website (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>).

### Synthetic fertiliser nitrogen (CRF 3.D.1.1)

Anthropogenic  $N_2O$  emissions from N from synthetic fertiliser are a relatively small proportion of total  $N_2O$  emissions, although still significant. The majority of synthetic fertiliser N used in New Zealand is urea fertiliser applied to dairy pasture land to boost pasture growth during spring and autumn.

In accordance with IPCC good practice guidance (IPCC, 2000), the following equation is used to determine direct  $N_2O$  emissions from the application of N-based fertiliser:

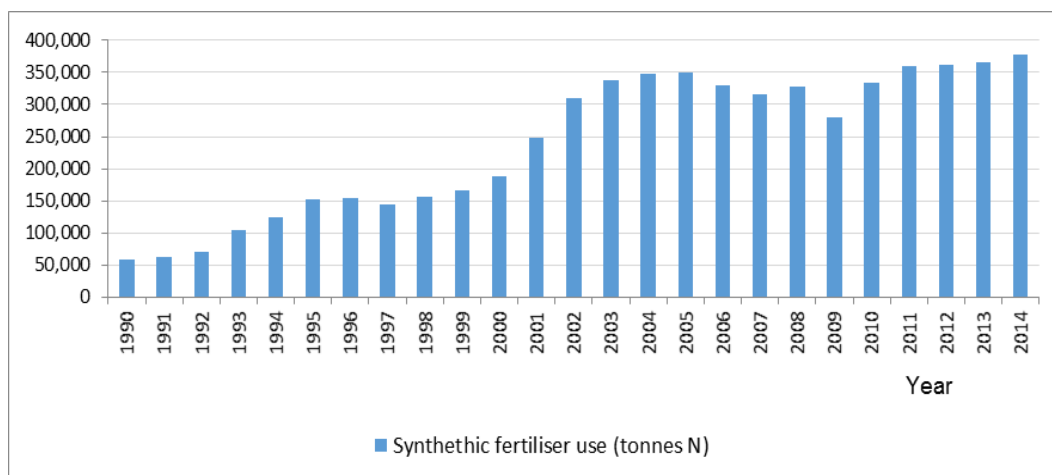
$$N_2O \text{ emissions} = \frac{44}{28} \cdot [(F_{SN(UREA)} \cdot EF_{1(UREA)}) + (F_{SN(OTHER)} \cdot EF_1)]$$

Where:  $F_{SN}$  is the total annual amount of synthetic fertiliser N applied to soils (urea-based and other fertilisers),  
 $EF_{1(UREA)}$  is the proportion of direct  $N_2O$  emissions from N input to the soil for urea fertilisers (0.0048; table 5.5.2), and  
 $EF_1$  is the proportion of direct  $N_2O$  emissions from N input to the soil (0.01; table 5.5.2).

Data on synthetic fertiliser use are provided by the Fertiliser Association of New Zealand from sales records for 1990 to 2014. Data on the percentage of urea-derived synthetic fertiliser are sourced from the International Fertilizer Industry Association online database. During this time, there has been a six-fold increase in elemental N applied through N-based fertiliser, from 59,265 tonnes in 1990 to 376,890 tonnes in 2014

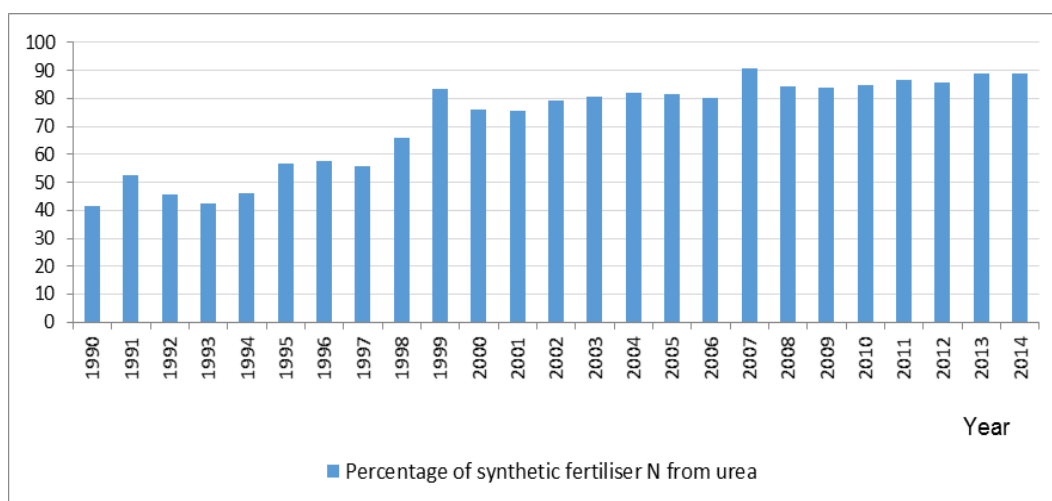
(figure 5.5.1a), and at the same time, the proportion of urea fertiliser applied has increased to around 89 per cent of all synthetic fertiliser N (figure 5.5.1b).

**Figure 5.5.1a Synthetic fertiliser nitrogen use in New Zealand from 1990 to 2014**



Source: Fertiliser Association of New Zealand

**Figure 5.5.1b Percentage of synthetic fertiliser nitrogen derived from urea from 1990 to 2014**



Source: International Fertiliser Industry Association

The increase in synthetic fertiliser N use since 1990 has resulted in an increase of direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, from 217.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 1990 (0.6 per cent of agricultural emissions) to 948.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2013 (2.4 per cent of agricultural emissions).

### *Organic nitrogen fertilisers (CRF 3.D.1.2)*

Organic N applied as fertiliser in New Zealand is predominantly animal manure that is spread after storage in manure management systems. The IPCC (2006) Guidelines recommend that non-manure components of organic N applied to agricultural soils, such as compost sewage sludge and rendering waste, are included under organic fertilisers.

New Zealand commissioned a report on sources of organic waste, which include dairy processing wastewater, compost sold to the rural sector, blood and bone fertiliser, meat processing wastewater and sludge, grape marc from the wine industry, vegetable processing wastewater and sewage sludge applied to land (van der Weerden et al., 2014). The report found that these activities are not significant for New Zealand and account for



approximately 0.024 per cent of the 2012 national gross greenhouse gas emissions. These activities also account for approximately 0.025 per cent of the 2013 national gross greenhouse gas emissions and therefore this category has been reported as not estimated (NE). No brewery waste is applied to soils in New Zealand, as spent yeast is used in the food industry to manufacture a yeast spread, and application of sewage sludge to agricultural land is reported under the Waste sector.

The majority of animal manure in New Zealand is excreted directly onto pasture, but some manure from dairy farms is kept in manure management systems and is applied to soils as an organic fertiliser (table 5.3.2). Some manure is also collected but not stored; rather, it is spread onto pasture daily (e.g., swine manure and some dairy manure). The calculation for animal waste includes all manure that is spread on agricultural soils, irrespective of the animal waste management system it was initially stored in. This calculation excludes manure deposited directly by grazing livestock on pasture, range and paddock land – which is covered in the next section (*Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* (CRF 3.D.1.3)).

Animal manure is not used for feed, fuel or construction in New Zealand. In accordance with IPCC good practice guidance (IPCC, 2000), the following equation is used to determine direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the application of animal manure to soil:

$$N_2O \text{ emissions} = \frac{44}{28} \cdot (F_{AM} \cdot EF_1)$$

Where:  $F_{AM}$  is the total amount of animal manure N applied to soils from manure management systems (other than pasture, range and paddock), which is derived as a fraction of the nitrogen excretion rates,  $N_{ex}$ , described in section 5.3.2, and,  $EF_1$  is the proportion of direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N input to the soil (0.01; table 5.5.2).

The outputs produced from the Tier 2 livestock population characterisation and feed-intake estimates (section 5.1.3) and  $N_{ex}$  calculations (section 5.3.2) are used to calculate national manure N quantities per livestock category, which are allocated per manure management system, as detailed in table 5.3.2. This ensures the same base values are used for the N<sub>2</sub>O emission calculations throughout New Zealand's inventory. Further details can be found in the inventory methodology document (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>).

Because the majority of livestock manure in New Zealand is excreted directly onto pasture, emissions from the *Organic nitrogen fertilisers* category are relatively small. However, emissions from this source have almost doubled since 1990 due to the increase in dairy population numbers. In 1990, manure fertiliser emissions were 78.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.2 per cent of agricultural emissions) and, in 2014, this had increased to 153.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.4 per cent of agricultural emissions).

### *Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals (CRF 3.D.1.3)*

The majority of livestock in New Zealand are grazed outdoors on pasture. This system is the predominant regime for managing animal manure, with 95 per cent of dairy cattle excreta and 100 per cent of non-dairy cattle, sheep, deer and other livestock manure allocated to it (table 5.3.2).

In line with the IPCC Guidelines (2006), the following equations are used to determine direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from grazing livestock manure.

For sheep, cattle and deer urine only, and urine and dung for all other livestock categories:

$$N_2O \text{ emissions} = \frac{44}{28}(N_2O - N) = \frac{44}{28} \left( \sum_T N_T \cdot Nex_T \cdot MS_T \right) \cdot EF_{3(PRP-URINE)}$$

For sheep, cattle and deer dung only:

$$N_2O \text{ emissions} = \frac{44}{28}(N_2O - N) = \frac{44}{28} \left( \sum_T N_T \cdot Nex_T \cdot MS_T \right) \cdot EF_{3(PRP-DUNG)}$$

Where:  $N_T$  is the population of livestock category, T (population as calculated in section 5.1.3),  
 $Nex_T$  is the annual average nitrogen excretion per head by each livestock category (kg N/head/year) (section 5.3),  
 $MS_T$  is the proportion of manure excreted directly onto pasture, range and paddock by each livestock category (table 5.3.2), and  
 $EF_{3(PRP-URINE)}$  and  $EF_{3(PRP-DUNG)}$  are the emission factors for manure from grazing animals in pasture, range and paddock (table 5.5.2).

New Zealand uses a country-specific emission factor for  $EF_{3(PRP-URINE)}$  of 0.01 (Carran et al., 1995; Muller et al., 1995; de Klein et al., 2003; Kelliher et al., unpublished(c)) for the urine of cattle, sheep and deer and the manure from all other livestock categories. For the dung of cattle, sheep and deer, a country-specific emission factor for  $EF_{3(PRP-DUNG)}$  of 0.0025 has been implemented (table 5.5.2).

There is an extensive research programme aimed at establishing New Zealand-specific emission factors for  $EF_{3(PRP-URINE)}$ . The  $EF_{3(PRP-URINE)}$  parameter has been measured by researchers in the Waikato (Hamilton), Manawatu (Palmerston North), Canterbury (Lincoln) and Otago (Invermay) regions for pastoral soils of different drainage classes (de Klein et al., 2003). These regional data are comparable because the same measurement methods were used at the four locations. The percentage of applied N emitted as  $N_2O$  and relevant environmental variables were measured in four separate trials in autumn 2000, summer 2002, spring 2002 and winter 2003.

Kelliher et al. (unpublished(b), unpublished(c)) assessed all available  $EF_{3(PRP-URINE)}$  data and their distribution to pastoral soil drainage class, to determine an appropriately weighted (using proportions of land area by soil drainage class) national annual mean value. The complete  $EF_{3(PRP-URINE)}$  data set was synthesised using the national assessment of three pastoral soil drainage classes. These studies recognise that:

- the  $N_2O$  emission rate can be strongly governed by soil water content
- soil water content depends on drainage that can moderate the effects of rainfall and drought
- drainage classes of pastoral soils, as a surrogate for soil water content, can be assessed nationally using a geographic information system.

An earlier analysis in New Zealand showed that the distribution of drainage classes for pasture land is highly skewed, with 74 per cent well drained, 17 per cent imperfectly drained and 9 per cent poorly drained (Sherlock et al., 2001).

Research suggested that cattle and sheep excreta emissions could also be separated into urine and dung components (Luo et al., 2009). Considerable effort has gone into establishing a New Zealand-specific value for dung,  $EF_{3(PRP-DUNG)}$ . LUO et al. (2009) recommended that the  $N_2O$  emission factor for cattle and sheep urine remain at the

country-specific value of 1 per cent, and the N<sub>2</sub>O emission factor for cattle and sheep dung be reduced to 0.25 per cent.

Research to determine these values included field studies ranging over eight years being performed in regions throughout New Zealand (Waikato, southern Hawke's Bay, Manawatu, Canterbury and Otago) on free and poorly drained soils in the spring, summer, autumn and winter. These field studies used the methodologies developed during the research into the original New Zealand-specific parameter for EF<sub>3</sub>(PRP-URINE).

Luo et al. (2009) assessed all available EF<sub>3</sub>(PRP-DUNG) data and their distribution to the pastoral soil drainage class, and carried out a further trial to confirm data during the spring, to determine an appropriately weighted national annual mean value. This review confirmed that a disaggregation of EF<sub>3</sub>(PRP-DUNG) between dung and urine is warranted and EF<sub>3</sub> decreases as follows: cattle urine > cattle dung > sheep dung. However, when seasonal data were pooled, there was no significant difference between cattle and sheep dung.

The outputs of the Tier 2 livestock population characterisation and feed-intake estimate (section 5.1.3) and of the N<sub>ex</sub> calculation (section 5.3.2) are used to calculate national manure N quantities per livestock category. These are allocated per manure management system as detailed in table 5.3.2. This ensures the same base data are used for the N<sub>2</sub>O emission calculations throughout New Zealand's inventory. Further details can be found in the inventory methodology document (<http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>).

In 2014, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from manure from grazing livestock contributed 5,713.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (67.0 per cent of emissions from *Agricultural soils*, 14.4 per cent of total agricultural emissions). This is an increase of 457.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (8.7 per cent) from the 1990 level of 5,255.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Emissions per livestock category are given in table 5.5.5. Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from animal excreta on pasture, range and paddock were identified as a key category (trend and level assessment).

**Table 5.5.5 Trends and relative contribution of direct nitrous oxide emissions from urine and dung deposited by grazing animals per livestock category between 1990 and 2014**

Livestock category	Emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from 1990		Share of Agricultural soils category		Share of total Agriculture sector	
	1990	2014	%	Difference (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	1990 %	2014 %	1990 %	2014 %
Dairy cattle	1,274.0	2,842.0	123.1	1,568.0	18.5	33.3	3.7	7.2
Non-dairy cattle	10,28.6	960.3	-6.6	-68.3	15.0	11.3	3.0	2.4
Sheep	2,783.3	1,788.5	-35.7	-994.7	40.5	21.0	8.1	4.5
Deer	88.8	99.4	11.9	10.6	1.3	1.2	0.3	0.3
Minor livestock	80.8	22.7	-71.9	-58.1	1.2	0.3	0.2	0.1

#### *Nitrous oxide from crop residue returned to soil (CRF 3.D.1.4)*

This category includes emissions from N added to soils by above- and below-ground crop residue (including residue left behind by crop burning), and the N added as a result of mineralisation of forages during pasture renewal. This activity includes both N-fixing and non-N-fixing crop species. The direct emissions from agricultural residue burning are reported under section 5.7.

Thomas et al. (2008) recommend that New Zealand does not include an adjustment for crop residue removed for feed and bedding in this calculation until activity data are available.

**Nitrogen from crop residue:** The non-N-fixing crops grown in New Zealand are barley, wheat, oats, potatoes, maize seed and other seed crops. For the 2012 submission onwards, New Zealand has reported emissions from additional cropping activity not previously estimated, such as onions, squash and sweetcorn (Thomas et al., 2011). The N-fixing crops grown in New Zealand include peas grown for both processing and seed markets as well as lentil production and forage legume seeds grown for pasture production.

A country-specific methodology is used to calculate emissions from crop residue (Thomas et al., 2008):

$$N_2O_{FCR} \text{ emissions} = \frac{44}{28} (N_2O - N)_{FCR} = \frac{44}{28} (AG_N + BG_N) \cdot EF_1$$

Where:  $AG_N$  and  $BG_N$  are the annual N residue returned to soils from above- and below-ground crop residue, and crop-specific values are given in table A3.1.A3.1.2.5 and the country-specific value of  $EF_1$  of 0.01 is used (table 5.5.2).

$$AG_N = AG_{DM} \cdot N_{AG}$$

$$BG_N = (AG_{DM} + Crop_T) \cdot R_{BG} \cdot N_{BG}$$

Where:  $AG_{DM}$  is the mass of the above-ground residue dry matter (explained in the equation below),  
 $Crop_T$  is the crop yield, or mass removed during harvest,  
 $N_{AG}$  and  $N_{BG}$  are the above- and below-ground crop-specific N concentration factors, and  
 $R_{BG}$  is the crop-specific root:shoot ratio of below-ground dry matter against the total above-ground crop biomass (crop gathered,  $Crop_T$ , plus above-ground residue dry matter,  $AG_{DM}$ ), 0.1 (table A3.1.2.5).

$$AG_{DM} = \left( \frac{Crop_T}{HI} \right) - Crop_T \cdot Frac_{BURN} \cdot C_f$$

Where:  $HI$  is the crop-specific harvest index, or fraction of the crop that is harvested (table A3.1.2.5),  
 $Frac_{BURN}$  is the fraction of residue burned in the field (table 5.5.3), and  
 $C_f$  is the combustion factor; a value of 0.7 is recommended (Thomas et al., 2008).

The country-specific value for  $Frac_{BURN}$  was derived from Statistics New Zealand data and farmer surveys (Thomas et al., 2011). The parameters used to estimate the N added by above- and below-ground crop residues were compiled from published and unpublished reports for New Zealand-grown crops (Cichota et al., 2010) and ‘typical’ values derived for use in the OVERSEER<sup>®</sup> nutrient budget model for New Zealand. The OVERSEER<sup>®</sup> model provides average estimates of the fate of N for a range of pastoral, arable and horticultural systems ([www.overseer.org.nz](http://www.overseer.org.nz)).

The tonnage produced per year of most non-N-fixing crops in New Zealand is supplied by Statistics New Zealand from its Agricultural Production census and survey. Additional information on potatoes is provided by PotatoesNZ, and updated information on seed crops is provided by AsureQuality, which certifies seeds in New Zealand (Thomas,

unpublished; S Thomas, pers. comm., 2014). The tonnage of N-fixing crops is supplied by Statistics New Zealand from its Agricultural Production census and survey (lentils and legumes) and HortNZ (peas) (S Thomas, pers. comm., 2014).

**Nitrogen from pasture renewal:** Of the four categories of perennial forage that the IPCC (2006) lists for pasture renewal, only two categories are appropriate for New Zealand (Thomas et al., 2014): these are *Grass-clover pastures* and *Lucerne*, a nitrogen-fixing perennial forage. New Zealand has calculated emissions from pasture renewal per plant species type, T, separately:

$$F_{CR-RENEW} = \sum_T \left[ Crop_T \cdot Area_T \cdot Frac_{RENEW(T)} \cdot [R_{AG(T)} \cdot N_{AG(T)} \cdot (1 - Frac_{REMOVE(T)}) + R_{BG(T)} \cdot N_{BG(T)}] \right]$$

Where:  $Area_T$  is the total annual area harvested (ha/year). No burning is used for pasture renewal in New Zealand,  
 $Frac_{RENEW(T)}$  is the fraction of the area under each crop that is renewed,  
 $R_{AG(T)}$  is the ratio of above-ground residue dry matter (DM) to harvested yield (kg N/kg DM),  
 $N_{AG(T)}$  is the N content of above-ground residue (kg N/kg DM),  
 $Frac_{REMOVE(T)}$  is the fraction of above-ground residue removed annually for feed, assumed zero for New Zealand,  
 $R_{BG(T)}$  is the ratio of below-ground residue DM to harvest yield (kg N/kg DM), and  
 $N_{BG(T)}$  is the N content of below-ground residue (kg N/kg DM).

The areas for each perennial forage crop were obtained from the Statistics New Zealand Agricultural Production census and survey, which include the area of grassland and annual crops from 1990–2013 (Thomas et al., 2014). In 2014, activity data for the areas of pasture renewal for rye and lucerne were not obtained. To account for these, trends in pasture renewal land areas for rye and lucerne were determined from the 1990–2013 time series and these trends were then used to extrapolate values for the 2014 year. The disaggregation of grass-clover systems was considered, but there is insufficient activity data for pastures of different compositions in New Zealand, as the proportion of clover varies widely in high N inputs systems, meaning disaggregated data on the N content are not presently available.

The contribution of crop residues and pasture renewal to overall agricultural emissions is small, with 175.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.5 per cent of agricultural emissions) in 1990 and, in 2014, 260.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.7 per cent of agricultural emissions).

#### *Nitrogen mineralisation from loss of soil organic matter in mineral soils (CRF 3.D.1.5)*

Most of New Zealand's reporting of emissions due to N mineralised during the loss of soil organic matter through land-use change or management is covered under the LULUCF sector. The exception is for activities under the *Cropland remaining cropland* land-use category, which are reported under Agriculture (IPCC, 2006).

Total N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from this activity are determined as follows (IPCC, 2006):

$$N_2O_{FSOM} = \frac{44}{28} (F_{SOM} \cdot EF_1) \cdot 10^{-6}$$

Where:  $N_{2O_{FSOM}}$  is the  $N_2O$  emitted as a result of N mineralisation from loss of soil organic matter in mineral soils (kt), and  
 $F_{SOM}$  is the N mineralisation from loss of soil organic matter in mineral soils through land management for cropland remaining cropland (kg).  
The emission factor  $EF_1$  is 0.01 (Kelliher and de Klein, unpublished).

And:

$$F_{SOM} = \frac{\Delta C_{Mineral,CrC}}{R} \cdot 10^3$$

Where:  $\Delta C_{Mineral,CrC}$  is the loss of soil carbon (C) in mineral soil during management of cropland (kt), and  
R is the C:N ratio; the IPCC (2006) default value of 10 is used.

Activity data on the soil carbon loss associated with cropland since 1990 were provided by calculations under the LULUCF sector (refer to section 6.5).

### *Cultivation of organic soils (CRF 3.D.1.6)*

The area of managed organic soils (histosols) in New Zealand includes the area of cultivated organic soils (as reported under the LULUCF sector) and the area of mineral agricultural soils with a peaty layer that is cultivated (Dresser et al., 2011). Mineral soils with a peaty layer are included in the definition of organic soils as it was determined that these soils will have similar emissions behaviour to that of organic soils (Dresser et al., 2011). The full definition used in the Agriculture sector for organic soils (plus mineral soils with a peaty layer) is:

- 17 per cent organic matter content (includes slightly peaty, peaty and peat soils of 17–30 per cent, 30–50 per cent and greater than 50 per cent organic matter content)
- 0.1 metres of this depth occurring within 0.3 metres of the surface.

The total area of managed cultivated organic soils in New Zealand is 160,385 hectares, with 135,718 hectares being organic soils and 24,667 hectares mineral soils with a peaty layer. Dresser et al. (2011) determined that the assumption that 5 per cent of organic soils (plus mineral soils with a peaty layer) under agricultural pasture is cultivated on an annual basis (Kelliher et al., unpublished(a)) should be retained until further information has been gathered. This results in 8,019 hectares of ‘organic agricultural soils’ being cultivated annually.

Direct  $N_2O$  emissions from organic soils are calculated using the Tier 1 methodology for all years of the time series by multiplying the area of cultivated organic soils by the default value of emission factor,  $EF_2$ , of 8 kg  $N_2O$ -N/kg N (IPCC, 2006). The annual contribution of organic soils (plus mineral soils with a peaty layer) to the overall agricultural emissions is very small and has remained at 30.0 kt  $CO_2$ -e (0.1 per cent of agricultural emissions) since 1990 to the present.

### **Indirect nitrous oxide emissions from managed soils (CRF 3.D.2)**

In addition to direct  $N_2O$  emissions from managed soils, emissions of  $N_2O$  also occur through two indirect pathways: via volatilisation and via leaching and runoff.

#### *Volatilisation (CRF 3.D.2.1)*

Some of the N deposited or spread on agricultural land is emitted into the atmosphere as  $NH_3$  and  $NO_x$  through volatilisation. A fraction of this volatilised N returns to the ground

during rainfall and is then re-emitted as N<sub>2</sub>O. The fraction of N that is deposited or spread on land that then indirectly becomes N<sub>2</sub>O through this process is calculated using the fractions Frac<sub>GASF</sub> for synthetic fertiliser and Frac<sub>GASM</sub> for organic inputs from animal excreta. New Zealand uses country-specific values for Frac<sub>GASF</sub> and Frac<sub>GASM</sub>.

In New Zealand, N added to agricultural soils from synthetic fertiliser (F<sub>SN</sub>), organic N fertiliser from the spreading of managed manure (F<sub>ON</sub>), and excreta from grazing livestock on pasture, range and paddock (F<sub>PRP</sub>) contribute to N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from volatilisation. The collection of activity data for F<sub>SN</sub>, F<sub>ON</sub> and F<sub>PRP</sub> is described above under *Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from managed soils* (CRF 3.D.1). Volatilisation from manure stored in manure management systems (prior to application to land) is reported under the *Manure management* category (section 5.3.2).

New Zealand uses a Tier 1 methodology with the country-specific emission factors for Frac<sub>GASF</sub> and Frac<sub>GASM</sub> and a default value for the EF<sub>4</sub> emission factor to calculate indirect emissions from N volatilisation:

$$\begin{aligned} N_2O_{ATD} \text{ emissions} &= \frac{44}{28} (N_2O_{ATD} - N) \\ &= \frac{44}{28} [(F_{SN} \cdot Frac_{GASF}) + ((F_{ON} + F_{PRP}) \cdot Frac_{GASM})] \cdot EF_4 \end{aligned}$$

Where: N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>ATD</sub>-N is the annual amount of N<sub>2</sub>O-N produced by atmospheric deposition of volatilised N from agricultural soils (kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/year),  
 F<sub>SN</sub>, F<sub>ON</sub> and F<sub>PRP</sub> are defined above (kg N/year),  
 Frac<sub>GASF</sub> is the fraction of N from synthetic fertiliser that volatilises as NH<sub>3</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub> (table 5.5.3),  
 Frac<sub>GASM</sub> is the fraction of N from manure spreading and grazing manure that volatilises as NH<sub>3</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub> (table 5.5.3), and  
 EF<sub>4</sub> is the emission factor for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from atmospheric deposition of N on soils and water (kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/kg N).

New Zealand has a country-specific value for Frac<sub>GASF</sub> that is based on the review of 17 peer-reviewed papers covering 79 individual trials. The review determined that a value of 0.096 for Frac<sub>GASF</sub> was suitable for New Zealand (Sherlock et al., 2008). This took into account that approximately 80 per cent of N fertiliser used in New Zealand is urea, with the remaining being diammonium phosphate (DAP). As this value of 0.096 is almost identical to the IPCC default value of 0.1, the value of 0.1 was adopted by New Zealand as a country-specific value for Frac<sub>GASF</sub>.

New Zealand has also developed a country-specific value of 0.1 for Frac<sub>GASM</sub>. A review of international and New Zealand-based scientific research showed that the recommended default value of 0.2 for Frac<sub>GASM</sub> (IPCC, 2006) was too high for New Zealand conditions and that 0.1 was more appropriate (Sherlock et al., 2008). In most European countries, NH<sub>3</sub> emitted from pasture soils following grazing is just one of several sources contributing to their reported Frac<sub>GASM</sub> inventory values. However, in New Zealand, 98 per cent of all major livestock urine and dung is deposited directly on soils during grazing. The review considered eight international papers covering 45 individual trials, and nine New Zealand papers covering 19 individual trials. Studies that included nitrification inhibitors were excluded.

In 2014, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from volatilisation made up 2.3 per cent (918.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) of total agricultural emissions, an increase of 26.4 per cent from the 1990 value of 726.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

### Leaching and runoff (CRF 3.D.2.2)

Nitrous oxide emissions from leaching and runoff originate from applied N from synthetic fertiliser ( $F_{SN}$ ), organic N additions from the spreading of managed manure ( $F_{ON}$ ), above- and below-ground crop residues ( $F_{CR}$ ), N mineralisation associated with loss of soil organic matter from cropland land management ( $F_{SOM}$ ), and excreta from grazing livestock on pasture, range and paddock ( $F_{PRP}$ ) (IPCC, 2006). The collection of activity data for  $F_{SN}$ ,  $F_{ON}$ ,  $F_{CR}$ ,  $F_{PRP}$  and  $F_{SOM}$  is described above under *Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from managed soils* (CRF 3.D.1).

New Zealand has reported all emissions from leaching under the *Agricultural soils* category. As discussed under *Manure management* (section 5.3), New Zealand livestock are predominantly grazed outdoors (table 5.3.2) and leaching from anaerobic ponds handling dairy and swine effluent is not a significant contributor. New Zealand uses a Tier 1 methodology with the country-specific default parameters, which is in line with the IPCC (2006) Guidelines, to calculate indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N leaching:

$$\begin{aligned} N_2O_L \text{ emissions} &= \frac{44}{28} (N_2O_L - N) \\ &= \frac{44}{28} \cdot (F_{SN} + F_{ON} + F_{PRP} + F_{CR} + F_{SOM}) \cdot \text{Frac}_{LEACH-H} \cdot EF_5 \end{aligned}$$

Where:  $N_2O_L - N$  is the annual amount of N<sub>2</sub>O-N from runoff and leaching from agricultural soils (kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/year),  
 $F_{SN}$ ,  $F_{ON}$ ,  $F_{PRP}$ ,  $F_{CR}$  and  $F_{SOM}$  are defined above (kg N/year),  
 $\text{Frac}_{LEACH-H}$  is the fraction of N added to, or mineralised from, agricultural soils where leaching and runoff occur that is lost through leaching and runoff (table 5.5.3), and  
 $EF_5$  is the IPCC (2006) default factor for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from leaching and runoff.

New Zealand uses a country-specific value for  $\text{Frac}_{LEACH}$ , the fraction of N applied to agricultural land that is lost through leaching and runoff.<sup>33</sup> Research has indicated that a value of 0.07 for  $\text{Frac}_{LEACH}$  more closely follows actual field leaching in New Zealand (Thomas et al., 2005).

Thomas et al. (2005) compared N leaching estimates for different farm systems based on IPCC methodology (note the default value in the IPCC 1996 revised Guidelines and the 2006 Guidelines is the same value at 0.30 kg N/ kg of fertiliser or manure) with estimates from a New Zealand-specific nutrient budgeting model, OVERSEER<sup>®</sup> (Wheeler et al., 2003). The IPCC-based estimates were found, on average, to be 50 per cent higher than those estimated using the OVERSEER<sup>®</sup> nutrient-budgeting model (using a  $\text{Frac}_{LEACH}$  of 0.15<sup>34</sup>). The IPCC estimates were closer for farms using high rates of N fertiliser, indicating that the IPCC-based estimates for N leaching associated with animal excreta were too high for New Zealand dairy and drystock (sheep and non-dairy cattle) farming systems (Thomas et al., 2005).

The OVERSEER<sup>®</sup> model provides average estimates of the fate of N for a range of pastoral, arable and horticultural systems. In pastoral systems, nitrate leaching is determined by rainfall, soil type, and the amount of N entering the farm system, for example, in N-based fertilisers and dung and urine applied as dairy farm effluent and

<sup>33</sup> For reporting under the 1996 IPCC Guidelines, this parameter was defined as  $\text{Frac}_{LEACH}$ ; under the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, it is defined as  $\text{Frac}_{LEACH-(H)}$ .

<sup>34</sup> A New Zealand parameter for  $\text{Frac}_{LEACH}$  of 0.15 was used in inventories submitted before 2003.



directly excreted by grazing animals. The latter is calculated from the difference between N intake by grazing animals and N retained in animal products – milk, meat, velvet etc. This is based on user inputs of stocking rate or production and an internal database with information on the N content of pasture and animal products, and calibrated against field measurements.

In 2014, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from leaching and runoff made up 1.3 per cent (503.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) of agricultural emissions, an increase of 28.7 per cent from the 1990 value of 390.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

## Incorporation of nitrous oxide mitigation technologies into the Agriculture inventory

### Urease inhibitors

The N<sub>2</sub>O emissions reported in the *Agricultural soils* category (direct soil emissions, synthetic fertiliser N) take into account the use of urease inhibitors, a greenhouse gas mitigation technology. This methodology was developed based on research by Saggart et al. (2013). Urea is the predominant synthetic fertiliser N for grazed pastures. Urease inhibitors restrict the action of the enzyme, urease. Urease is a catalyst for the volatilisation of the N contained in urea fertiliser and urine into ammonia gas, which can act as a secondary source of N<sub>2</sub>O.

Urease inhibitor mitigation is included in New Zealand's Agriculture inventory by adjusting the value of the existing country-specific N<sub>2</sub>O parameter: Frac<sub>GASF</sub>. Saggart et al. (2013) considered the mitigating effect of a widely used urease inhibitor, nBTPT (sold as 'Agrotain'), as it is the most widely used product. Based on field and laboratory studies conducted in New Zealand and worldwide, Saggart et al. (2013) showed that the presently recommended country-specific value of Frac<sub>GASF</sub> = 0.1 (Sherlock et al., 2008) could be reduced to 0.055 where urea coated with urease inhibitors is applied at a rate of 0.025 per cent w/w. This is equivalent to a scaling factor for Frac<sub>GASF</sub> of 0.55.

Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from atmospheric deposition from all synthetic fertilisers, urea and other, with and without urease inhibitors applied to the urea component, are calculated below:

$$N_2O_{ATD-FSN} \text{ emissions} = \frac{44}{28} (N_2O_{ATD-FSN} - N) = \frac{44}{28} \sum_S [F_{SN} \cdot Frac_{GASF}] \cdot EF_4$$

Where: N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>ATD-FSN-N</sub> is the annual amount of N<sub>2</sub>O-N produced by atmospheric deposition of volatilised N from all synthetic fertiliser applied to agricultural soils (kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N/year),  
 S is urea fertiliser (untreated), urea fertiliser (treated) or non-urea N fertiliser  
 F<sub>SN</sub> is the total annual amount of synthetic fertiliser N applied (kg N/year) per fertiliser type, S,  
 Frac<sub>GASF</sub> is the fraction of N from synthetic fertiliser that volatilises as NH<sub>3</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub>; 0.0045 for treated urea fertiliser and 0.1 for untreated urea and other N fertiliser, and  
 EF<sub>4</sub> is the emission factor for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from atmospheric deposition of N on soils and water; 0.01 per cent.

All other emission factors and parameters relating to animal excreta and N fertiliser use (Frac<sub>GASM</sub>, Frac<sub>LEACH</sub> and EF<sub>1</sub>) do not change as a result of including urease inhibitors in the calculations. An adjustment for Frac<sub>GASM</sub> was not recommended as the effect of

urease inhibitors on reducing NH<sub>3</sub> volatilisation from animal urine N could not be accurately assessed (Saggar et al., 2013).

Activity data on urease inhibitor usage are provided by Ballance AgriNutrients New Zealand from sales records for 2001 to 2014. Data are provided as tonnes of N contained in urea treated with urease inhibitors. Urea fertiliser coated with urease inhibitors was first used commercially in 2001 in New Zealand.

Estimates of the mitigation impact of urease inhibitors on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from volatilisation for the calendar years 2001 to 2014 are shown in table 5.5.6. Between 2013 and 2014, there was a large increase in the use of urease inhibitors, consistent with the increase in fertiliser usage. This may be somewhat due to the higher prices for milk product being paid in the dairy industry at this time.

**Table 5.5.6 The mitigation impact of urease inhibitors on nitrous oxide emissions from volatilisation, from 2001 to 2014**

Year	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014
Percentage of urea fertiliser applied, which included urease inhibitor (urea treated: total urea)	5.6	3.8	4.6	8.1	1.6	8.4	5.0	5.2	9.4	6.9	5.3	7.0	8.6	19.3
Mitigation (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	10.9	9.6	13.0	24.0	4.8	23.1	14.9	14.9	23.1	20.2	17.2	22.5	29.4	67.4

**Source:** Ballance AgriNutrients New Zealand

#### *Nitrification inhibitor dicyandiamide*

A methodology to incorporate the N<sub>2</sub>O mitigation technology, the nitrification inhibitor dicyandiamide (DCD), into the agriculture section of the inventory has been developed. The N<sub>2</sub>O emissions reported in the *Agricultural soils* category take into account the use of nitrification inhibitors on dairy farms using the methodology described in Clough et al. (2008). After 2012, there was a voluntary suspension of DCD sales in New Zealand, so no mitigation estimates are reported for 2013 onwards.

Dicyandiamide has been well researched, and the research to date has shown that it reduces N<sub>2</sub>O emissions and nitrate leaching in pastoral grassland systems grazed by ruminant animals. There have been over 28 peer-reviewed and published studies in New Zealand. Because low levels of DCD residues have been found in milk, this prompted the suspension of DCD sales (and therefore usage) in New Zealand. Therefore, from 2013 onwards, no greenhouse gas mitigation estimates from DCD are reported.

The emission factors EF<sub>3PR&P</sub> and parameter Frac<sub>LEACH</sub> (table 5.5.4) were modified based on comprehensive field-based research that showed significant reductions in direct and indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions and nitrate leaching where the DCD was applied. The peer-reviewed literature on inhibitor use in grazed pasture systems was reviewed and it was determined that, on a national basis, reductions in EF<sub>3PR&P</sub> and Frac<sub>LEACH</sub> of 67 per cent and 53 per cent respectively could be made (Clough et al., 2008). There has been some research into the effect of the inhibitor on EF<sub>3(PR&P DUNG)</sub>; however, these data are limited and further work needs to be carried out before incorporating this research into the New Zealand inventory. Application of this inhibitor was found to have no effect on NH<sub>3</sub> volatilisation during May to September when it is applied and this is supported by the results of field studies (Clough et al., 2008; Sherlock et al., 2008).

DCD weighting factors are calculated based on reductions in emission factors and parameters, and the fraction of dairy land treated with the inhibitor.

$$DCD \text{ weighting factor} = \left( 1 - \frac{\% \text{ reduction in } EF_x}{100} \cdot \frac{DCD \text{ area treated}}{\text{Total area of dairy}} \right)$$

The appropriate weighting factor is then used as an additional multiplier in the current methodology for calculating indirect and direct emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O from grazed pastures. The calculations use a modified EF<sub>3(PR&P)</sub> of 0.0099 and Fra<sub>CLEACH</sub> of 0.0696 for dairy grazing area in the months that the inhibitor is applied (May to September). The modified emission factors (table 5.5.7) are based on information from Statistics New Zealand’s Agricultural Production survey that 2.9 per cent of the effective dairying area in New Zealand received the inhibitor in 2012.

Activity data on livestock numbers are drawn from the Agricultural Production survey. The inhibitor is applied to pastures based on research that has identified good management practice to maximise N<sub>2</sub>O emission reductions. This is an application rate of 10 kilograms per hectare, applied twice per year in autumn and early spring within seven days of the application of animal excreta. ‘Good practice’ application methods of DCD can be by slurry or DCD-coated granule.

Mitigation estimates for calendar years 2007 to 2012 are shown in table 5.5.7.

**Table 5.5.7 Emission factors, parameters and mitigation for New Zealand’s DCD inhibitor calculations from 2007 to 2012**

	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012
Percentage of dairy area applied by area with inhibitor	3.5	4.5	3.1	2.2	3.0	2.9
Final modified emission factor or parameter, EF <sub>3PR&amp;P</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N)	0.00992	0.00990	0.00993	0.00995	0.00993	0.00994
Final modified emission factor or parameter, Fra <sub>CLEACH</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N)	0.06957	0.06944	0.06962	0.06973	0.06963	0.06964
Mitigation (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	18.7	25.4	18.3	13.7	19.5	19.6

**Note:** EF<sub>3PR&P</sub> = 0.01 and Fra<sub>CLEACH</sub> = 0.07 when inhibitor is not applied. All other emission factors and parameters relating to animal excreta and fertiliser use (Fra<sub>CGASM1</sub>, Fra<sub>CGASF</sub>, EF<sub>4</sub> and EF<sub>5</sub>) remain unchanged when the inhibitor is used as an N<sub>2</sub>O mitigation technology.

### 5.5.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

To ensure consistency in the calculations involving animal manure, a single livestock population characterisation and feed-intake estimate is produced by the Tier 2 model for the major livestock categories. This is used in different parts of the calculations for the inventory to estimate: CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for the *Enteric fermentation* category, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for the *Manure management* category, and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for the *Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* (grazing manure) category.

Uncertainties in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural soils were assessed for the 1990, 2002 and 2012 inventories. For the 1990 and 2002 inventories, the uncertainties were assessed using a Monte Carlo simulation of 5,000 scenarios with the @RISK software (Kelliher et al., unpublished(c)) (table 5.5.8). For the 2012 inventory, the uncertainty in the annual estimate was calculated using the 95 per cent confidence interval determined from the 2002 Monte Carlo simulation as a percentage of the mean value (i.e., in 2002, the uncertainty in annual emissions was +74 per cent and –42 per cent).

**Table 5.5.8** New Zealand's uncertainties in nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural soils for 1990, 2002 and 2012 estimated using Monte Carlo simulation (1990, 2002) and the 95 per cent confidence interval (2012)

Year	N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from agricultural soils (kt/annum)	95% confidence interval minimum (kt/annum)	95% confidence interval maximum (kt/annum)
1990	25.3	14.7	44.0
2002	32.2	18.7	56.0
2012	33.4	19.3	58.0

The overall inventory uncertainty analysis shown in annex 2 demonstrates that the uncertainty in annual emissions from agricultural soils is a major contributor to uncertainty in the total estimate and to the uncertainty in the trend from 1990. The uncertainty between years was assumed to be correlated. Therefore, the uncertainty is mostly associated with the emission factors, with the uncertainty associated with the trend being much lower than the uncertainty for an annual estimate.

The Monte Carlo numerical assessment was also used to determine the effects of variability in the nine most influential parameters on uncertainty of the calculated N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in 1990 and 2002. These parameters are shown in table 5.5.9, together with their percentage contributions to the uncertainty. There was no recalculation of the influence of parameters for the 2012 data.

The Monte Carlo analysis confirmed that uncertainty in parameter EF<sub>3(PR&P)</sub> has the most influence on total uncertainty, accounting for 91 per cent of the uncertainty in total N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in 1990. This broad uncertainty reflects natural variance in EF<sub>3</sub> due to weather, climate and soil type (by drainage classification).

**Table 5.5.9** Proportion contribution of the nine most influential parameters on the uncertainty of New Zealand's total nitrous oxide emissions for 1990 and 2002

Parameter	1990 Contribution to uncertainty (%)	2002 Contribution to uncertainty (%)
EF <sub>3(PR&amp;P)</sub>	90.8	88.0
EF <sub>4</sub>	2.9	3.3
Sheep N <sub>ex</sub>	2.5	1.8
EF <sub>5</sub>	2.2	2.8
Dairy cattle N <sub>ex</sub>	0.5	0.7
FraC <sub>GASM</sub>	0.5	0.5
EF <sub>1</sub>	0.3	2.4
Non-dairy cattle N <sub>ex</sub>	0.2	0.3
FraC <sub>LEACH</sub>	0.1	0.2

Source: Kelliher et al. (unpublished(c), table 16)

#### 5.5.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

In preparation for the 2016 inventory submission, the data for the *Direct nitrous oxide emissions from managed soils, Urine and dung deposited by grazing animals* and *Indirect nitrous oxide emissions from managed soils* subcategories underwent Tier 1 and Tier 2 quality checks.

In 2008 and 2011, the Ministry for Primary Industries commissioned a report investigating N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors and activity data for crops (Thomas et al., 2008, 2011). Statistics New Zealand's Agricultural Production survey activity data for wheat

and maize were verified with the Foundation for Arable Research production database between 1995 and 2007. Data for wheat and maize between the two data sources were very similar.

Fertiliser sales data (year-end May 2014) received from the Fertiliser Association of New Zealand were verified with data collected from the Agricultural Production survey for year-end June 2013. The Agricultural Production survey data for fertiliser use in New Zealand were 114,000 tonnes lower (approximately 29 per cent). The Fertiliser Association data are used rather than the Agricultural Production survey data because 95 per cent of New Zealand N fertiliser is provided by two large companies. Therefore, this information is likely to be more accurate than a survey of N usage by some 35,000 individual farmers.

There are a large number of differently named N fertilisers, and the Agricultural Production survey respondents often have difficulty filling in the fertiliser question in the annual questionnaire. Some farmers use contract fertiliser spreading companies (including aerial spreading) and may not have an accurate estimate of the tonnes of fertiliser applied. The Agricultural Production census and survey data verified the long-term trend of the increasing use of synthetic fertiliser N derived from urea.

Table 5.5.10 compares the New Zealand-specific values for EF<sub>1</sub> and EF<sub>3</sub> with the 2006 IPCC default value and emission factors used by Australia. For EF<sub>1</sub>, the New Zealand value is the same as the IPCC default value. For EF<sub>3</sub>, the New Zealand value for cattle, which is based on country-specific research (Luo et al., 2009), is lower than the IPCC value for cattle, poultry and pigs.

**Table 5.5.10 Comparison of New Zealand's country-specific implied emission factors (IEFs) for EF<sub>1</sub> and EF<sub>3PR&P</sub> with the IPCC default and the Australian-specific value**

	EF <sub>1</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N)	EF <sub>3</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N excreted)
IPCC (2006) developed temperate climate/Oceania default value	0.01	0.02 (cattle, poultry and pigs) 0.01 (sheep and other animals)
Australian-specific IEF 2013 value	0.0040	0.0041
New Zealand-specific IEF 2014 value	0.01	0.01

**Source:** UNFCCC  
([http://unfccc.int/national\\_reports/annex\\_i\\_ghg\\_inventories/national\\_inventories\\_submissions/items/8812.php](http://unfccc.int/national_reports/annex_i_ghg_inventories/national_inventories_submissions/items/8812.php))

Table 5.5.11 compares the New Zealand-specific values Frac<sub>GASF</sub>, Frac<sub>GASM</sub> and Frac<sub>LEACH-H</sub> with the 2006 IPCC default and fractions used by Australia. New Zealand has taken a country-specific value for Frac<sub>GASF</sub> of 0.1, and it is the same as the IPCC default and that of Australia. Research showed that the 0.1 value was appropriate for New Zealand conditions (Sherlock et al., 2008).

However, research showed that the default value of 0.2 for Frac<sub>GASM</sub> was too high and, therefore, New Zealand has adopted a lesser value of 0.1. The reduction is due to the proportion of the different sources that make up this value. In New Zealand, 97 per cent of animal excreta is deposited onto pasture and only 2 per cent is managed. In contrast, the 2006 IPCC default value was calculated taking into account a much higher percentage of manure management and storage. Manure management and storage result in a much higher proportion of N being volatilised and, hence, the higher Frac<sub>GASM</sub> for the default value compared with the country-specific New Zealand value. The value of 0.1 was adopted for the emission factor Frac<sub>GASM</sub> after an extensive review of scientific literature (Sherlock et al., 2008) and was also confirmed by subsequent field experiments (Laubach et al., 2012).

New Zealand also has a much lower value of  $\text{Frac}_{\text{LEACH-H}}$ . Research showed that New Zealand applies a much lower rate of N fertiliser than what was assumed when developing the IPCC default value (Thomas et al., unpublished, 2005). When the OVERSEER<sup>®</sup> nutrient-budgeting model (Wheeler et al., 2003) took this lower rate into account, the rate of leaching was much lower than when compared with farms with a high N fertiliser rate, which can be typical in other developed countries.

**Table 5.5.11 Comparison of New Zealand's country-specific (implied) emission factors (IEFs) for  $\text{Frac}_{\text{GASF}}$ ,  $\text{Frac}_{\text{GASM}}$  and  $\text{Frac}_{\text{LEACH-H}}$  with the IPCC default value and the Australian-specific value**

	$\text{Frac}_{\text{GASF}}$ (kg $\text{NH}_3\text{-N}$ and $\text{NO}_x\text{-N}$ /kg of N input)	$\text{Frac}_{\text{GASM}}$ (kg $\text{NH}_3\text{-N}$ and $\text{NO}_x\text{-N}$ /kg of N excreted)	$\text{Frac}_{\text{LEACH-H}}$ (kg N/kg fertiliser or manure N)
IPCC (2006) developed temperate climate/Oceania default value	0.1	0.2	0.3
Australian-specific IEF 2013 value	0.1	0.2	NA
New Zealand-specific IEF 2014 value	0.1	0.1	0.07

**Source:** UNFCCC

([http://unfccc.int/national\\_reports/annex\\_i\\_ghg\\_inventories/national\\_inventories\\_submissions/items/8812.php](http://unfccc.int/national_reports/annex_i_ghg_inventories/national_inventories_submissions/items/8812.php))

### 5.5.5 Source-specific recalculations

All activity data were updated with the latest available data: Statistics New Zealand table builder and Infoshare database (Statistics New Zealand, 2014) and LIC statistics (LIC and Dairy NZ, 2014). Updated data on crops were provided by Plant and Food Research.

There were no other recalculations for this source in 2014.

### 5.5.6 Source-specific planned improvements

New Zealand is carrying out ongoing research to improve estimates of emissions from the *Agricultural soils* category.

#### *Tier 2 inventory model*

Enhancements to the New Zealand Tier 2 inventory model that will improve usability and speed of calculations have also been recently completed.

#### *New methodology for nitrous oxide emissions on hill country*

New Zealand scientists have been researching the effects of hill slope on  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions from animal excreta and developing a methodology to incorporate this into the inventory (Giltrap and Sagar, unpublished). Research has confirmed that emissions of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  from excreta (dung and urine) applied to sloping hill pastoral land are significantly lower than those from excreta (dung and urine) deposited on flat pastoral land. In New Zealand, sheep, non-dairy (beef) cattle and deer are generally grazed on hill country with sloping pastures. Dairy cattle may also be grazed on flat to low sloping pasture.

The new methodology will factor in the effect of slope and delineate between *Non-dairy cattle*, *Sheep* and *Deer* livestock categories. The method has been undergoing further refinements and is expected to be included the 2017 inventory submission.

### *Field trials for nitrous oxide emissions on steep hill country*

This project, currently under way, involves field trials to investigate levels of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from N fertiliser and manure specifically on steeply sloping land. This work builds on the research described above to improve the understanding of the effects of slope on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

### *Field trials for nitrous oxide emissions from cattle and deer*

Scoping work has begun on two projects to collect field data to improve the emission factor for manure on pasture (EF<sub>3</sub>). The first project involves field trials to measure N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from both dairy and non-dairy cattle, focusing on slope classes that are under-represented in the current hill-country data set. This is particularly important as New Zealand looks to implement a new methodology for EF<sub>3</sub> based on differentiated slope classes in the 2017 inventory submission. The second project will involve field trials to measure N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from deer urine. The trials are expected to begin later in 2016 and will be conducted over the next two to three years.

### *Nitrous oxide uncertainty analysis*

The uncertainty analysis for N<sub>2</sub>O from agricultural soils is currently being updated. The current uncertainty analysis for N<sub>2</sub>O from agricultural soils was based on 44 trials. Since the original uncertainty analysis was conducted, there have been more trials and EF<sub>3(PR&P)</sub> has been disaggregated for urine and dung. There have now been 185 N<sub>2</sub>O trials between 2000 and 2013, and further field measurements are planned. Therefore, the uncertainty analysis will be updated to include the emission factors from additional trials.

## **5.6 Prescribed burning of savanna (CRF 3.E)**

### **5.6.1 Description**

Prescribed burning of savanna is reported under the LULUCF sector from the 2015 submission onwards.

## **5.7 Field burning of agricultural residues (CRF 3.F)**

### **5.7.1 Description**

Burning of agricultural residues produced 33.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2013. This was an increase of 6.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (23.3 per cent) above the level of 27.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 1990. Burning of agricultural residues was not identified as a key category in 2016.

New Zealand reports emissions from burning barley, wheat and oats residue in this category. Maize, legume and other crop residues are not usually burned in New Zealand.

The area of burning of residues varies between years due to climatic conditions and the amount of residue removed before burning straw (Thomas et al., 2011). Burning of crop residues is not considered to be a net source of CO<sub>2</sub>, as the CO<sub>2</sub> released into the atmosphere is reabsorbed. However, burning is a source of emissions of CH<sub>4</sub>, carbon monoxide (CO), N<sub>2</sub>O and NO<sub>x</sub> (IPCC, 2006).

## 5.7.2 Methodological issues

The emissions from burning agricultural residues are estimated using country-specific methodology and parameters (Thomas et al., 2008, 2011). A modification of the IPCC (1996) methodology takes into account differences in the available crop activity data between 1990–2004 and 2005–2013.

Following the IPCC (1996) methodology, CH<sub>4</sub>, CO, N<sub>2</sub>O and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions are calculated from the carbon (C) and N released from the burned live and dead biomass residue using the ratios in table 5.7.1; the N released is derived from the C released using a carbon-to-nitrogen ratio.

**Table 5.7.1 Emission ratios for agricultural residue burning**

Compound	Emission ratio (Revised IPCC 1996 Guidelines)	Conversion ratio from C or N (Revised IPCC 1996 Guidelines)
CH <sub>4</sub>	0.005	16/12
CO	0.06	28/12
N <sub>2</sub> O	0.007	44/28
NO <sub>x</sub>	0.121	46/14

The total emissions (CH<sub>4</sub>, CO, N<sub>2</sub>O and NO<sub>x</sub>) are calculated:

$$Emissions_{BURN} = AG_{BURN} \cdot Frac_{OX} \cdot ER \cdot GCR$$

Where: AG<sub>BURN</sub> is the above-ground biomass burned (kt),  
 Frac<sub>OX</sub> is the fraction oxidised (table 5.7.2),  
 ER is the gas-specific emission ratio, and  
 GCR is the gas-conversion ratio (table 5.7.1).

The calculation for AG<sub>BURN</sub> is different for the 1990 to 2004 years and the 2005 to 2013 years to account for changes in the availability of activity data over this time. Statistics New Zealand did not collect data on crop residue burning prior to 2005. Therefore, from 1990 to 2004, calculation of the amount of biomass residue burned is based on the total mass of crop production (from the Statistics New Zealand Agricultural Production census and survey) and assumed fractions burned for each crop, where:

$$AG_{BURN} = AG_{DM} \cdot Frac_{AREA-BURN} \cdot Frac_{RESIDUE} \cdot Frac_{BURN} \cdot 10^{-3}$$

Where: AG<sub>DM</sub> is the above-ground residue (defined below)  
 Frac<sub>AREA-BURN</sub> is the proportion of crop area burned of the total production area (discussed further below),  
 Frac<sub>RESIDUE</sub> is the proportion of residue remaining after harvest (table 5.7.2),  
 and  
 Frac<sub>BURN</sub> is the proportion of remaining residue burned (table 5.7.2).

The above-ground residue, AG<sub>DM</sub> (t), is:

$$AG_{DM} = \frac{Prod_{DM}}{HI} - Prod_{DM}$$

Where: HI is the harvest index (crop-specific, table 5.7.2), that is, the mass harvested over the total mass of above-ground biomass.

The dry matter, Prod<sub>DM</sub> (t), available to be burned is:

$$Prod_{DM} = Crop_{PROD} \cdot Frac_{DM}$$



Where:  $Crop_{PROD}$  is the annual crop production (t) (Statistics New Zealand Agricultural Production census and survey), and  
 $Frac_{DM}$  is the fraction of crop that is dry matter (crop-specific, table 5.7.2).

**Table 5.7.2 Values used to calculate New Zealand emissions from burning of agricultural residues**

	Barley	Wheat	Oats
Fraction oxidised	0.9	0.9	0.9
Residue remaining in field	1	1	1
Fraction of residue actually burned	0.7	0.7	0.7
Harvest index	0.46	0.41	0.30
Dry-matter fraction	0.86	0.86	0.86
Fraction of nitrogen in biomass	0.005	0.005	0.005
Fraction of carbon in biomass	0.4567	0.4853	0.4567

**Source:** Thomas et al. (2011)

From 2005 to 2013, calculation of the amount of biomass residue burned is based on collected information about the area of crop residue burning from the Statistics New Zealand Agricultural Production census and survey. These are the first New Zealand-wide data for the area of crop residues burned.

Biomass burned after 2004,  $AG_{BURN}$  (as previously defined), is:

$$AG_{BURN} = AG_{DM} \cdot Frac_{RESIDUE} \cdot Frac_{BURN} \cdot 10^{-3}$$

Where:  $Frac_{RESIDUE}$  is the proportion of residue remaining after harvest (table 5.7.2), and  
 $Frac_{BURN}$  is the proportion of remaining residue burned.

The above-ground residue,  $AG_{DM}$  (t), is:

$$AG_{DM} = \frac{Prod_{AREABURN}}{HI} - Prod_{AREABURN}$$

Where: HI is the harvest index (crop-specific, table 5.7.2); that is, the mass harvested over the total mass of above-ground biomass.  
 $Prod_{AREABURN}$  is the production of the area burned (t) available to be burned and is determined as follows:

$$Prod_{DM} = Area_{BURN} \cdot Y \cdot Frac_{DM}$$

Where:  $Area_{BURN}$  is the annual area burned (ha),  
 $Y$  is the average crop yield (t/ha), and  
 $Frac_{DM}$  is the fraction of crop that is dry matter (crop-specific, table 5.7.2).

The country-specific parameters for the proportion of residue actually burned, harvest indices, dry-matter fractions, the fraction oxidised and the C and N fractions of the residue (table 5.7.2) are derived from the OVERSEER<sup>®</sup> nutrient budget model for New Zealand (Wheeler et al., 2003) and are the same as those used for estimates of emissions from crop residues (section 5.5.2). Further detail is provided in Thomas et al. (2011).

The recommended proportion of crop area burned for 1990 to 2004 was determined by a farmer survey and assumed to be 70 per cent of wheat, 50 per cent of barley and 50 per cent of oat crops (Thomas et al., 2011). These values are in alignment with Statistics New Zealand data for 2005–2007 (2005 being the first year Statistics New Zealand

gathered these data) and are, therefore, applied to the years 1990–2004. From 2005, data on the total area of crop residues burned in New Zealand were collected but, while the data show total residue burned at a regional and national level, they do not differentiate between cereal crop types. Estimation of the proportion of this total area of wheat, barley and oats is then made using the same proportion for wheat as used for the 1990–2004 calculations (70 per cent). The remaining residue burning area is then allocated to barley and oats using the same proportion as the area of each of these crops grown in relation to the total area of barley and oats grown.

Expert opinion suggests that, if crop residue is to be burned, there is generally no prior removal for feed and bedding. Therefore, 100 per cent of residue is left for burning after the harvested proportion has been removed (i.e.,  $F_{\text{REMOVE}}$  is assumed to be zero; Thomas et al., 2011). This is consistent with section 5.5.2.

### 5.7.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

The fraction of agricultural residue burned in the field was considered to make the largest contribution to uncertainty in the estimated emissions. Expert opinion for the fraction of crops burned in fields between 1990 and 2004 was taken from farmer surveys in the Canterbury area, where 80 per cent of cereal production occurs, and, between 2005 and 2009, an average of 86 per cent of residue burning occurred. Estimates of crop burning for 2010 are 49 per cent and have ranged from a high in 2006 of 61 per cent to a low in 2009 of 40 per cent, reflecting variations in annual weather patterns.

The country-specific values for these parameters are those from the OVERSEER<sup>®</sup> nutrient budget model for New Zealand (Wheeler et al., 2003) and are the same as those used for estimates of emissions from crop residues. This provides consistency between the two emissions estimates for crop residue and crop burning.

IPCC good practice guidance suggests that an estimate of 10 per cent of residue burned may be appropriate for developed countries but also notes that the IPCC default values: “are very speculative and should be used with caution. The actual percentage burned varies substantially by country and crop type. This is an area where locally developed, country-specific data are highly desirable” (IPCC, 2000). The proportion of residue actually burned has been estimated as 70 per cent for the years 1990 to 2004 as this takes into account required fire break areas and differences in the methods used. It is also assumed that the farmers will generally be aiming to have as close to complete combustion as possible.

Although country-specific parameters have been developed, a conservative approach to uncertainty is taken, using the IPCC (2000) value of  $\pm 20$  per cent.

### 5.7.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

Plant and Food Research reviewed the implementation of the methodology to estimate emissions of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  from crop residues, N-fixing crops and field burning of agricultural residues, and this analysis is detailed in Thomas et al. (2008, 2011).

### 5.7.5 Source-specific recalculations

There were no recalculations for this source in 2013.

## 5.7.6 Source-specific planned improvements

No improvements are currently planned.

## 5.8 Liming (CRF 3.G)

### 5.8.1 Description

In New Zealand, lime and dolomite fertilisers are mainly applied to acidic grassland and cropland soils to reduce soil acidity and to maintain or increase production of pasture and crops. Prior to the 2015 submission, emissions from lime and dolomite fertilisers were reported under the LULUCF chapter.

Emissions from the application of lime produced 592.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub> in 2014. This was an increase of 231.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (64.4 per cent) above the level of 360.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub> in 1990. In 2014, emissions from the application of lime contributed 1.5 per cent of New Zealand's total agricultural emissions and 0.7 per cent of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions. *Liming* was identified as a key category for the Agriculture sector in 2016 (level and trend).

### 5.8.2 Methodological issues

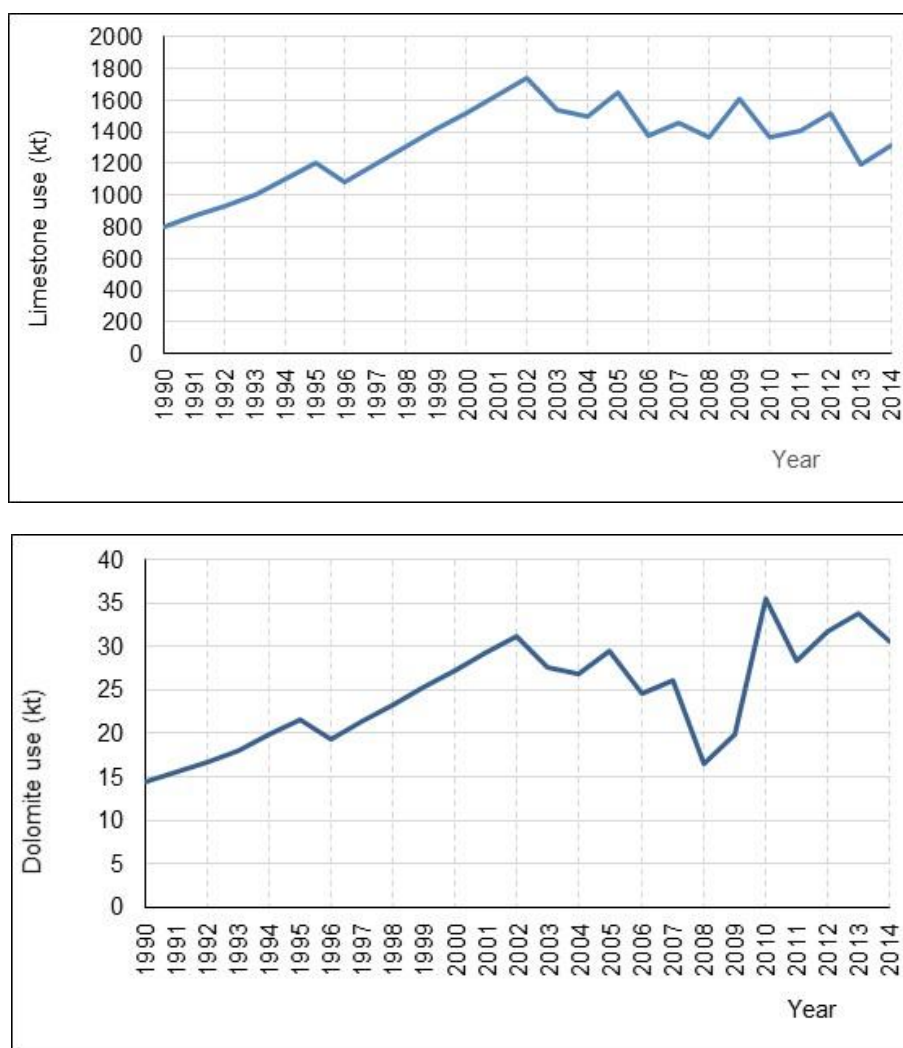
Data on agricultural lime (limestone and dolomite) application are collected by Statistics New Zealand, as a part of its five-yearly Agricultural Production census and survey. Analysis of the data indicates that, each year, around 94 per cent of agricultural lime used in New Zealand is applied to grassland, with the remaining 6 per cent applied to cropland (N Searles, pers. comm., 2014).

There is no country-specific methodology on CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from liming and dolomite fertilisers that has been developed in New Zealand. Emissions associated with liming are estimated following the Tier 1 methodology (equation 11.12; IPCC, 2006), using default emission factors for carbon conversion of 0.12 and 0.13 for limestone and dolomite respectively.

### 5.8.3 Activity data

Limestone application is more common than dolomite application in New Zealand because limestone occurs widely in New Zealand but dolomite is only available from a smaller, localised area. Activity data sourced from the Statistics New Zealand Agricultural Production census declined since 2002, whereas dolomite use has increased in recent years. The quantity of lime applied as limestone and dolomite varies each year and is influenced by a number of factors, including farm profitability (figure 5.8.1).

Figure 5.8.1 Limestone and dolomite usage on agricultural land in New Zealand from 1990 to 2014



#### 5.8.4 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

Using the IPCC (2006) Tier 1 methodology, default emission factors are used that assume conservatively that all carbon in lime is emitted as CO<sub>2</sub> to the atmosphere. The default emission factors are assumed certain, given this assumption.

The Agricultural Production census and survey data used in the inventory have gaps in the time series: no data are available for 1991 or between 1997 and 2001. In the absence of other supporting data, linear interpolation has been used to estimate the data for these years.

#### 5.8.5 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

In the preparation of this inventory, the data for *Liming* underwent Tier 1 quality checks. Statistics New Zealand, the agency that collects the activity data for *Liming*, also carries out a series of quality-assurance and quality-control procedures as part of the data collection carried out each year.

## 5.8.6 Source-specific recalculations

No changes in activity data for lime and dolomite fertilisers were reported and therefore no source-specific recalculations were performed for *Liming* in 2014.

## 5.8.7 Source-specific planned improvements

New Zealand will continue to update activity on *Liming* as the data become available from Statistics New Zealand. No other future improvements are currently planned.

## 5.9 Urea application (CRF 3.H)

### 5.9.1 Description

Urea fertiliser accounts for the majority of synthetic fertiliser N used in New Zealand and is mainly applied to dairy pasture land to boost pasture growth during the autumn and spring months.

Carbon dioxide emissions from the application of urea produced 534.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub> in 2014. This was an increase of approximately thirteen-fold above the level of 39.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub> in 1990. *Urea application* was identified as a key category for the Agriculture sector in 2016. In 2014, emissions from the application of urea contributed 1.4 per cent of New Zealand's total agricultural emissions and 0.7 per cent of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions.

### 5.9.2 Methodological issues

There is no country-specific methodology on CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from *Urea application* for New Zealand. Emissions associated with the application of urea are estimated using a Tier 1 methodology (equation 11.13; IPCC, 2006), using the default emission factor for carbon conversion of 0.20.

Research into urease inhibitors (see section 5.5.2) has demonstrated that they are effective in slowing down the activity of the urease enzyme that hydrolyses urea to ammonium (as reported in section 5.5.2), but they do not reduce the release of CO<sub>2</sub> (S Sagggar, pers. comm., 2014).

### 5.9.3 Activity data

Data on N fertiliser use are provided by the Fertiliser Association of New Zealand from sales records for 1990 to 2014. Data on the percentage of synthetic fertiliser derived from urea are sourced from the International Fertilizer Industry Association online database and are used to calculate the amount of applied urea fertiliser. From 1990 to 2014, there has been a substantial increase in elemental N applied to agricultural land from urea fertiliser from 24,586 tonnes in 1990 to 335,456 tonnes in 2014. This is consistent with the increase in the total amount of synthetic fertiliser, which is now six times greater than that used in 1990 (see reporting on *Agricultural soils* category and figure 5.5.1a). This is also consistent with the increase in the proportion of urea fertiliser applied to agricultural land and has increased since 1990 from around 50 per cent to 89 per cent of all synthetic fertilisers applied to agricultural soils.

#### **5.9.4 Uncertainties and time-series consistency**

Under the IPCC (2006) Tier 1 methodology, the default emission factors are used, which assume conservatively that all carbon in the urea is emitted as CO<sub>2</sub> into the atmosphere. The default emission factor is assumed certain, given this assumption.

Sales data for synthetic fertiliser N have been supplied for all years by the Fertiliser Association of New Zealand, but the uncertainties in this data are not known.

#### **5.9.5 Source-specific QA/QC and verification**

In the preparation of this inventory, the data for urea fertiliser underwent Tier 1 quality checks. The Fertiliser Association of New Zealand, the organisation that collects the sales activity information for synthetic fertiliser, also carries out a series of quality-assurance and quality-control procedures as a part of the data collection carried out each year.

#### **5.9.6 Source-specific recalculations**

No recalculations have been performed for CO<sub>2</sub> emission from urea in the 2016 submission.

#### **5.9.7 Source-specific planned improvements**

New Zealand will continue to update activity on urea as the data become available from the Fertiliser Association of New Zealand and the International Fertilizer Industry Association. A review of synthetic fertiliser data availability, its application across pastoral lands and its associated uncertainty in New Zealand is planned in the future.

### **5.10 Other carbon-containing fertilisers (CRF 3.I)**

#### **5.10.1 Description**

The IPCC (2006) Guidelines do not provide guidance for reporting on other carbon-containing fertilisers. Other carbon-containing synthetic fertilisers besides limestone, dolomite and urea (sections 5.8 and 5.9) are not applied to agricultural land in New Zealand (T van der Weerden and C de Klein, pers. comm., 2015).

## Chapter 5: References

Some references may be downloaded directly from: <http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting/agriculture-greenhouse-gas-inventory-reports>.

The Ministry for Primary Industries is progressively making reports used for the Inventory available on this page, where copyright permits.

Australian Government. Unpublished. Mutual Review of Components of National Inventory Systems: A Review between Australia and New Zealand. Provided by the Australian Government in 2014.

Australian Government. 2015. *National Inventory Report 2013 on Greenhouse Gas Accounts*. Retrieved from [http://unfccc.int/national\\_reports/annex\\_i\\_ghg\\_inventories/national\\_inventories\\_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1](http://unfccc.int/national_reports/annex_i_ghg_inventories/national_inventories_submissions/items/8812.php#fn1) (7 January 2016).

Beare M, Thomas S, Clemens G, Hernandez-Ramirez G. Unpublished. Contributions of Pasture Renewal and N Mineralisation to N<sub>2</sub>O Emissions from Pastoral Farming Systems. Report prepared for the Ministry for Primary Industries by Plant and Food Research in 2012.

Beef and Lamb New Zealand. 2015. *Economic Service: New Season Outlook 2015–16. Report P15034*. Table 18. Wellington: Beef and Lamb New Zealand.

Bown MD, Thomson BC, Muir PD. 2013. *Evaluation of the Values for Pasture ME and N Content used in the National Greenhouse Gas Inventory*. Report prepared for the Ministry for Primary Industries by On-Farm Research. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.

Carran RA, Dewar D, Theobald PW. Unpublished. Methane and Nitrous Oxide Emissions from Sheep Dung. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by the New Zealand Pastoral Agricultural Research Institute in 2003.

Carran RA, Theobald PW, Evans JP. 1995. Emissions of nitrous oxide from some grazed pasture soils in New Zealand. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* 33: 341–352.

Cichota R, Brown H, Snow VO, Wheeler DM, Hedderley D, Zyskowski R, Thomas S. 2010. A nitrogen balance model for environmental accountability in cropping systems. *New Zealand Journal of Crop and Horticultural Science* 38: 189–207.

Clark H. 2008a. *Guidelines to Accompany Computerised Inventory*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by AgResearch. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

Clark H. 2008b. *A Comparison of Greenhouse Gas Emissions from the New Zealand Dairy Sector Calculated Using either a National or a Regional Approach*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by AgResearch. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

Clark H, Brookes I, Walcroft A. 2003. *Enteric Methane Emissions from New Zealand Ruminants 1990–2001 Calculated Using an IPCC Tier 2 Approach*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by AgResearch and Massey University. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

Clough TJ, Kelliher FM. Unpublished. Indirect Nitrous Oxide Emissions EF<sub>5</sub>. Report prepared for the Ministry for Primary Industries by Lincoln University in 2014.

Clough TJ, Kelliher FM, Clark H, van der Weerden TJ. 2008. *Incorporation of the Nitrification Inhibitor DCD into New Zealand's 2009 National Inventory*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Lincoln University and AgResearch. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

Coriolis. 2014. *iFAB 2013 Produce Review*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment, New Zealand Trade and Enterprise, Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade, and Ministry for Primary Industries. Wellington: Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment.

- CSIRO. 1990. *Ruminants: Feeding Standards for Australian Livestock*. Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organisation: Victoria, Australia.
- CSIRO. 2007. *Ruminants: Feeding Standards for Australian Livestock*. Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organisation: Victoria, Australia.
- Dairy Companies Association of New Zealand. 2015. *New Zealand Milk Production*. Retrieved from [www.dcanz.com/files/New%20Zealand%20Milk%20Production%2023Nov2015.pdf%20](http://www.dcanz.com/files/New%20Zealand%20Milk%20Production%2023Nov2015.pdf%20) (8 January 2016).
- de Klein CAM, Barton L, Sherlock RR, Li Z, Littlejohn RP. 2003. Estimating a nitrous oxide emission factor for animal urine from some New Zealand pastoral soils. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* 41: 381–399.
- Deer Industry New Zealand. 2016. Slaughter statistics. Retrieved from [www.deernz.org.nz](http://www.deernz.org.nz) (17 February 2016).
- Dresser M, Hewitt A, Willoughby J, Bellis S. 2011. *Area of Organic Soils*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Landcare Research. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Fick J. 2010. *Emission Estimations for the Commercial Chicken, Non-chicken and Layer Industries within New Zealand*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by the Poultry Industry Association and Egg Producers Federation of New Zealand. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Fick J, Saggat S, Hill J, Giltrap D. 2011. *Poultry Management in New Zealand: Production, Manure Management and Emissions Estimations for the Commercial Chicken, Turkey, Duck and Layer Industries within New Zealand*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Poultry Industry Association, Egg Producers Association, Landcare Research and Massey University. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Giltrap D, Saggat S. Unpublished. Estimating Direct N<sub>2</sub>O Emissions from Sheep, Beef and Deer Excretal Deposition including the Emission Factors Developed for Animal Type and Slope of the Land on Hill Country Soils. Report prepared for the Ministry for Primary Industries by Landcare Research in 2014.
- Grainger C, Clarke T, McGinn SM, Auldred MJ, Beauchemin KA, Hannah MC, Waghorn GC, Clark H, Eckard RJ. 2007. Methane emissions from dairy cows measured with sulphur hexafluoride (SF<sub>6</sub>) tracer and chamber techniques. *Journal of Dairy Science* 90(6): 2755–2766.
- Henderson H, Cameron C. Unpublished. Review of the Methodology for Alpaca Population Estimations Used in the National Greenhouse Gas Inventory. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry in 2010.
- Hill, J. 2012. *Recalculate Pork Industry Emissions Inventory*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Massey University and the New Zealand Pork Industry Board. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- IPCC. 1996. Houghton JT, Meira Filho LG, Lim B, Treanton K, Mamaty I, Bonduki Y, Griggs DJ, Callender BA (eds). *IPCC/OECD/IEA. Revised 1996 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. Bracknell: United Kingdom Meteorological Office.
- IPCC. 2000. Penman J, Kruger D, Galbally I, Hiraishi T, Nyenzi B, Emmanuel S, Buendia L, Hoppaus R, Martinsen T, Meijer J, Miwa K, Tanabe K (eds). *Good Practice Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.
- IPCC. 2006. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 4. Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.
- Kelliher FM, Clark H, Smith MH, Lassey KR, Sedcole R. 2009. *Reducing Uncertainty of the Enteric Methane Emissions Inventory*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Lincoln University, National Institute of Water and Atmospheric Research and AgResearch. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.



- Kelliher FM, Clough T, Newsome P, Pitcher-Campbell S, Shephard G. Unpublished(a). N<sub>2</sub>O Emissions from Organic Soils. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Lincoln University, Landcare Research and AgResearch in 2002.
- Kelliher FM, Cox N, van der Weerden TJ, de Klein CAM, Luo J, Cameron KC, Di HJ, Giltrap D, Rys G. 2014. Statistical analysis of nitrous oxide emission factors from pastoral agriculture field trials conducted in New Zealand. *Environmental Pollution* 186: 63–66.
- Kelliher FM, de Klein CAM. Unpublished. Review of New Zealand's Fertiliser Nitrous Oxide Emission Factor (EF<sub>1</sub>) Data. Report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research and AgResearch in 2006.
- Kelliher FM, de Klein CAM, Li Z, Sherlock RR. Unpublished(b). Review of Nitrous Oxide Emission Factor (EF<sub>3</sub>) Data. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Lincoln University, Landcare Research and AgResearch in 2005.
- Kelliher FM, Ledgard SF, Clark H, Walcroft AS, Buchan M, Sherlock RR. Unpublished(c). A Revised Nitrous Oxide Emissions Inventory for New Zealand 1990–2001. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Lincoln University, Landcare Research and AgResearch in 2003.
- Lassey K. 2011. *Methane Emissions and Nitrogen Excretion Rates for New Zealand Goats*. Report for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, National Institute of Water and Atmospheric Research. Wellington: National Institute of Water and Atmospheric Research.
- Lassey KR, Ulyatt MJ, Martin RJ, Walker CF, Shelton ID. 1997. Methane emissions measured directly from grazing livestock in New Zealand. *Atmospheric Environment* 31: 2905–2914.
- Laubach J, Grover SPP, Taghizadeh-Toosi A, Sherlock RR, Gibbs J, Kelliher FM. 2012. *Ammonium from Animal Excreta*. MPI Technical Paper No: 2012/41. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.
- Laubach J, Kelliher FM. 2004. Measuring methane emission rates of a dairy cow herd by two micrometeorological techniques. *Agricultural and Forest Meteorology* 125: 279–303.
- Ledgard S, Brier G. Unpublished. Estimation of the Proportion of Animal Excreta Transferred to the Farm Dairy Effluent System. Report prepared for Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by AgResearch in 2004.
- Ledgard SF, Webby R, Hawke M. Unpublished. Improved Estimation of N Excretion by Grazing Animals to Improve N<sub>2</sub>O Emission Inventories. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by AgResearch in 2003.
- Livestock Improvement Corporation Limited. 2009. *100 Years of Herd Testing*. Hamilton: Livestock Improvement Corporation Limited. Retrieved from [www.lic.co.nz/lic\\_Publications.cfm](http://www.lic.co.nz/lic_Publications.cfm) (29 January 2016).
- Livestock Improvement Corporation Limited and DairyNZ. 2014. *New Zealand Dairy Statistics 2013–2014*. Hamilton: DairyNZ. Retrieved from [www.dairynz.co.nz/publications/dairy-industry](http://www.dairynz.co.nz/publications/dairy-industry) (29 January 2016).
- Luo J, van der Weerden T, Hoogendoorn C, de Klein C. 2009. *Determination of the N<sub>2</sub>O Emission Factor for Animal Dung Applied in Spring in Three Regions of New Zealand*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by AgResearch. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Ministry for the Environment. 2015. *New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2013*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Muir PD, Thomson BC. 2010. *Better Estimation of National Ewe and Beef Cow Liveweights*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by On-Farm Research. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Muir PD, Thomson BC, Askin DC. 2008. *A Review of Dressing Out Percentage in New Zealand Livestock*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by On-Farm Research and Kilu Consulting. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

- Muller C, Sherlock RR, Williams PH. 1995. Direct field measurements of nitrous oxide emissions from urine-affected and urine-unaffected pasture in Canterbury. In: *Proceedings of the Workshop on Fertilizer Requirements of Grazed Pasture and Field Crops: Macro and Micronutrients*. Currie LD, Loganathan P (eds). Occasional Report No. 8. Palmerston North: Massey University. pp 243–34.
- Pickering A, Fick JM. 2015. *Detailed methodologies for agricultural greenhouse gas emission calculation*. Version 3. Retrieved from <http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting> (16 February 2016). Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.
- Pinares-Patino CS, Ulyatt MJ, Waghorn GC, Lassey KR, Barry TN, Holmes CW, Johnson DE. 2003. Methane emission by alpaca and sheep fed on lucerne hay or grazed on pastures of perennial ryegrass/white clover or birdsfoot trefoil. *Journal of Agricultural Science* 140: 215–226.
- Pratt C, Walcroft A, Shilton A, Guieysse B, Chung M, Craggs R, Heubeck S. Unpublished. Revised Methane Emission Factors and Parameters for Dairy Effluent Ponds. Report prepared for the Ministry for Primary Industries by Landcare Research, Massey University and the National Institute of Water and Atmospheric Research in 2012.
- Saggar S, Clark H, Hedley C, Tate K, Carran A, Cosgrove G. Unpublished. Methane Emissions from Animal Dung and Waste Management Systems, and its Contribution to National Budget. Landcare Research Contract Report: LC0301/02. Prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Landcare Research in 2003.
- Saggar S, Singh J, Giltrap DL, Zaman M, Luo J, Rollo M, Kim D-G, Rys G, van der Weerden TJ. 2013. Quantification of reductions in ammonia emissions from fertiliser urea and animal urine in grazed pastures with urease inhibitors for Agriculture inventory: New Zealand as a case study. *Science of the Total Environment* 465: 136–146.
- Sherlock RR, de Klein C, Li Z. Unpublished. Determination of N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> Emission Factors from Animal Excreta, following a Summer Application in Three Regions of New Zealand. A final report of an NzOnet study prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Landcare Research, AgResearch and Lincoln University in 2003.
- Sherlock RR, Jewell P, Clough T. 2008. *Review of New Zealand Specific Frac<sub>GASM</sub> and Frac<sub>GASF</sub> Emissions Factors*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Landcare Research and AgResearch. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Sherlock RR, Johnston G, Kelliher F, Newsome P, Walcroft A, de Klein CAM, Ledgard S. 2001. *A Desktop Study of Regional Variations in Nitrous Oxide Emissions*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by AgResearch, Lincoln University and Landcare Research. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Statistics New Zealand. 2014. *Agriculture Statistics table builder and Infoshare database*. Retrieved from [www.stats.govt.nz/methods\\_and\\_services/access-data/TableBuilder.aspx](http://www.stats.govt.nz/methods_and_services/access-data/TableBuilder.aspx) and [www.stats.govt.nz/infoshare](http://www.stats.govt.nz/infoshare) (December 2014).
- Stevens D. Unpublished. Review of Bown et al. 2013: ‘Evaluation of the values for pasture ME and N content used in the National Greenhouse Gas Inventory’. Report prepared for the Ministry for Primary Industries by AgResearch in 2014.
- Suttie J. 2012. *Report to the Deer Industry New Zealand: Estimation of Deer Population and Productivity Data 1990 to 2012*. Dunedin: Suttie Consulting Limited.
- Thomas S, Hume E, Fraser T, Curtin D. 2011. *Factors and Activity Data to Estimate Nitrous Oxide Emissions from Cropping Systems, and Stubble and Tussock Burning*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Plant and Food Research (formerly Crop and Food Research). Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry technical paper no. 2012/16.
- Thomas S, Wallace D, Beare M. 2014. *Pasture Renewal Activity Data and Factors for New Zealand*. Report prepared for the Ministry for Primary Industries by Plant and Food Research. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.
- Thomas SM, Fraser T, Curtin D, Brown H, Lawrence E. 2008. *Review of Nitrous Oxide Emission Factors and Activity Data for Crops*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Plant and Food Research. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

- Thomas SM, Ledgard SF, Francis GS. Unpublished. Appropriateness of IPCC Default Values for Estimating New Zealand's Indirect Nitrous Oxide Emissions. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry in 2003.
- Thomas SM, Ledgard SF, Francis GS. 2005. Improving estimates of nitrate leaching for quantifying New Zealand's indirect nitrous oxide emissions. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 73: 213–226.
- Thomas T. Unpublished. Assessment of the Methodology of Potato Area and Yield Activity Estimations used in the NZ National GHG Inventory. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Plant and Food Research in 2010.
- Thomson BC, Muir PD, Davison R. Unpublished. Review of Beef Population Models within the National Methane Inventory (2012). MPI Technical Report in 2012.
- Thomson BC, Muir PD, Davison R, Clark H. 2010. *Review of Population Models within the National Methane Inventory (2010)*. Technical paper prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by On-Farm Research (with cooperation by Meat and Wool New Zealand and AgResearch Ltd). Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Ulyatt MJ, Baker SK, McCrabb GJ, Lassey KR. 1999. Accuracy of the SF<sub>6</sub> tracer technology and alternatives for field measurements. *Australian Journal of Agricultural Research* 50: 1329–1334.
- Van der Weerden A, de Klein C, Kelliher F, Rollo M. 2014. *Reporting to 2006 IPCC Guidelines for N<sub>2</sub>O Emissions from Additional Sources of Organic N: Final Report*. MPI Technical Report. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.
- Waghorn G, Molano G, Cavanagh A. Unpublished(a). An Estimate of Whole Herd Methane Production from Cows at the Lincoln University Dairy Farm in October 2003. Final report prepared for Landcare Research NZ Ltd in 2003.
- Waghorn G, Molano G, Lassey K. Unpublished(b). Estimates of Whole Herd Methane Production from Cows at the Lincoln University Dairy Farm in January and March 2002. A preliminary report prepared for Landcare Research NZ Ltd in 2002.
- Wheeler DM, Ledgard SF, de Klein CAM, Monaghan PL, Carey PL, McDowell RW, Johns KL. 2003. OVERSEER® Nutrient budgets – moving towards on-farm resource accounting. In: *Proceedings of the New Zealand Grassland Association 2003*. Palmerston North: New Zealand Grassland Association Inc.

# Chapter 6: Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF)

## 6.1 Sector overview

### Emissions summary

#### 2014

In 2014, net emissions by the Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF) sector were –24,414.8 kilotonnes of carbon dioxide equivalents (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e). This comprises net removals of –24,602.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>, emissions of 75.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e of methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) and 112.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e of nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O). The category contributing the most to both removals and emissions is *Forest land remaining forest land*. This is because large removals result from tree growth on this land, and there are also large emissions from sustainable harvest of these forests.

#### 1990–2014

Net emissions in 2014 have increased by 4,512.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (15.6 per cent) from the 1990 level of –28,927.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (table 6.1.1, figures 6.1.1 and 6.1.2). This is largely due to increased harvesting of plantation forests as a larger proportion of the estate reaches harvest age. Increased emissions in the *Grassland* land-use category are primarily due to the conversion of plantation forests to grassland that has occurred since 2003. The biomass emissions from land-use change are reported in the ‘*Land converted to*’ category from the year of the event; changes in the mineral soil carbon stock are estimated as occurring over a 20-year period.

**Table 6.1.1** New Zealand’s greenhouse gas emissions for the LULUCF sector by land-use category in 1990 and 2014

Land-use category	Emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Difference	% Change
	1990	2014	1990–2014	1990–2014
Forest land	–28,662.2	–23,462.9	5,199.2	18.1
Cropland	476.7	488.7	11.9	2.5
Grassland	928.0	6,861.8	5,933.8	639.4
Wetlands	–20.7	2.7	23.5	113.2
Settlements	67.7	124.1	56.3	83.2
Other land	11.0	79.6	68.6	626.4
Harvested wood products	–1,728.2	–8,508.7	–6,780.5	–392.3
<b>Total LULUCF</b>	<b>–28,927.7</b>	<b>–24,414.8</b>	<b>4,512.8</b>	<b>15.6</b>

**Note:** Net removals are expressed as a negative value in the table to help the reader in clarifying that the value is a removal and not an emission. Columns may not total due to rounding.

Emissions in the LULUCF sector are primarily caused by harvesting production forests, deforestation and the decomposition of organic material following these activities. However, removals are primarily because of the sequestration of CO<sub>2</sub> from plant growth and increases in the size of the harvested wood products pool. Nitrous oxide can be emitted from the ecosystem as a by-product of nitrification and de-nitrification and the burning of organic matter. Other gases released during *Biomass burning* include CH<sub>4</sub>, carbon monoxide (CO), other oxides of nitrogen (NO<sub>x</sub>) and non-methane volatile organic compounds (NMVOCs).

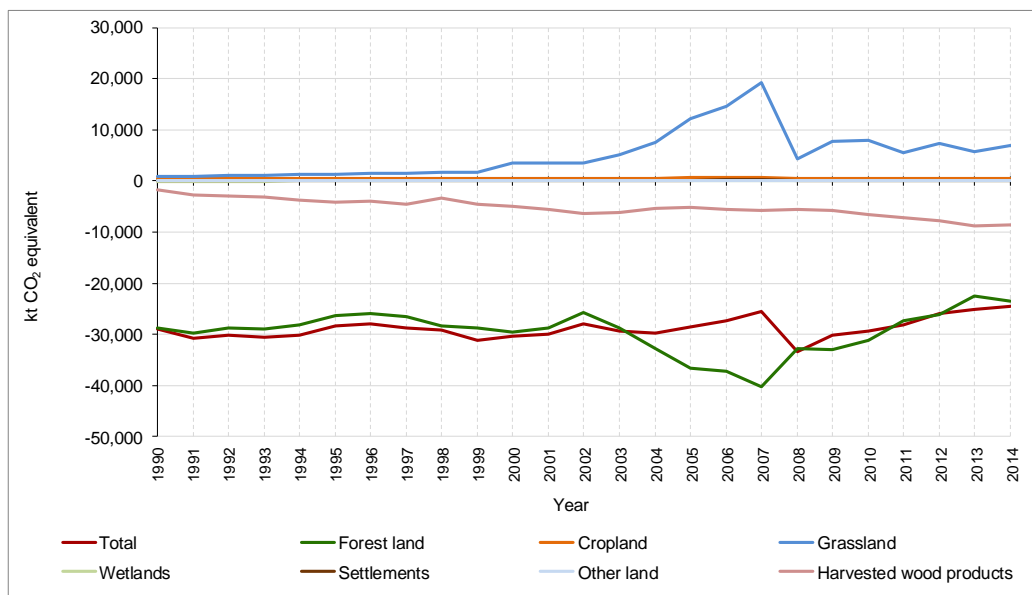
## 2013–2014

Between 2013 and 2014, net emissions from the LULUCF sector increased slightly (625.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e; 2.5 per cent). The main contributor to the change occurred within the *Grassland* category as deforestation increased by approximately 2,000 hectares between 2013 and 2014.

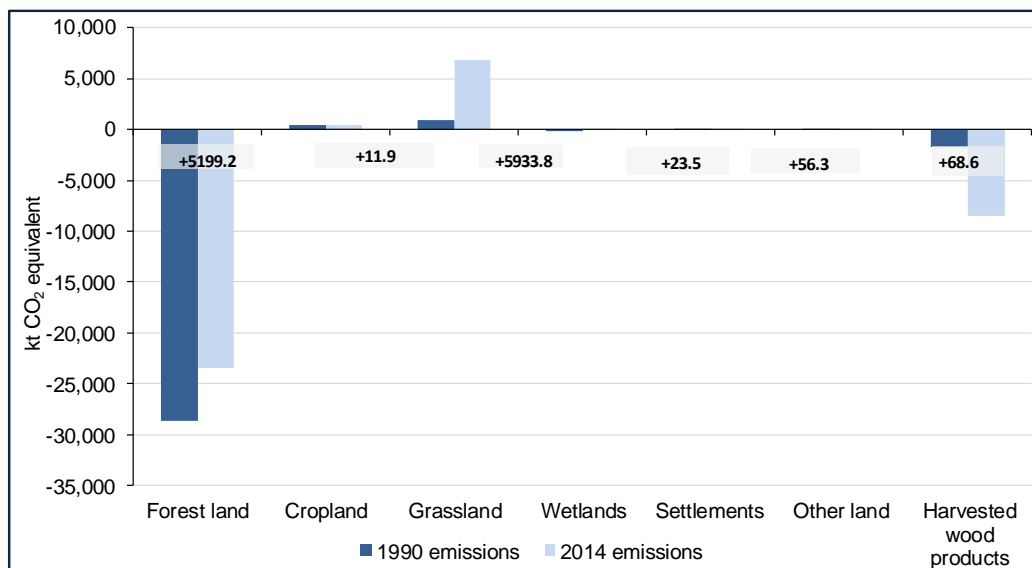
New Zealand has adopted the six broad categories of land use as described in the *IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories, Volume 4, Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use* (IPCC, 2006a), hereafter referred to as 2006 IPCC Guidelines, and also reports for the *Harvested wood products* pool.

The land-use categories *Forest land remaining forest land*, *Land converted to forest land*, *Cropland remaining cropland*, *Grassland remaining grassland*, *Land converted to grassland* and *Harvested wood products* are key categories for New Zealand in 2014.

**Figure 6.1.1 New Zealand's annual emissions from the LULUCF sector from 1990 to 2014**



**Figure 6.1.2 Change in New Zealand's emissions from the LULUCF sector from 1990 to 2014**



### Recalculations since 2015 submission

Since the 2015 submission, there have been only minor recalculations to the LULUCF sector emissions. Further details on these recalculations are provided in section 6.1.4, section 6.10.5 and chapter 10.

## 6.1.1 Land use, land-use change and forestry in New Zealand

New Zealand has a land area of approximately 270,000 square kilometres with extensive coastlines (11,500 kilometres). New Zealand has a temperate climate, which is highly influenced by the surrounding ocean. Sixty per cent of the land is hilly or mountainous, with many lakes and fast-flowing rivers and streams.

Since 1990, approximately 4.2 per cent of New Zealand's total land area has undergone land-use change.

Before human settlement, natural forests were New Zealand's predominant land cover, estimated at 85 per cent of total land area (McGlone, 2009). Today, pre-1990 natural forest covers around 29 per cent of the total land area of New Zealand (see table 6.1.2). Nearly all lowland areas have been cleared of indigenous vegetation for agriculture, horticulture, plantation forestry and urban development. Much of the remaining indigenous vegetation, however, is now legally protected, whether in private ownership or on public conservation land.

**Table 6.1.2** Land use in New Zealand in 2014

Category	Land use	Area (hectares)	Proportion of total area (%)
Forest land	Pre-1990 natural forest	7,835,166	29.1
	Pre-1990 planted forest	1,435,285	5.3
	Post-1989 forest	645,575	2.4
	<i>Subtotal</i>	9,916,026	36.8
Cropland	Annual	372,044	1.4
	Perennial	104,775	0.4
	<i>Subtotal</i>	476,819	1.8
Grassland	High producing	5,831,805	21.7
	Low producing	7,529,093	28.0
	With woody biomass	1,367,880	5.1
	<i>Subtotal</i>	14,728,778	54.7
Wetlands	Open water	539,243	2.0
	Vegetated	145,274	0.5
	<i>Subtotal</i>	684,518	2.5
Settlements		225,038	0.8
Other land		893,989	3.3
<b>Total</b>		<b>26,925,168</b>	<b>100.0</b>

**Note:** Areas as at 31 December 2014. Columns may not total due to rounding.

Forestry and agriculture are core to the New Zealand economy and are the main determinants of its LULUCF emissions profile. Intensive forest management combined with a temperate climate, fertile soils and high rainfall mean New Zealand has one of the highest rates of exotic forest growth among Annex I countries.

New Zealand's exotic forest plantation estate is intensively managed for production forestry, with rapid growing genotypes selected and enhanced for optimum growth. In

2014, plantation forests covered approximately 2.04 million hectares – around 7.6 per cent of New Zealand’s total land area. This also includes areas not managed for timber supply; for instance, areas planted for erosion control.

There are also areas where regeneration of native species has been encouraged. Different methods are used to estimate emissions for these areas than for areas of planted exotic forests.

The terms ‘post-1989’ and ‘pre-1990’ are used throughout this inventory to distinguish between forests that existed at 1990 and those that did not. The terms ‘natural’ and ‘planted’ forest are used to distinguish between the different species compositions of the forests.

### 6.1.2 Methodological issues for the LULUCF sector

New Zealand uses a combination of Tier 1, Tier 2 and Tier 3 methods for estimating emissions for the LULUCF sector. A Tier 1 approach has been used to estimate carbon stock change in the four biomass pools for all land uses except *Forest land*, perennial cropland and grassland with woody biomass, which use Tier 2 or Tier 3 approaches.

For all land uses, Tier 1 modelling approaches have been used to estimate carbon stock changes in organic soils, and a Tier 2 modelling approach has been used to estimate soil organic carbon changes for mineral soils.

Different methods are used to obtain emission factors when estimating emissions and removals for post-1989 natural forest and post-1989 forest planted for timber production. This ensures the different growth characteristics are reflected in the estimates. These divisions are combined into a single land use of post-1989 forest when reporting emissions in the common reporting format (CRF) tables.

Grassland with woody biomass consists of grassland areas where the cover of woody species is less than 30 per cent and/or does not meet, nor have the potential to meet, the New Zealand forest definition. The land classified as grassland with woody biomass is therefore diverse. To account for this, grassland with woody biomass is split into two types, ‘permanent’ and ‘transitional’, for modelling emissions from land-use change. Separate emission factors for each type of grassland with woody biomass are derived from the Land Use and Carbon Analysis System (LUCAS) plot network (Wakelin and Beets, unpublished).

#### Emission factors

The emission factors required to estimate carbon stock changes are provided in tables 6.1.3 and 6.1.4. Table 6.1.3 contains biomass carbon stocks in each land use prior to conversion, and table 6.1.4 contains the annual growth in biomass carbon stock after land-use change.

**Table 6.1.3 New Zealand's biomass carbon stock emission factors in land use before conversion**

Land-use category	Land-use type	Reference carbon stock values (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Carbon pools	Reference
Forest land	Pre-1990 natural forest: shrub*	Based on an annual carbon stock yield table	All biomass pools	LUCAS plot-based estimate
	Pre-1990 natural forest: tall forest*	257.74	All biomass pools	Holdaway et al. (unpublished(b))
	Pre-1990 planted forest	Based on an age-based carbon yield table	All biomass pools	LUCAS plot-based estimate
	Post-1989 natural forest	Based on an age-based carbon yield table	All biomass pools	LUCAS plot-based estimate
	Post-1989 planted forest	Based on an age-based carbon yield table	All biomass pools	LUCAS plot-based estimate
Cropland	Annual	5	Above- and below-ground biomass	IPCC (table 5.9, 2006a)
	Perennial	18.76	Above-ground biomass	Davis and Wakelin (unpublished)
Grassland	High producing	6.345	Above- and below-ground biomass	Calculated based on table 6.4, IPCC (2006a)
	Low producing	2.867	Above- and below-ground biomass	Calculated based on table 6.4, IPCC (2006a)
	With woody biomass – transitional	13.05	All biomass pools	Wakelin and Beets (unpublished)
	With woody biomass – permanent	60.57	All biomass pools	Wakelin and Beets (unpublished)
Wetlands		0	All biomass pools	IPCC (section 7.2.1.1, 2006a)
Settlements		0	All biomass pools	IPCC (section 8.2.1.1, 2006a)
Other land		0	All biomass pools	IPCC (section 9.2, 2006)

**Note:** \* For conversions from natural forest, the carbon stock emitted instantaneously depends on the vegetation present (tall forest or shrub) immediately before conversion, this is described later in this section. 'All biomass pools' includes above- and below-ground biomass, litter and dead organic matter. See below in section 6.3 and under Methodological issues in each category-specific section for further details on how emissions are estimated.



**Table 6.1.4 New Zealand's emission factors for annual growth in biomass carbon stock in land after conversion**

Category	Land-use	Annual carbon stock change (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Carbon stock maturity cycle	Carbon pools	Reference
Forest land	Pre-1990 natural forest	Based on net annual growth increment	NA	All biomass pools	LUCAS plot-based estimate
	Pre-1990 planted forest	Based on an age-based carbon yield table	NA	All biomass pools	LUCAS plot-based estimate
	Post-1989 natural forest	Based on an age-based carbon yield table	NA	All biomass pools	LUCAS plot-based estimate
	Post-1989 planted forest	Based on an age-based carbon yield table	NA	All biomass pools	LUCAS plot-based estimate
Cropland	Annual	5	1	Above- and below-ground biomass	IPCC (table 5.9, 2006a)
	Perennial	0.67	28	Above-ground biomass	Davis and Wakelin (unpublished)
Grassland	High producing	6.345	1	Above- and below-ground biomass	IPCC (table 6.4, 2006a)
	Low producing	2.867	1	Above- and below-ground biomass	IPCC (table 6.4, 2006a)
	With woody biomass – transitional	0.47	28	All biomass pools	Wakelin and Beets (unpublished)
	With woody biomass – permanent	NO	NA	NA	NA
Wetlands		0	NA	All biomass pools	IPCC (section 7.2.1.1, 2006a)
Settlements		0	NA	All biomass pools	IPCC (section 8.2.1.1, 2006a)
Other land		0	NA	All biomass pools	IPCC (section 9.2, 2006a)

**Note:** NA = not applicable; NO = not occurring. 'All biomass pools' includes above- and below-ground biomass, litter and dead organic matter.

New Zealand is estimating carbon stock change for each of the five Kyoto Protocol carbon pools (to meet Kyoto Protocol reporting requirements) and aggregates the results to the three pools required for reporting under the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (the Convention). Table 6.1.5 summarises the methods being used to estimate carbon (C) by pool for each land use.

**Table 6.1.5 Relationships between land-use, carbon pool and method of calculation used by New Zealand**

Convention reporting pool		Living biomass		Dead organic matter		Soils	
Kyoto Protocol reporting pool		Above-ground biomass	Below-ground biomass	Dead wood	Litter	Soil organic matter	
						Mineral soils	Organic soils
Land-uses	Pre-1990 natural forest	Allometric equations	Per cent of above-ground biomass	Allometric equations	Lab analysis	Tier 2, country-specific data and model	Not applicable
	Pre-1990 natural forest [D]	Emission factor based on the vegetation type present (tall forest or shrub) before deforestation occurring since 1 January 1990					
	Pre-1990 planted forest	Age-based carbon yield table by biomass pool derived from the LUCAS plot network and the Forest Carbon Predictor model				Tier 2, country-specific data and model	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters
	Post-1989 natural forest [AR and D]	Allometric model	Per cent of above-ground biomass	Allometric model	Allometric model	Tier 2, country-specific data and model	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters
	Post-1989 planted forest [AR and D]	Age-based carbon yield table by biomass pool derived from the LUCAS plot network and the Forest Carbon Predictor model				Tier 2, country-specific data and model	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters
	Cropland – annual	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters (NE)			Tier 2, country-specific data and model	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters
	Cropland – perennial	Country-specific emission factor	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters (NE)			Tier 2, country-specific data and model	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters
	Grassland (high and low producing)	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters		IPCC Tier 1 default parameters (NE)		Tier 2, country-specific data and model	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters
	Grassland with woody biomass – transitional and permanent	Country-specific emission factor				Tier 2, country-specific data and model	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters
	Wetlands	IPCC Tier 1 default parameters (NE)				Tier 2, country-specific data and model	Not estimated
	Settlements	IPCC Tier 1 default parameter (NE)				Tier 2, country-specific data and model	Not estimated
	Other land	IPCC Tier 1 default parameter (NE)				Tier 2, country-specific data and model	Not estimated

**Note:** AR = afforestation/reforestation; D = deforestation; NE = not estimated. See the methodology sections for an explanation of soil carbon calculations (section 6.3) and forest models, C\_Change and Forest Carbon Predictor (section 6.4.2).

## Deforestation emissions

As described in table 6.1.3, the methods for calculating emissions from *Forest land* differ from those that apply a single reference carbon stock value.

Estimates of deforestation emissions for pre-1990 natural forest are based on the type of vegetation deforested (tall forest or shrub). The area of natural forest deforestation is sub-classified as tall forest or shrub using spatial data on land cover.

As stock change has been detected as statistically significant in only the shrub component of pre-1990 natural forest, the annual average carbon stock estimate for the shrub area provides the emission factor that is applied to the shrub proportion at deforestation. Tall forest is instead deforested at the average carbon stock for this type of forest as the carbon stock of this is not changing year to year.

Table 6.1.6 shows the areas of pre-1990 natural forest deforestation split by these two types (tall forest and shrub).

**Table 6.1.6** New Zealand's areas of Pre-1990 natural forest deforestation estimated by type

Natural forest type	Area of natural forest deforestation (ha)							
	1990–2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014
Tall forest	7,188	215	951	780	482	400	596	596
Shrub	27,626	727	1,864	1068	439	714	1036	1036
<b>Total</b>	<b>34,814</b>	<b>942</b>	<b>2,815</b>	<b>1,848</b>	<b>921</b>	<b>1,113</b>	<b>1,632</b>	<b>1,632</b>

**Note:** Columns may not total due to rounding.

Deforestation emissions for pre-1990 planted forest are calculated based on the carbon stock of the forest at the average age at which the forests are generally harvested.

Deforestation emissions for post-1989 forest are calculated based on the assumed average age of harvest in this forest estate. It is assumed that it is uneconomic to deforest longer rotation forests after their final silviculture treatment, which is between the ages of 8 years and 12 years. Therefore, post-1989 forests are assumed to be deforested before this age or left to grow on until they become economically viable to harvest. Harvest and deforestation in these forests includes a mix of short rotation crops, premature forests and the early harvest of longer rotation crops. The deforestation average age in post-1989 forests is 14 years between 2008 and 2014 to reflect this mix of forests.

## Calculation of national emission estimates

To calculate emissions for the New Zealand LULUCF sector, the following data are used:

- land use and land-use change area data from 1962 to 1989, which provide land in a transition state as at 1990 for each land use
- annual land use and land-use change area data from 1990 to 2014 (see section 6.2)
- biomass carbon stocks per hectare prior to land-use conversion, and annual growth in biomass carbon stocks per hectare following conversion (tables 6.1.3 and 6.1.4)
- age-based biomass carbon yield tables for pre-1990 planted forests and post-1989 forests (see section 6.4.2)
- growth increment for pre-1990 natural forest (see section 6.4.2)
- emission factors and country-level activity data on *Biomass burning* (section 6.11.5)
- IPCC default conversion factors for converting C to CO<sub>2</sub>.

The formula used to calculate emissions from biomass changes on land-use conversion is:

$$\left( \frac{\text{Loss of biomass present in previous crop}}{\text{Area}} \times \text{Activity data} \right) + \left( \frac{\text{Annual growth in biomass carbon stocks in new land use}}{\text{Area}} \times \text{Activity data} \right) \quad (1)$$

The formula used to calculate emissions from mineral soil changes on land-use conversion is:

$$\frac{\text{Mineral soil carbon at steady state in the new land use} - \text{Mineral soil carbon at steady state in the previous land use}}{20 \text{ years (transition period)}} \times \left( \frac{\text{Activity data}}{\text{Area}} \right) \quad (2)$$

For example, the annual change in carbon stock in the first year of conversion of 100 hectares of low producing grassland to perennial cropland would be calculated as follows:

$$\text{Biomass change} = (-2.867 \times 100) + (0.67 \times 100) = -219.7 \text{ tonnes C} \quad (1)$$

$$\text{Mineral soil change} = (((105.98 - 88.44) / 20) \times 100) = -87.7 \text{ tonnes C} \quad (2)$$

$$\text{Total carbon stock change} = -307.4 \text{ tonnes C}$$

$$\text{Total emissions} = (\text{carbon stock change} / 1,000 \times -1) \times (44/12)$$

$$\text{Total emissions} = 1.127 \text{ kt CO}_2$$

Note: New Zealand follows the Tier 1 guidance in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for calculating emissions for organic soils (IPCC, 2006a).

These calculations have been performed to produce estimates of annual carbon stock and carbon stock changes since 1990 to inform the Convention and Kyoto Protocol reporting.

## New Zealand Land Use and Carbon Analysis System

New Zealand's LULUCF estimates are calculated using a programme of data collection and modelling called the Land Use and Carbon Analysis System. The LUCAS Data Management System stores, manages and retrieves data for international greenhouse gas reporting for the LULUCF sector. The Data Management System comprises: the Geospatial System, a data warehousing 'Gateway', and the Calculation and Reporting Application. These systems are used for managing the land-use spatial databases and the plot and reference data, and for combining the two sets of data to calculate the numbers required for reporting under the Convention and the Kyoto Protocol. Details on these databases and applications are provided in annex 3.2.4.

### 6.1.3 Uncertainties in LULUCF

Uncertainty for the LULUCF sector has been calculated as 50.9 per cent. Given this uncertainty, net emissions from the LULUCF sector could range from -11,987.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e to -36,841.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Table 6.1.7 shows the four land-use subcategories within the LULUCF sector that make the greatest contribution to uncertainty in the net carbon emissions for the sector. These are given in descending order.

**Table 6.1.7 Land-use subcategories making the greatest contribution to uncertainty in the LULUCF sector**

Land-use category	Absolute emissions by category (kt CO <sub>2</sub> )	Uncertainty introduced into emissions for LULUCF (%)
Pre-1990 natural forest remaining pre-1990 natural forest	6,132.4	±31.3
Pre-1990 planted forest remaining pre-1990 planted forest	4,640.3	±31.3
Harvested wood products	8,508.7	±23.4
Low producing grassland converted to post-1989 forest	10,431.7	±5.4

A Monte Carlo simulation approach was used to assess the main sources of uncertainty in carbon stock and carbon stock change in pre-1990 natural forest. The regenerating component of pre-1990 natural forest was found to be a statistically significant sink carbon, sequestering  $1.39 \pm 0.55$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>. Statistically insignificant carbon change was found in the tall forest component of pre-1990 natural forest ( $0.34 \pm 0.43$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) (Holdaway et al., unpublished(b)). The variation between individual plot estimates of biomass carbon change in regenerating and tall pre-1990 natural forest results in a combined uncertainty of ±126.6 per cent. High removals in the regenerating component, coupled with large uncertainties for the category, result in this being the largest equal contributor to uncertainty in the LULUCF sector.

*Pre-1990 planted forest remaining pre-1990 planted forest* contributes the equal largest uncertainty into the LULUCF sector. The age structure of the pre-1990 planted forest estate results in high removals from growth and high emissions from harvesting, leaving a relatively small net change. The uncertainties are calculated on emissions and removals relative to net change. This results in high uncertainty introduced into emissions for LULUCF despite relatively low uncertainty in carbon stocks (±12.4 per cent).

*Harvested wood products* provides the third greatest contribution to uncertainty in the LULUCF sector. This is driven by large removals in the category and high uncertainty associated with the end-use and discard rates of New Zealand wood.

*Low producing grassland converted to post-1989 forest* contributes the fourth-greatest level of uncertainty due to high removals from forest growth despite the low biomass uncertainty for this land-use conversion (±8.6 per cent).

The uncertainties were recalculated and independently reviewed for the 2016 submission.

Further details on the emission factor and activity data uncertainties for specific land uses and non-carbon emissions are given within the relevant sections of this chapter. Further detailed analysis of LULUCF uncertainties is presented in annex 3.2.3.

#### 6.1.4 Recalculations in LULUCF

For the 2016 submission, New Zealand has recalculated its emission estimates for the LULUCF sector from 1990 to 2013 to incorporate new activity data, updated default emission factors and address problems raised during review of the 2015 submission. These recalculations have resulted in improvements to the accuracy, consistency and completeness of the LULUCF estimates.

As a result of the recalculations, estimates of emissions in 1990 have decreased by 1.0 per cent, and emissions in 2013 have increased by 6.4 per cent (table 6.1.8).

**Table 6.1.8 Recalculations to New Zealand's total net LULUCF emissions for 1990 and 2013**

Year	Reported net emissions		Change in estimate	
	2015 submission (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2016 submission (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	(kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	(%)
1990	-28,654.4	-28,927.7	-273.2	-1.0
2013	-26,761.1	-25,040.5	+1,720.6	+6.4

The main differences between this submission and previous estimates of New Zealand's LULUCF emissions reported in the 2015 submission are the result of (in decreasing order of magnitude):

- updated activity data to reflect changes to harvested wood product data sourced from FAOSTAT (a database produced by the Statistics Division of the Food and Agriculture Organization the United Nations)
- continued improvements to the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps. These include the identification of intentionally flooded land, a review of the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use map forest classes against New Zealand Government forestry schemes and the review of post-1989 regenerating forest areas not included in existing forestry schemes. This has improved the accuracy and consistency of the mapping of pre-1990 planted forest, post-1989 forest and deforestation.
- changes to the method of proportioning deforestation into other land uses
- updating the carbon fractions used in the living biomass estimates for high and low producing grassland (0.47; section 6.2.1.4, IPCC, 2006a) and planted forest (0.51; table 4.3, IPCC, 2006a).
- correction of an error in the emission factor for organic soils in cropland in cold temperate zone from 1 to 5 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>, in line with the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a)
- inclusion of organic soil estimates for settlements. The emission factor for the cold temperate zone of New Zealand is 5 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> and the emission factor for the warm temperate zone is 10 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>
- modelling harvest in planted forests so it more accurately reflects realistic harvest ages. Previously, the harvest area was applied to the average harvest age (i.e., 28 years). The updated harvest profile is derived from the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014). This change has been implemented because the current approach can lead to the harvest area exceeding the available area in a single age class in some years. The profiling of harvest maintains the integrity of the underlying age class by preventing over-mature areas from growing on unharvested. The profiling of harvest does not affect emissions because the average harvest age remains consistent between the old and new approaches.

The impact of these recalculations on net CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions in each land-use category is provided in table 6.1.9.

**Table 6.1.9 Recalculations to New Zealand’s net LULUCF emissions for 1990 and 2013 by category**

Land-use category	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)					Change in 2013 estimate (%)
	2015 submission: 1990 estimate	2016 submission: 1990 estimate	2015 submission: 2013 estimate	2016 submission: 2013 estimate	Change in 1990 estimate (%)	
Forest land	-28,256.8	-28,662.2	-23,409.5	-22,574.2	-1.4	+3.6
Cropland	479.1	476.7	443.6	484.5	+0.5	+9.2
Grassland	1,104.3	928.0	6,469.5	5,633.3	-16.0	-12.9
Wetlands	-21.8	-20.7	4.7	2.1	+5.0	-56.1
Settlements	2.3	67.7	-4.6	112.5	+2,838.9	+2,536.8
Other land	7.7	11.0	30.8	68.7	+41.8	+123.3
Harvested wood products	-1,969.2	-1,728.2	-10,295.6	-8,767.5	+12.2	+14.8
<b>Total</b>	<b>-28,654.4</b>	<b>-28,927.7</b>	<b>-26,761.1</b>	<b>-25,040.5</b>	<b>-1.0</b>	<b>+6.4</b>

**Note:** Net removals are expressed as a negative value to help the reader in clarifying that the value is a removal and not an emission. Columns may not total due to rounding.

Detailed information on the recalculations is provided below in the relevant source-specific recalculations sections and in chapter 10.

### 6.1.5 LULUCF planned improvements

Category-specific planned improvements are reported separately under each of the relevant sections of this chapter. The major themes are:

- continued method development to implement the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a)
- improvements to mapping as further data become available
- improvements to the harvest models
- research is currently under way to assess the end use and life span of exported raw materials to improve New Zealand’s harvested wood products’ estimate.

## 6.2 Representation of land areas

The total land area of New Zealand is 26,925.2 kilohectares. This includes all significant New Zealand land masses; the two main islands, the North Island and South Island, as well as Stewart Island, Great Barrier Island, Little Barrier Island, the Chatham Islands, the sub-Antarctic islands and other, small outlying islands.

New Zealand has used Reporting Method 2 and Approach 3 to map land-use changes between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2014 (section 3.1.1, IPCC, 2006a). The total land-use areas as at 1 January 1990, 1 January 2008 and 31 December 2012 are based on wall-to-wall mapping of satellite and aircraft remotely sensed imagery taken in, or close to the start of, 1990, 2008 and 2013 respectively, as described in section 6.2.2. The mapping of forest areas in these three maps includes improvements made up to August 2015 using aerial photography and data from the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (NZ ETS). Deforestation occurring between 2008 and 2012 has been mapped by year using ancillary satellite imagery and oblique aerial photography. All other land-use changes occurring between 1990 and 2014 have been interpolated from other sources. This is described in further detail in section 6.2.3.

## 6.2.1 Land-use category definitions

The land-use categories and matching land uses New Zealand reports for are shown in table 6.2.1. These are consistent with those used for the 2015 submission.

**Table 6.2.1** New Zealand's land-use categories and land uses

IPCC category	New Zealand land use
Forest land	Pre-1990 natural forest
	Pre-1990 planted forest
	Post-1989 forest <sup>(1)</sup>
Cropland	Annual cropland
	Perennial cropland
Grassland	High producing grassland
	Low producing grassland
	Grassland with woody biomass
Wetlands	Open water
	Vegetated wetland
Settlements	Settlements
Other land	Other land

**Note:** (1) Mapped as a single land use but stratified into 'post-1989 natural forest' and 'post-1989 planted forest' for calculating carbon using data from the plot network.

The land uses were chosen for their conformation with the dominant types in New Zealand, while still enabling reporting under the land-use categories specified in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a).

The national thresholds used by New Zealand to define *Forest land* for both the Convention and Kyoto Protocol reporting are:

- a minimum area of 1 hectare
- a crown cover of at least 30 per cent
- a minimum height of 5 metres at maturity *in situ* (Ministry for the Environment, 2006a).

The definitions of New Zealand's land uses, as they have been mapped, are provided in table 6.2.2, and further details are included in *Land-Use and Carbon Analysis System: Satellite imagery interpretation guide for land-use classes* (2nd edition) (Ministry for the Environment, 2012).

**Table 6.2.2** New Zealand's mapping definitions for each land use

Land use	Definition
<b>Pre-1990 natural forest</b>	<p>Areas that, on 1 January 1990, were and presently include:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• tall indigenous forest</li> <li>• self-sown exotic trees, such as wilding pines and grey willows, established before 1 January 1990</li> <li>• broadleaved hardwood shrubland, mānuka-kānuka (<i>Leptospermum scoparium</i>–<i>Kunzea ericoides</i>) shrubland and other woody shrubland (≥30 per cent cover, with potential to reach ≥5 metres at maturity <i>in situ</i> under current land management within 30–40 years)</li> <li>• areas of bare ground of any size that were previously forested but, due to natural disturbances (e.g., erosion, storms, fire), have temporarily lost vegetation cover</li> <li>• areas that were planted forest at 1990 but are subsequently managed to regenerate with natural species that will meet the forest definition</li> <li>• roads and tracks less than 30 metres in width and other temporarily unstocked areas associated with a forest land use.</li> </ul>



Land use	Definition
<b>Pre-1990 planted forest</b>	<p>Areas that, on 1 January 1990, were and presently include:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>radiata pine (<i>Pinus radiata</i>), Douglas fir (<i>Pseudotsuga menziesii</i>), eucalypts (<i>Eucalyptus</i> spp.) or other planted species (with potential to reach <math>\geq 5</math> metre height at maturity <i>in situ</i>) established before 1 January 1990 or replanted on land that was forest land as at 31 December 1989</li> <li>exotic forest species that were planted after 31 December 1989 on land that was natural forest</li> <li>riparian or erosion control plantings that meet the forest definition and that were planted before 1 January 1990</li> <li>harvested areas within pre-1990 planted forest (assumes these will be replanted, unless deforestation is later detected)</li> <li>roads, tracks, skid sites and other temporarily unstocked areas less than 30 metres in width associated with a forest land use</li> <li>areas of bare ground of any size that were previously forested at 31 December 1989 but, due to natural disturbances (e.g., erosion, storms, fire), have lost vegetation cover.</li> </ul>
<b>Post-1989 forest</b>	<p>Includes post-1989 planted forest, which consists of:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>exotic forest (with the potential to reach <math>\geq 5</math> metre height at maturity <i>in situ</i>) planted or established on land that was non-forest land as at 31 December 1989 (e.g., radiata pine, Douglas fir, eucalypts or other planted species)</li> <li>riparian or erosion control plantings that meet the forest definition and that were planted after 31 December 1989</li> <li>harvested areas within post-1989 forest land (assuming these will be replanted, unless deforestation is later detected).</li> </ul> <p>Includes post-1989 natural forest, which consists of:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>forests arising from natural regeneration of indigenous tree species as a result of management change after 31 December 1989</li> <li>self-sown exotic trees, such as wilding conifers or grey willows, established after 31 December 1989.</li> </ul> <p>Includes areas within post-1989 natural forest or post-1989 planted forest that are:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>roads, tracks, skid sites and other temporarily unstocked areas associated with a forest land use</li> <li>areas of bare ground of any size that were previously forested (established after 31 December 1989) but, due to natural disturbances (e.g., erosion, storms, fire), have lost vegetation cover.</li> </ul>
<b>Annual cropland</b>	<p>Includes:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>all annual crops</li> <li>all cultivated bare ground</li> <li>linear shelterbelts associated with annual cropland.</li> </ul>
<b>Perennial cropland</b>	<p>Includes:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>all orchards and vineyards</li> <li>linear shelterbelts associated with perennial cropland.</li> </ul>
<b>High producing grassland</b>	<p>Includes:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>grassland with high-quality pasture species</li> <li>linear shelterbelts that are <math>&lt; 1</math> hectare in area or <math>&lt; 30</math> metres in mean width (larger shelterbelts are mapped separately as grassland – with woody biomass)</li> <li>areas of bare ground of any size that were previously grassland but, due to natural disturbances (e.g., erosion), have lost vegetation cover.</li> </ul>
<b>Low producing grassland</b>	<p>Includes:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>low-fertility grassland and tussock grasslands (e.g., <i>Chionochloa</i> and <i>Festuca</i> spp.)</li> <li>mostly hill country</li> <li>montane herbfields either at an altitude higher than above-timberline vegetation or where the herbfields are not mixed up with woody vegetation</li> <li>linear shelterbelts that are <math>&lt; 1</math> hectare in area or <math>&lt; 30</math> metres in mean width (larger shelterbelts are mapped separately as grassland – with woody biomass)</li> <li>other areas of limited vegetation cover and significant bare soil, including erosion and coastal herbaceous sand-dune vegetation.</li> </ul>

Land use	Definition
<b>Grassland with woody biomass</b>	Includes: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>grassland with matagouri (<i>Discaria toumatou</i>) and sweet briar (<i>Rosa rubiginosa</i>), broadleaved hardwood shrubland (e.g., māhoe – <i>Melicytus ramiflorus</i>), wineberry (<i>Aristotelia serrata</i>), <i>Pseudopanax</i> spp., <i>Pittosporum</i> spp.), mānuka–kānuka (<i>Leptospermum scoparium</i>–<i>Kunzea ericoides</i>) shrubland, coastal and other woody shrubland (&lt;5 metres tall and any per cent cover) where, under current management or environmental conditions (climate and/or soil), it is expected that the forest criteria will not be met over a 30- to 40-year period</li> <li>above-timberline shrubland vegetation intermixed with montane herbfields (does not have the potential to reach &gt;5 metres in height <i>in situ</i>)</li> <li>grassland with tall tree species (&lt;30 per cent cover), such as golf courses in rural areas (except where the Land Cover Database (LCDB) has classified these as settlements)</li> <li>grassland with riparian or erosion control plantings (&lt;30 per cent cover)</li> <li>linear shelterbelts that are &gt;1 hectare in area and &lt;30 metres in mean width</li> <li>areas of bare ground of any size that previously contained grassland with woody biomass but, due to natural disturbances (e.g., erosion, fire), have lost vegetation cover.</li> </ul>
<b>Open water</b>	Includes: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>lakes, rivers, dams and reservoirs</li> <li>estuarine–tidal areas including mangroves.</li> </ul>
<b>Vegetated wetland</b>	Includes: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>herbaceous and/or non-forest woody vegetation that may be periodically flooded. Includes scattered patches of tall tree-like vegetation in the wetland environment where cover reaches &lt;30 per cent</li> <li>estuarine–tidal areas including mangroves.</li> </ul>
<b>Settlements</b>	Includes: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>built-up areas and impervious surfaces</li> <li>grassland within ‘settlements’ including recreational areas, urban parklands and open spaces that do not meet the forest definition</li> <li>major roading infrastructure</li> <li>airports and runways</li> <li>dam infrastructure</li> <li>urban subdivisions under construction.</li> </ul>
<b>Other land</b>	Includes: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>montane rock and/or scree</li> <li>river gravels, rocky outcrops, sand dunes and beaches, coastal cliffs, mines (including spoil), quarries</li> <li>permanent ice and/or snow and glaciers</li> <li>any other remaining land that does not fall into any of the other land-use categories.</li> </ul>

Further refinements are planned to improve New Zealand’s estimates of land-use change, as stated in section 6.2.7. Land areas reported as ‘converted’ and ‘remaining’ within each land-use category are the best current estimates and will be improved, should additional activity data become available.

## 6.2.2 Land-use mapping methodology

Areas of land use and land-use change between 1990 and 2014 are based on three wall-to-wall land-use maps derived from satellite imagery at nominal mapping dates of 1 January 1990, 1 January 2008 and 31 December 2012. Area information from these maps is interpolated and extrapolated to obtain a complete time series of land-use change occurring between 1990 and 2014 (section 6.2.3).

## Satellite image acquisition and pre-processing

Each of the national land-use maps is based on a collection of either Landsat or SPOT satellite imagery acquired over the summer periods (October to March) as described in table 6.2.3. This type of satellite imagery is only acquired over New Zealand during the summer months because a high sun angle is required to reduce shadowing and increase the dynamic range of the signal received from the ground.

**Table 6.2.3** Satellite imagery used for land-use mapping in 1990, 2008 and 2012

Land-use map	Satellite imagery	Resolution (metres)	Acquisition period
1990	Landsat 4 and Landsat 5	30	November 1988 – February 1993
2008	SPOT 5	10	November 2006 – April 2008
2012	SPOT 5	10	October 2011 – March 2013

All the imagery was orthorectified and atmospherically corrected, then standardised for spectral reflectance using the Ecosat algorithms documented in Dymond et al. (2001), Shepherd and Dymond (2003), as well as Dymond and Shepherd (2004). This standardisation process removes the effect of terrain slope from the imagery and effectively ‘flattens’ the imagery so that individual land cover types are a more consistent colour across the whole image. By minimising the effects of terrain, a more accurate and consistent classification of land use is possible. This is particularly important in New Zealand, due to the extensive areas of steep terrain.

The final step in image preparation was the mosaicking of the satellite image scenes into a seamless national image. To minimise the effect of cloud and cloud shadows in the mosaic, cloud masks were digitised for each scene. These masks were then used to prioritise the order of inclusion of each scene in the mosaic to obtain a near cloud-free image of New Zealand at each mapping date.

## 1990 and 2008 land-use maps

### *Mapping approach*

The 1990 and 2008 land-use maps were created using a common mapping approach based on difference detection from an intermediate reference land-cover layer that was derived from Landsat 7 ETM+ imagery acquired in 2000–01. A semi-automated approach was used to classify woody land cover<sup>35</sup> in the 1990 and 2008 image mosaics. These layers were then differenced from the 2001 reference layer to create a 1990–2001 potential woody change layer and a 2001–08 potential woody change layer.

The potential woody change layers were visually checked to confirm change, then the changes were combined with the 2001 reference layer to create the 1990 and 2008 woody land cover layers. Area and proximity rules were used to convert these layers from woody land cover to woody land use, making allowances for unstocked areas within forest extents and areas of regenerating shrubland in a forest context. This process is described in Shepherd and Newsome (unpublished(b)).

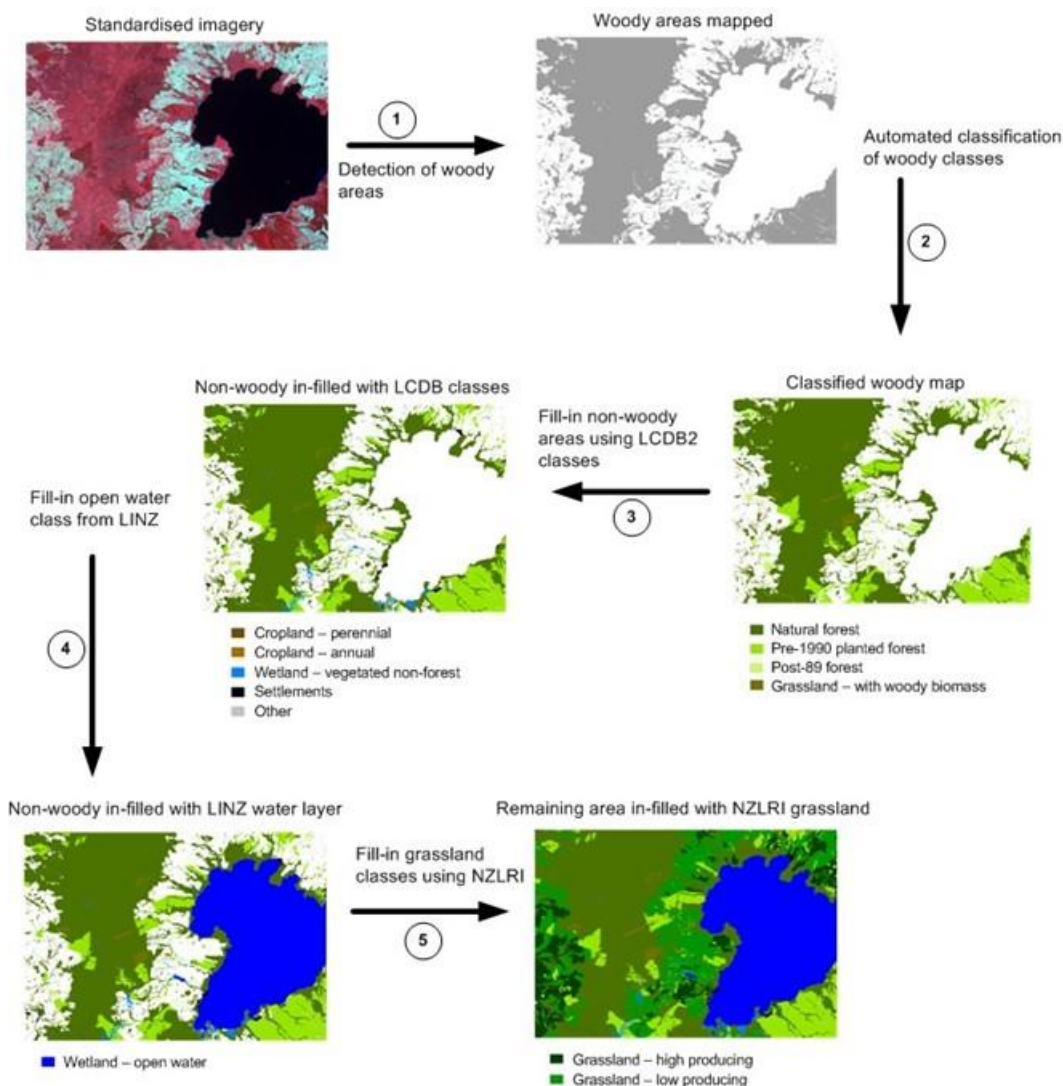
To determine the spatial location of the other land uses as at 1990 and 2008, information from two Land Cover Databases, LCDB1 (1996) and LCDB2 (2001) (Thompson et al., 2004), hydrological data from Land Information New Zealand (a government agency)

<sup>35</sup> Land cover consistent with pre-1990 natural forest, pre-1990 planted forest, post-1989 forest and grassland with woody biomass land uses.

and the New Zealand Land Resource inventory (NZLRI) (Eyles, 1977) was used (Shepherd and Newsome, unpublished(a)).

The NZLRI database defined the area of high and low producing grassland. Areas tagged as ‘improved pasture’ in the NZLRI vegetation records were classified as high producing grassland in the land-use maps. All other areas were classified as low producing grassland. Figure 6.2.1 illustrates this mapping process.

**Figure 6.2.1 New Zealand's land-use mapping process**

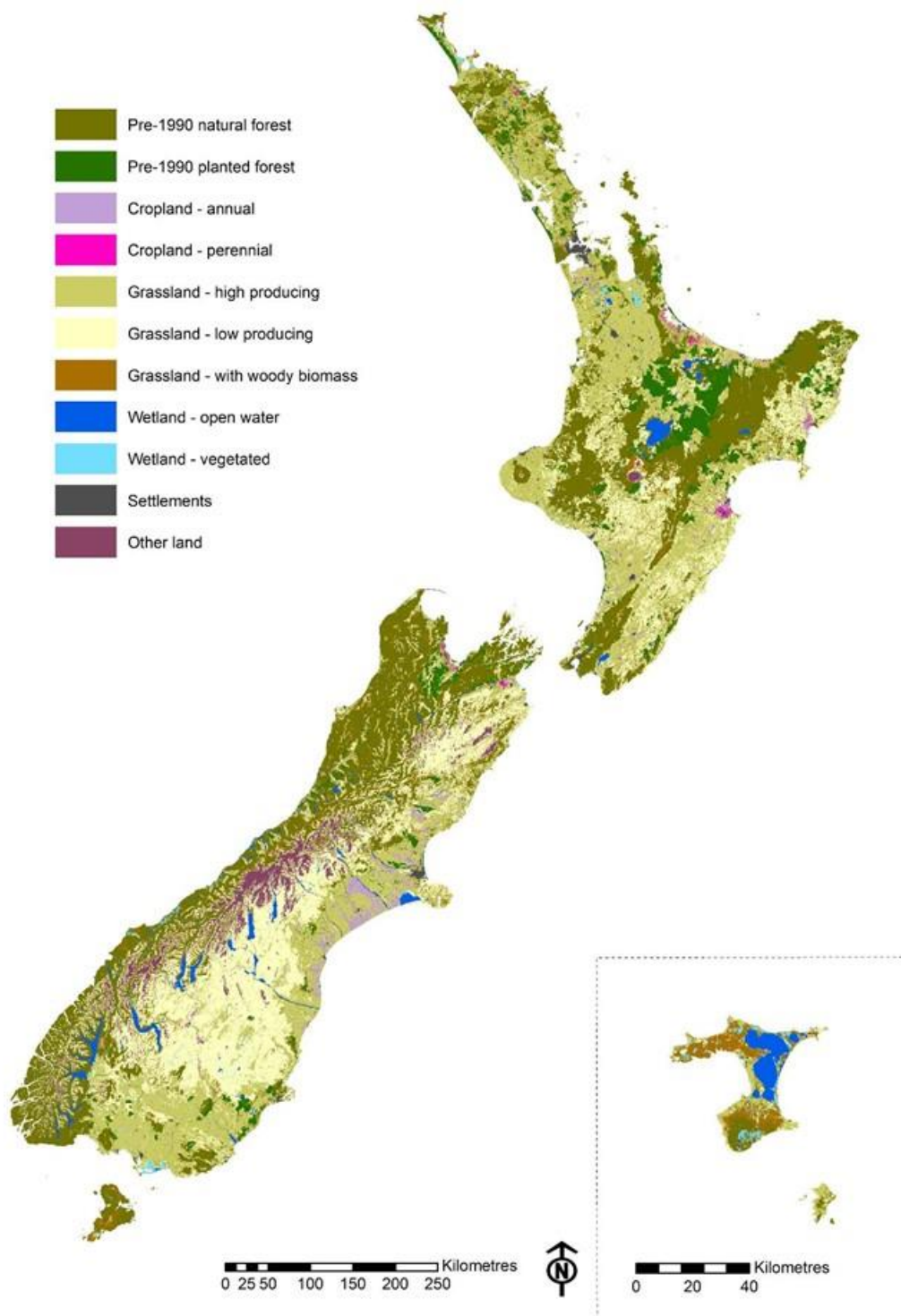


**Note:** LINZ = Land Information New Zealand.

An interpretation guide for automated and visual interpretation of satellite imagery was prepared and used to ensure a consistent basis for all mapping processes (Ministry for the Environment, 2012). Independent quality control was performed for all mapping. This involved an independent agency looking at randomly selected points across New Zealand and using the same data as the original operator to decide within what land use the point fell. The two operators were in agreement at least 95 per cent of the time. This is described in more detail in Joyce (unpublished).

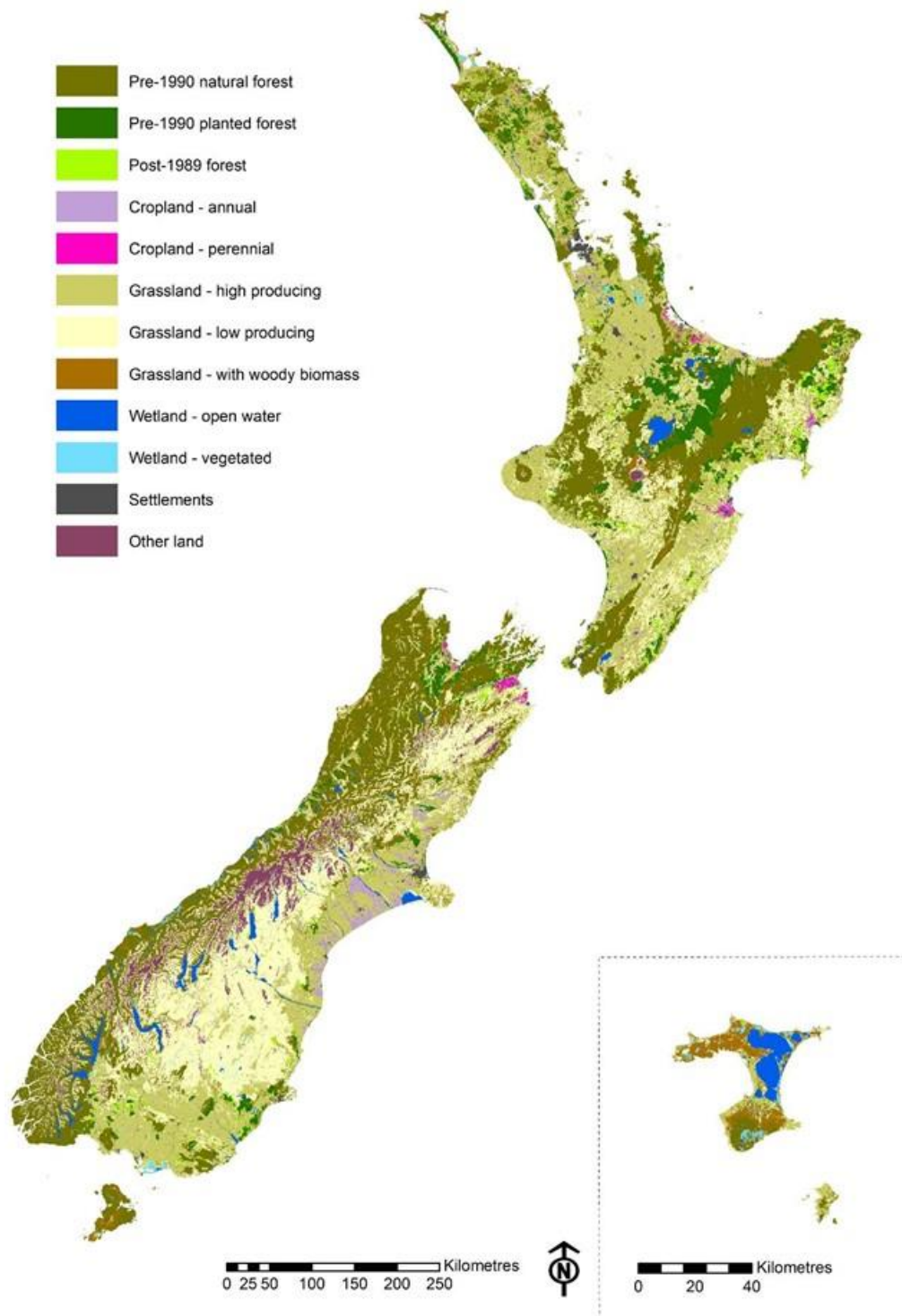
Figure 6.2.2 and figure 6.2.3 show the land-use map of New Zealand as at 1 January 1990 and 1 January 2008 respectively.

Figure 6.2.2 Land-use map of New Zealand as at 1 January 1990



**Note:** The inset map is of the Chatham Islands, which lie approximately 660 kilometres south-east of the south-eastern corner of the North Island.

Figure 6.2.3 Land-use map of New Zealand as at 1 January 2008



**Note:** The inset map is of the Chatham Islands, which lie approximately 660 kilometres south-east of the south-eastern corner of the North Island.

### *Decision process for mapping post-1989 forests*

The use of remotely sensed imagery has some limitations, in particular, the ability to map young planted forest of less than three years of age. Where trees are planted within three years of the image acquisition date, they (and their surrounding vegetation) are unlikely to show a distinguishable spectral signature in satellite imagery. This occurs particularly with coarse resolution (30 metres) Landsat 4 and 5 imagery captured around 1990. This situation is compounded by the lack of ancillary data at 1990 to support land-use classification decisions. However, since 2009, the NZ ETS has provided valuable spatial information that has been used to confirm 1990 forest land-use classifications.

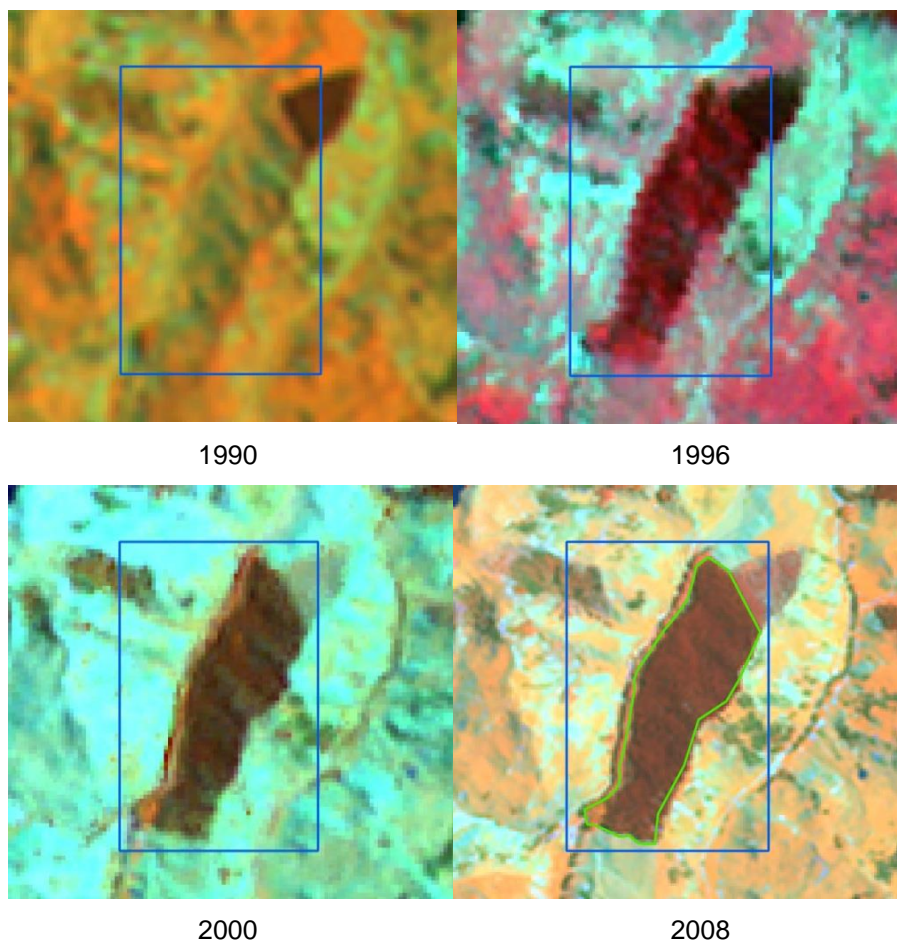
Owners of post-1989 forest are able to lodge their forests with the NZ ETS to obtain credit for increases in carbon stock since 1 January 2008. Mapping received by the Ministry for Primary Industries for these applications is used to improve LUCAS land-use maps.

Mapping from the NZ ETS has also provided a significant source of planting date information, which helps determine the correct classification of planted forest. The Forestry Allocation Plan, which forms part of the NZ ETS, partially compensates private owners of pre-1990 planted forest for the loss in land value arising from the introduction of penalties for deforesting pre-1990 forest land. Forest owners must apply for this compensation, providing detailed mapping and evidence of their forest planting date. These mapping data are used regularly to improve the classification accuracy of the LUCAS land-use maps.

To aid the decision-making process, nationwide cloud-free 1996 SPOT and 2001 Landsat 7 satellite image mosaics are also used to determine the age of forests that have been planted within two to three years of 1990. Figure 6.2.4 illustrates how mapping operators use the spectral signature in later imagery and ancillary information, to determine the status of an area of planted forest established around 1990.

Where possible, information obtained directly from forest owners and the national planted forest plot network is also used to improve the accuracy of the pre-1990 and post-1989 forest classification.

**Figure 6.2.4 Identification of Post-1989 forest in New Zealand**



<b>Images:</b>	1990 Landsat 4 (top left) 1996 SPOT 2 (top right) 2000 Landsat 7 ETM+ (bottom left) 2008 SPOT 5 (bottom right)
<b>Location:</b>	2,017,800, 5,730,677 (NZTM)
<b>1990 land use:</b>	Low producing grassland
<b>2008 land use:</b>	Post-1989 forest
<b>Explanation:</b>	In the Landsat 1990 imagery acquired on 2 December 1990, there is little evidence of the forest within the blue box that is clearly apparent in later imagery. The strength of the spectral response in the SPOT 1996 imagery suggests that the forest must have been planted near to 1990. Final confirmation of the planting date is provided via the NZ ETS application (delineated in green in the 2008 imagery), which states that the forest was planted in 1990 and, therefore, is classed as a post-1989 forest.



## 2012 land-use mapping

The 2012 land-use map was created by detecting change between 2008 and 2012 and updating these areas in the 2008 land-use map. A multi-date image segmentation process was used to identify areas of possible change between the 2008 and 2012 SPOT satellite imagery data sets. This process is described in Shepherd et al. (2013).

These areas of potential change were confirmed using two separate approaches: one for areas mapped as non-forest at 2008 and one for areas mapped as forest at 2008.

### *Mapping approach: non-forest areas*

Potential change in areas mapped as non-forest at 2008 were manually checked in the satellite imagery to determine whether a land-use change had occurred between 2008 and 2012. Operators used the 2008 and 2012 SPOT imagery along with other imagery data sets as listed in table 6.2.4 to establish whether land-use change had occurred.

**Table 6.2.4 Ancillary imagery data sets used in land-use mapping**

Satellite imagery	Resolution (metres)	Coverage	Acquisition period
SPOT maps product	2.5	North Island, South Island and Stewart Island	2008–09
Disaster Monitoring Constellation (DMC)	22	North Island, South Island and Stewart Island	November 2009 – March 2010
SPOT 5	10	Four priority areas: Northland, Waikato, Marlborough and Southland	October 2010 – March 2011
Aerial photography	Variable	All of North Island and Stewart Island and most of South Island	Various

Once change was confirmed, the area of change was delineated in the 2012 land-use map.

### *Mapping approach: forest areas*

Areas of possible change within the forest extent were considered to be potential destocking.<sup>36</sup> The areas of potential destocking were first checked in aerial photography to determine whether replanting had occurred. Cases of replanting were then removed from the destocking layer.

All remaining areas were field checked, with oblique aerial photography taken over each site to determine the current land use. It is not possible to determine whether deforestation has occurred using currently available satellite imagery alone; however, efficient flight planning made the oblique over-flight of all areas of destocking a realistic and cost-effective alternative.

Based on the oblique aerial photographic evidence and supporting evidence from the NZ ETS, each area was given one of the following destock classifications:

- harvested: the area shows evidence of ongoing forestry land use such as replanting, preparation for planting or a context consistent with replanting, such as being surrounded by plantation forestry
- deforested: the area shows evidence of land-use change such as the removal of stumps, pasture establishment, fencing and stock

<sup>36</sup> 'Destocking' is defined here as forest loss for any reason including harvesting, deforestation or some type of non-anthropogenic change, such as wind damage or erosion.

- awaiting: the area has been destocked for less than four years<sup>37</sup> and/or there is no evidence of land-use change. That is, the area is lying fallow or, in the case of natural forest areas, the vegetation has been sprayed but not cleared<sup>38</sup>
- no change: the area has not been destocked and was incorrectly identified as change
- not forest: the area was not forested at the beginning of the change period. These areas required correction to a non-forest land use in the 2008 land-use map
- non-anthropogenic change: destocking was not human induced – for example, erosion and there has been no land-use change.

Deforested areas were then attributed with further information, such as the year in which the deforestation occurred. This was determined by examining the ancillary imagery data sets listed in table 6.2.4, as well as a national time series of Landsat 7 satellite imagery acquired between 2007 and 2012. Figure 6.2.5 shows the process of confirming deforestation and establishing the year in which it occurred. Further information on the mapping of forest change can be found in Indufor Asia-Pacific (2013).

The final step in the 2012 land-use mapping process was to add the confirmed areas of deforestation into the 2012 map. Figure 6.2.6 shows the land-use map of New Zealand as at 31 December 2012.

---

<sup>37</sup> To distinguish between deforestation and temporary tree crown cover removal in forest land, New Zealand has defined the expected time period between the removal of tree cover and successful natural regeneration or planting as four years.

<sup>38</sup> Often regenerating shrubland areas are sprayed but land-use conversion is not completed by clearing the area. In these instances, the vegetation regenerates and recovers, therefore land-use change has not occurred.

Figure 6.2.5 New Zealand's identification of deforestation

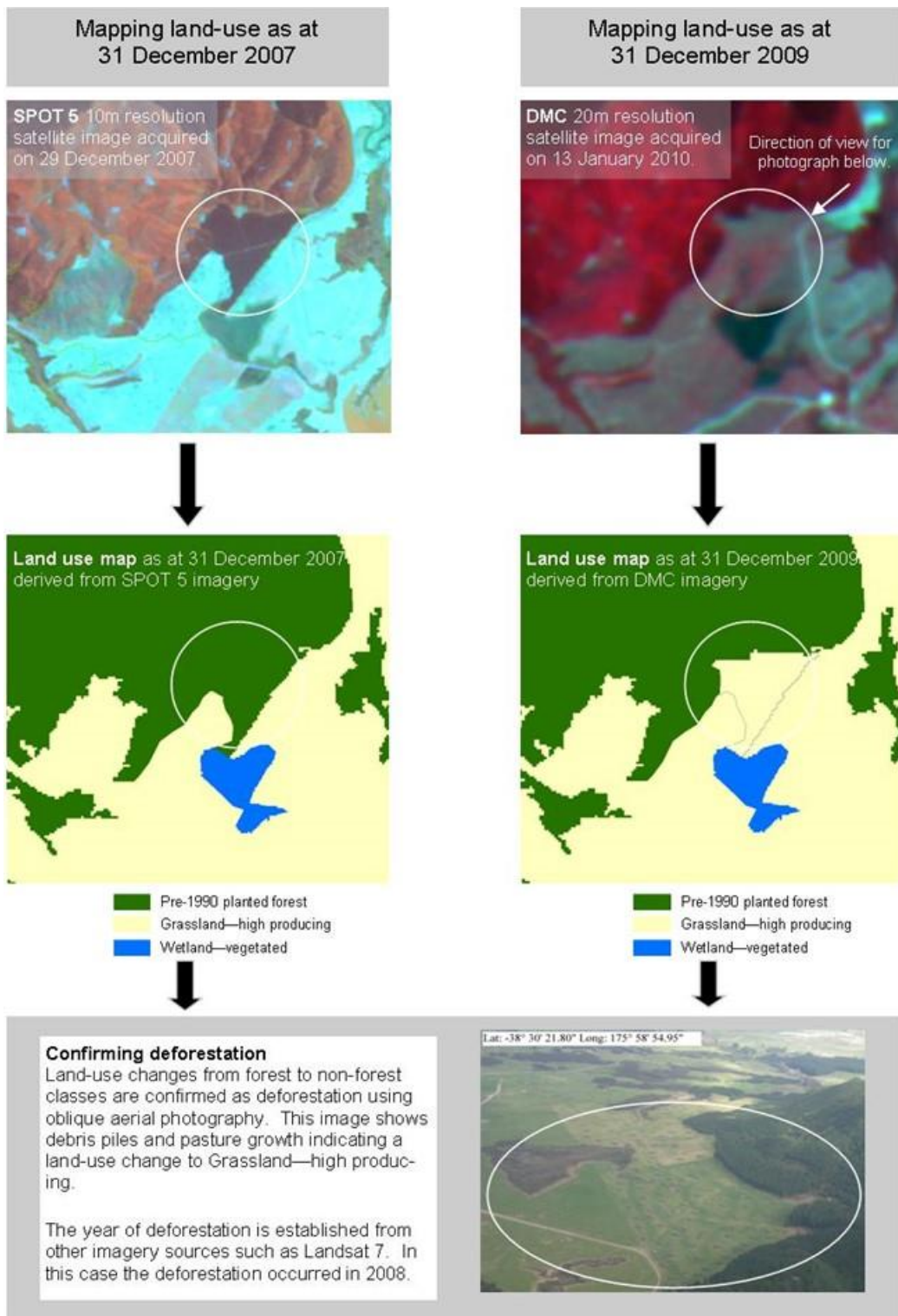
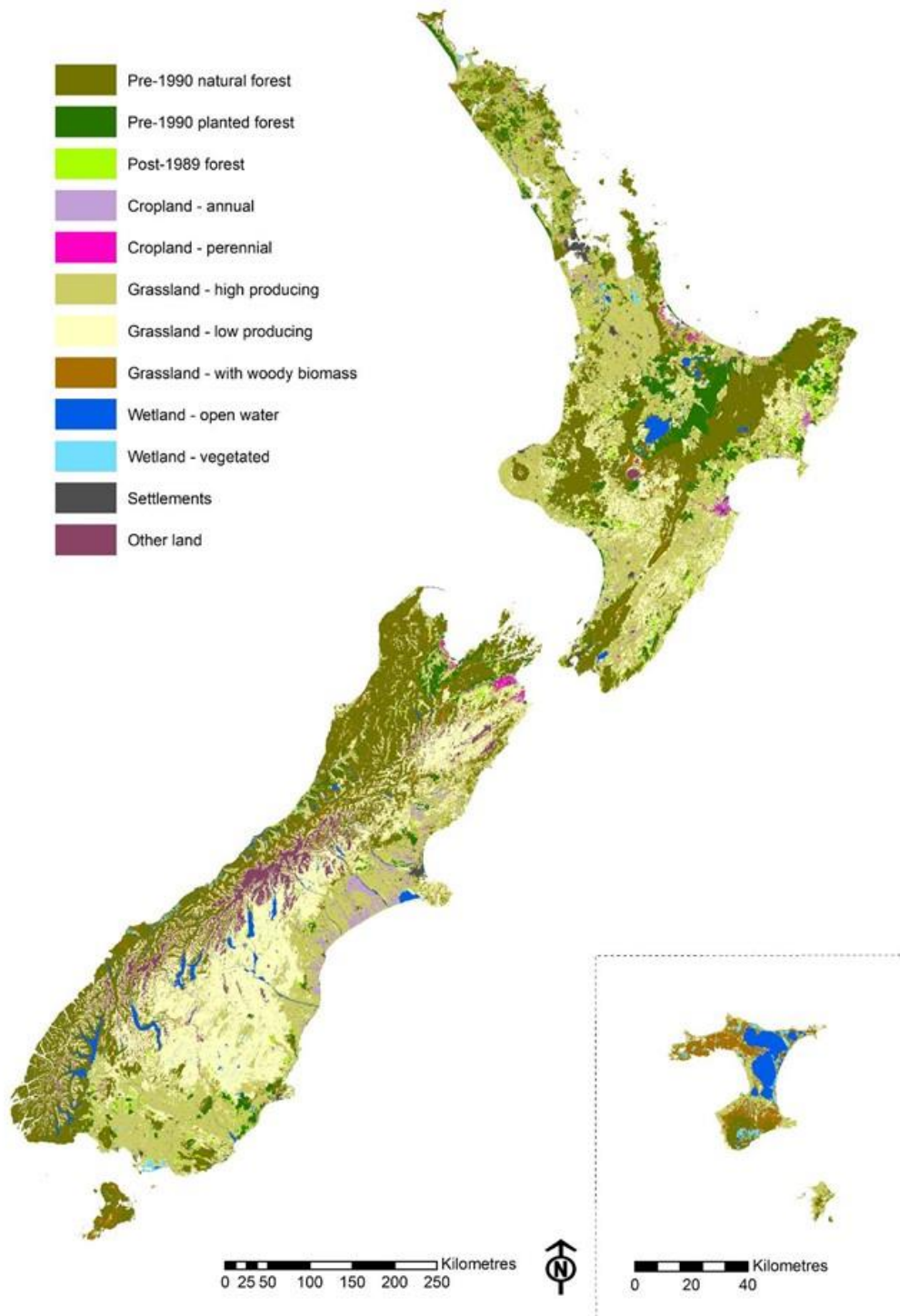


Figure 6.2.6 Land-use map of New Zealand as at 31 December 2012



**Note:** The inset map is of the Chatham Islands, which lie approximately 660 kilometres south-east of the south-eastern corner of the North Island.

### 6.2.3 Land-use change

#### Land-use change prior to 1990

The estimation of land-use change prior to 1990 was introduced in the 2011 submission, and further details on the methodology used are available in that report.

A variety of data sources were used to determine land areas prior to 1990. Data sources suitable for determining land use at a national level typically comprise either maps or scaled images depicting land use or proxies for land use (e.g., a ‘map of forest areas’), or tabulated land-use area data collected for an administrative area (e.g., county, district or region) or production sector (e.g., the area of orchard crops).

The same land-use data and methodology used to determine land use prior to 1990 in the 2011 submission have been used for the 2016 submission. This methodology was peer reviewed by Landcare Research Ltd (Hunter and McNeill, unpublished), which provided independent subject-matter expertise. The land-use change matrix from 1962 to 1989 is presented in table 6.2.5.

## Land-use change from 1990 to 2012

Annual land-use changes from 1990 to 2012 are interpolated from the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps. Two separate interpolations are calculated. The first covers the period between 1990 and 2007 and the second covers the period between 2008 and 2012. Most of the land-use changes are interpolated linearly between mapping dates; however, some of the land-use changes make use of surrogate data sets to better reflect land-use change trends within these periods. This approach follows methodology outlined in section 3.3.1 of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a).

The surrogate data sets used between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2007 are as follows:

- deforestation trends between 1990 and 1 January 2008 for pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest are based on the *2008 Deforestation Intentions Survey* (Manley, 2009) and unpublished work by Scion (the New Zealand Forest Research Institute). The work by Scion is referred to in Wakelin (unpublished(b))
- afforestation trends for post-1989 planted forest are based on estimates from the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014)
- afforestation trends for post-1989 natural forest are based on plot analysis as described in Beets et al. (unpublished).

Surrogate data sets used between 1 January 2008 and 31 December 2012 are as follows:

- total afforestation for 2008 to 2012 is estimated from the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014). This data set is used to provide a surrogate for afforestation occurring between 2008 and 2012. The National Exotic Forest Description data set is used to provide the total afforestation up to 2012, in preference to the total 2012 mapped afforestation, because not all new planting will have been detected in satellite imagery. Further details on the use of the National Exotic Forest Description data for estimating total afforestation can be found in section 6.4.1
- deforestation occurring between 2008 and 2012 has been mapped by year for most of the country. Some extrapolation was required to complete the estimate of deforestation in 2012. This was necessary to account for the portion of New Zealand that was imaged for mapping in the summer of 2011/12 as opposed to the summer of 2012/13. The average deforestation occurring in these regions for 2008 to 2011 was used to provide the 2012 estimate. This proved to be the most robust method for completing the estimate of 2012 deforestation and was tested by comparing the deforestation totals for regions where 2012 data were available with estimates based on the same extrapolation methodology.

Table 6.2.6 shows a land-use change matrix for the years 1990 to 2014 based on these inputs. Annual land-use change matrices are included in annex 3.2.1.

Prominent land-use changes between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2014 include:

- forest establishment of 670,232 hectares (classified as post-1989 forest) that has occurred mostly on land that was previously grassland, primarily low producing grassland. Of this area, 24,657 hectares has since been deforested
- deforestation of 182,415 hectares. This includes the 24,657 hectares of post-1989 forest that was planted and then deforested between 1990 and 2014. Deforestation has occurred mainly in planted forests since 2004. Between 1990 and 2004, there was little deforestation of planted forests in New Zealand, due to market conditions.

Table 6.2.7 shows a land-use change matrix for the period 31 December 2013 to 31 December 2014.

### Land-use change from 2012 to 2014

No new mapping has been completed in 2014, therefore, most land-use changes for 2013 and 2014 have been linearly extrapolated based on changes mapped between 2008 and 2012. The only exceptions to this are afforestation and deforestation where the following surrogate data sets have been used to estimate land-use change in 2013 and 2014:

- deforestation of pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest has been estimated based on the *Deforestation Survey 2014* (Manley, 2015). This report does not distinguish between pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest deforestation, therefore, the proportion of deforestation from each forest type has been estimated based on the relative proportions of deforestation of these forest types mapped between 2008 and 2011.<sup>39</sup> This ratio provides the most up-to-date estimate of the ratio of deforestation of these forest types

The destination land use for these areas of estimated deforestation has been pro-rated across all non-forest land uses in the same proportion as the mapped destination land uses for deforestation occurring between 1990 and 2007. The period between 1990 and 2007 was selected to provide a representative indication of the destination land uses (as opposed to 2008 and 2011) because it provided a much larger sample of deforestation activity and, therefore, a better representation of the likely proportions of destination land uses

- deforestation of pre-1990 natural forest has been estimated as occurring at the same annual rate as during the period of 2008 to 2011. There are no trends in the mapped pre-1990 natural forest deforestation during the 2008 to 2011 period or obvious policy or market drivers to suggest a better approach to estimating the 2013 and 2014 deforestation than simple averaging. The destination land use has been estimated in the same manner as for pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest deforestation (described above).
- afforestation of post-1989 planted forest is based on estimates from the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014). The land use prior to afforestation (original land use) has been pro-rated across all non-forest land uses in the same proportions as the original land uses of all post-1989 afforestation occurring between 1990 and 2007.

---

<sup>39</sup> Note, all estimates from the period between the 2008 and 2012 maps exclude data for the calendar year of 2012 owing to the fact that 2012 activity data include some estimation to compensate for the fact that some of the 2012 map was based on imagery from the start of 2012 rather than the end.

**Table 6.2.5 New Zealand's land-use change matrix from 1962 to 1989**

1989 \ 1962	Forest land			Cropland		Grassland			Wetlands		Settlements	Other land	Net area 31 Dec 1989 (kha)	
	Natural	Pre-1990 planted	Post-1989	Annual	Perennial	High producing	Low producing	With woody biomass	Open water	Vegetated	Settlements	Other land		
<b>Forest land</b>	Natural	7,855.4						46.8					7,902.2	
	Pre-1990 planted	273.2	450.0				360.6	442.1					1,525.8	
	Post-1989												0.0	
<b>Cropland</b>	Annual			325.4		21.2	8.2						354.9	
	Perennial			0.9	59.1	5.1	4.1						69.2	
<b>Grassland</b>	High producing	76.2		21.2	19.1	4,868.3	485.0	392.3		50.9			5,913.1	
	Low producing	410.0					7,439.3	36.8					7,886.0	
	With woody biomass	54.4					409.0	1,028.1					1,491.4	
<b>Wetlands</b>	Open water	14.4							519.7				534.1	
	Vegetated									146.3			146.3	
<b>Settlements</b>	Settlements	5.2		7.4	0.1	6.7	3.6	0.3			182.7		206.0	
<b>Other land</b>	Other land											896.2	896.2	
Area as at 1 Jan 1962 (kha)		8,688.7	450.0	0.0	354.9	78.4	4,901.3	8,709.8	1,946.3	519.7	197.2	182.7	896.2	26,925.2
Net change 1 Jan 1962–31 Dec 1989		-786.5	1,075.9	0.0	0.0	-9.2	1,011.8	-823.8	-454.9	14.4	-50.9	23.3	0.0	0.0
Net change 1962–1989 (%)		-9.1	239.1	NA	0.0	-11.7	20.6	-9.5	-23.4	2.8	-25.8	12.7	0.0	NA

**Note:** Units in 000s hectares; NA = not applicable. Shaded cells indicate land remaining in each land use. Land-use area values are as at 1 January for 1962 and 31 December for 1989. Columns and rows may not total due to rounding.

**Table 6.2.6 New Zealand's land-use change matrix from 1990 to 2014**

		1990			Forest land		Cropland		Grassland			Wetlands		Settlements	Other land	Net area 31 Dec 2014 (kha)
		Natural	Pre-1990 planted	Post- 1989	Annual	Perennial	High producing	Low producing	With woody biomass	Open water	Vegetated	Settlements	Other land			
<b>Forest land</b>	Natural	7,834.8	0.4												7,835.2	
	Pre-1990 planted	21.6	1,413.5				0.1	0.1	0.0						1,435.3	
	Post-1989			-24.7	0.3	0.0	122.4	393.0	150.2	0.0	0.3	0.0	3.8	645.6		
<b>Cropland</b>	Annual	0.0	0.4	0.1	345.0	2.7	22.9	0.7	0.1	0.0		0.0	0.1	372.0		
	Perennial	0.1	0.4	0.1	6.8	60.4	33.4	3.3	0.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	104.8		
<b>Grassland</b>	High producing	9.1	70.6	16.2	1.9	4.9	5,702.2	2.9	23.7	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.2	5,831.8		
	Low producing	28.1	30.8	6.3	0.0	0.1	0.1	7,413.1	49.6	0.1	0.3		0.6	7,529.1		
	With woody biomass	7.5	8.4	1.6	0.1	0.1	15.0	67.6	1,265.8	0.2	0.1	0.0	1.4	1,367.9		
<b>Wetlands</b>	Open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.0	2.0	2.3	0.2	533.7	0.1	0.0	0.6	539.2		
	Vegetated	0.0	0.0	0.0		0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	145.1			145.3		
<b>Settlements</b>	Settlements	0.3	0.6	0.1	0.5	0.8	13.8	2.1	0.7	0.0	0.0	205.9	0.2	225.0		
<b>Other land</b>	Other land	0.7	0.8	0.1	0.1	0.0	1.2	0.9	0.6	0.0	0.2		889.3	894.0		
Area as at 1 Jan 1990 (kha)		7,902.2	1,525.8	0.0	354.9	69.2	5,913.1	7,886.0	1,491.4	534.1	146.3	206.0	896.2	26,925.2		
Net change 1 Jan 1990–31 Dec 2014		-67.0	-90.5	645.6	17.2	35.6	-81.3	-356.9	-123.5	5.1	-1.1	19.1	-2.2	0.0		
Net change 1990–2014 (%)		-0.8	-5.9	NA	4.8	51.4	-1.4	-4.5	-8.3	1.0	-0.7	9.3	-0.2	NA		

**Note:** Units in 000s hectares; NA = not applicable. Shaded cells indicate land remaining in each land use. The minimum area shown for land-use change is 100 hectares; however, areas are mapped to 1 hectare resolution. Blank cells indicate no land-use change during the period, 0.0 indicates land-use change was less than 100 hectares. Negative values indicate where more land has left the land use than existed at 1990 (i.e., the 24,657 hectares of post-1989 deforestation). Land-use area values are as at the point in time indicated (1 January for 1990 and 31 December for 2014). Columns and rows may not total due to rounding.



Table 6.2.7 New Zealand's land-use change matrix from 2013 to 2014

2014 \ 2013	Forest land			Cropland		Grassland			Wetlands		Settlements	Other land	Net area 31 Dec 2014 (kha)	
	Natural	Pre-1990 planted	Post-1989	Annual	Perennial	High producing	Low producing	With woody biomass	Open water	Vegetated	Settlements	Other land		
<b>Forest land</b>	Natural	7,835.2											7,835.2	
	Pre-1990 planted	0.1	1,435.2										1,435.3	
	Post-1989			642.0	0.0	0.5	2.2	0.9		0.0		0.0	645.6	
<b>Cropland</b>	Annual	0.0	0.0	0.0	371.8	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0			372.0	
	Perennial	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	104.2	0.4	0.1	0.0				104.8	
<b>Grassland</b>	High producing	0.1	3.5	1.0	0.0	0.2	5,826.4	0.0	0.6	0.0	0.0	0.0	5,831.8	
	Low producing	1.4	2.3	0.6		0.0	0.0	7,522.6	2.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	7,529.1	
	With woody biomass	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.8	1,366.5	0.0		0.0	1,367.9	
<b>Wetlands</b>	Open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.0	0.0	539.0	0.0	0.0	539.2	
	Vegetated	0.0	0.0	0.0			0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	145.3		145.3	
<b>Settlements</b>	Settlements	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0		224.8	0.0	225.0	
<b>Other land</b>	Other land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	893.7	894.0	
Area as at 31 Dec 2013 (kha)		7,836.9	1,441.5	643.7	372.0	104.6	5,827.8	7,525.8	1,370.1	539.0	145.3	224.8	893.8	26,925.2
Net change 31 Dec 2013–31 Dec 2014		-1.7	-6.2	1.9	0.1	0.2	4.0	3.3	-2.2	0.2	0.0	0.2	0.2	0.0
Net change 2013–2014 (%)		0.0	-0.4	0.3	0.0	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.2	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	NA

**Note:** Units in 000's hectares; NA = not applicable. Shaded cells indicate land remaining in each land use. The minimum area shown for land-use change is 100 hectares; however, areas are mapped to 1 hectare resolution. Blank cells indicate no land-use change during the period greater than 100 hectares, 0.0 indicates land-use change was less than 100 hectares. Land-use area values are as at the point in time indicated (31 December for 2013 and 2014). Columns and rows may not total due to rounding.

## 6.2.4 Methodological change

The 2012 land-use map was developed using a similar methodology to the earlier 1990 and 2008 land-use maps. The process for detecting change in satellite imagery between 2008 and 2012 used an enhanced multi-date segmentation approach described in Shepherd et al. (2013).

Previous submissions included a range of approaches to annual deforestation mapping. For 2008 and 2009 deforestation reporting, wall-to-wall mapping was completed using DMC 22-metre resolution satellite imagery. For 2010, only a partial mapping of deforestation across New Zealand was completed using 10-metre resolution SPOT satellite imagery, with the remaining area of unmapped deforestation estimated based on trends from earlier years. No deforestation mapping was undertaken for 2011, given that the two-year national image acquisition programme for the 2012 land-use map commenced in October 2011.

Following completion of the 2012 land-use map using 10-metre resolution SPOT satellite imagery, deforestation mapping for 2008 to 2011 was updated. The method used to map deforestation between 2008 and 2012 built on techniques developed for earlier deforestation mapping projects. The improved resolution of the SPOT satellite imagery, when compared with the last national coverage of DMC 22-metre resolution data, allowed more deforestation to be identified in 2008 and 2009. It has also completed the coverage of 2010 deforestation mapping (which had previously only partial coverage of New Zealand) and provided mapping for 2011 and 2012.

The introduction of a third mapping date has added complexity to the interpolation process that is used to derive annual land-use change estimates. Previous submissions were based on interpolations between the activity data derived from the 1990 and 2008 mapping, and an extrapolation for the reporting years after 2007. Now that activity data from the 2012 land-use map are available, a second interpolation process is used to derive annual land-use change estimates for the years 2008 to 2012.

The addition of activity data for 2013 and 2014 has seen a return to the extrapolation approach used between 2008 and 2011 to infer annual activity data beyond the last available mapping date.

Another component of the annual mapping process is the review of awaiting land. These are forested areas that have been destocked and the current land use has not been confirmed, that is, they may have been replanted and therefore remain in a forestry land use, or they may have undergone a land-use change and therefore need to be reclassified into a new land use. New Zealand has nominated a period of four years as the expected time period by which removal of tree cover and successful plantings or regeneration can be expected. Therefore, areas destocked in 2010 were reviewed for this inventory and those where land-use change has occurred have been reclassified into a non-forest land use. Areas that were confirmed as remaining in a fallow state, without apparent regeneration, for more than four years, were also classed as deforested. A new national Landsat-8 satellite image mosaic, with a ground resolution of 30 metres, captured in the summer of 2014/15 was used for this activity, along with recent aerial photography, where available. More information on awaiting land can be found in section 11.5.

## 6.2.5 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

In 2014, an accuracy assessment was completed for the 2012 land-use map. A stratified random sample of 2000 points was made, and the land-use classification was independently assessed at each point location. SPOT-6 natural colour 1.5-metre

resolution imagery was used as the reference data source. This imagery met the criteria for a reference data source, having better resolution than the SPOT-5 10-metre resolution imagery used to create the 2012 land-use map and being acquired over a similar time period.<sup>40</sup>

The overall map accuracy was found to be 95.2 per cent (Poyry Management Consulting (NZ) Ltd, unpublished). The user and producer accuracies for the three forest classes were all over 94 per cent. For all forest classes, the total mapped area fell within the 95 per cent confidence interval of the total class area as determined by the accuracy assessment.

Non-forest land uses generally had user and producer accuracies over 90 per cent. Exceptions to this were the *Wetlands* and grassland with woody biomass categories, with producer accuracies of 85 per cent and 60 per cent respectively (Poyry Management Consulting (NZ) Ltd, unpublished). In the case of the *Wetlands* classes, there was a small amount of confusion between vegetated wetland and grassland with woody biomass, with the *Wetlands* being slightly under-mapped. These two classes are sometimes difficult to distinguish in imagery where the extent of flooding varies seasonally. The grassland with woody biomass class appears to be more substantially under-mapped, with accuracy assessment operators identifying areas of *Grassland* that should have been mapped as grassland with woody biomass. This is also a difficult judgement call, because the boundary between areas of low producing and high producing grassland and grassland with woody biomass can be hard to define.

## 6.2.6 Quality assurance/quality control (QA/QC) and verification

Quality-control and quality-assurance procedures have been adopted for all data collection and data analyses, consistent with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a) and New Zealand's inventory quality-control and quality-assurance plan. Data quality and data assurance plans are established for each type of data used to determine carbon stock and stock changes, as well as for the mapping of the areal extent and spatial location of land-use changes.

The 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use mapping data have been checked to determine the level of consistency in satellite image classification with the requirements set out in *Land-Use and Carbon Analysis System: Satellite imagery interpretation guide for land-use classes* (Ministry for the Environment, 2012).

The quality-control checks performed on the 1990 and 2008 land-use maps included checking approximately 28,000 randomly selected points in the 1990 and 2008 forest and grassland with woody biomass. These were evaluated by independent assessors. In this exercise, independent assessors agreed with the original classification 91 per cent of the time. Where there was disagreement, the points were recorded in a register and this was used to plan improvements to the 1990 and 2008 land-use maps. These improvements have now been completed.

Two distinct quality-control checks were performed on the 2012 land-use map. The first of these checked every polygon where land-use change had occurred from a non-forest land use between 2008 and 2012. The acceptance criterion for this check was that the

---

<sup>40</sup> The SPOT-6 natural colour 1.5-metre resolution imagery was acquired in the summers of 2012/13 and 2013/14 making it generally one year later than the SPOT-5 multi-spectral 10-metre resolution imagery used to create the 2012 land-use map.

land-use classification had to be correct at both mapping dates at least 90 per cent of the time, that is, the land use at the start of the land-use change event and at the end of the land-use change event had to both be correct. The second quality-control check was to check the accuracy of destock detection in areas that were in a forest land use at 2008. Sampling for this check was designed to test that at least 90 per cent of the destocking had been detected at the 95 per cent confidence level. Checks were completed on each of the 16 regions of New Zealand individually and all regions passed. A total of 14,443 points were checked during this process.

Each mapping improvement activity carried out on the 1990, 2008 and 2012 maps has been subjected to quality-assurance checks to ensure accuracy and consistency. Quality-assurance strategies have been tailored to each improvement activity, usually including a combination of random sampling of updated areas and analysis of the changes in land-use areas.

As part of the latest mapping improvement process, data from the NZ ETS were reconciled with the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps. The NZ ETS data contain pre-1990 and post-1989 forest boundaries as submitted by forest owners and verified by the Ministry for Primary Industries. The NZ ETS forest areas were checked against the land-use maps. Where mapping differences were identified, these areas were assessed against satellite imagery and the LUCAS forest land-use definitions to determine whether the 1990, 2008 and/or 2012 land-use map should be changed. After integration, quality-assurance checks were performed to ensure that updates to the 1990 and 2008 land-use maps were accurate and completed.

Quality assurance of the 2008–12 deforestation mapping activity was a multi-stage process. The contractor undertook initial quality assurance by cross-checking operator interpretation of oblique aerial photography acquired from light aircraft (figure 6.2.5). All areas of mapped deforestation were then visually checked by LUCAS analysts to verify both the deforestation decision and the original mapped land use.

The approach used to implement quality-assurance processes is documented in the LUCAS Data Quality Framework (PricewaterhouseCoopers, unpublished).

## 6.2.7 Planned improvements

The NZ ETS provides an ongoing source of mapping information on forest extent and age along with limited information on deforestation activity. This will be used as part of a continuous improvement programme to update the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps.

Landsat-8 satellite imagery from the summers of 2013/14 and 2014/15 has been used to identify areas of forest loss occurring during 2013 and 2014. Over the summer of 2015/16, these areas will be field checked to determine which areas have undergone land-use change (deforestation) and which areas have been harvested. This will allow for map-based reporting of 2013 and 2014 deforestation in the 2017 inventory submission.

## 6.3 Soils

In this submission, New Zealand uses a Tier 2 method to estimate soil carbon changes in mineral soils and follows the Tier 1 approach for organic soils.

### 6.3.1 Mineral soils

New Zealand's Tier 2 method for mineral soils involves estimating steady state soil organic carbon (SOC) stocks for each land use based on New Zealand soil data (described in more detail below). Changes in SOC stocks associated with land-use change are calculated according to the IPCC default method (IPCC, 2006a) using the equation:

$$\Delta C = [(SOC_0 - SOC_{(0-T)})/20] \times A \quad (3)$$

Where:  $\Delta C$  = change in carbon stocks (tonnes)  
 $SOC_0$  = stable SOC stock in the inventory year (tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>)  
 $SOC_{(0-T)}$  = stable SOC stock T years prior to the inventory year (tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>)  
A = land area of parcels with these SOC terms (hectare)  
20 = default SOC stock transition period (year)

The SOC stock for each land use is characterised with country-specific data via the Soil Carbon Monitoring System (Soil CMS) model (McNeill et al., unpublished; McNeill and Barringer, unpublished). The correct operation of the Soil CMS model involves fitting the model to the soil carbon data set and then using the coefficients for the different land-use classes for each land-use transition (equation 3). The interpretation of the different land-use effects is informed by multi-comparison significance.

#### *Characterising SOC stocks: New Zealand's Soil Carbon Monitoring System*

Unbiased estimates of SOC stocks associated with each land use in New Zealand are calculated by using country-specific data in the Soil CMS model. The operation of the Soil CMS model to produce SOC pool estimates involves applying a linear statistical model to key factors of land use, climate and soil class, which together regulate net SOC storage. The model also includes an additional environmental factor consisting of the product of slope and rainfall (hereafter, slope  $\times$  rainfall) – a term used as a proxy for erosivity, the potential for surface soil erosion to occur (Giltrap et al., unpublished).

The key concept in the operation of the Soil CMS model is the premise that land use affects SOC on decadal time scales (Baisden et al., unpublished(b)). Therefore, estimates must be reported grouped by specified land-use classes. The model allows for an explanatory effect by land-use class, so that estimates grouped by land use are unbiased where a specific land-use class has an effect significantly different from the pooled soil carbon value from all land-use classes. In addition, where some land-use classes have such an effect, incorporating land use as an explanatory variable reduces the overall residual standard error in soil carbon (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished).

#### *Soil C linear parametric model*

The generalised least squares (GLS) model used for the Soil CMS is a minimum variance unbiased estimator (Draper and Smith, 1998) so the soil C values, and the soil C changes as a result of a land-use transition, are unbiased. This approach is consistent with the physically based soil C model outlined in the literature (Baisden et al., unpublished(b); Kirschbaum et al., unpublished; Scott et al., 2002; Tate et al., 2005).

The GLS regression model for soil C in the 0–30-centimetre layer uses explanatory variables of the soil–climate factor, the land-use class and slope  $\times$  rainfall. This model is represented as an equation for the soil carbon  $C_{i,j}^{0-30cm}$  in land-use class  $i$  and soil–climate class  $j$  as:

$$C_{i,j}^{0-30\text{cm}} = M + L_i + S_j + b \cdot SR + \varepsilon \quad (4)$$

In equation 4,  $C_{i,j}^{0-30\text{cm}}$  is the mean soil carbon in the 0–30-centimetre layer for the combination of the reference level of land use (low producing grassland),  $M$  is the reference level for soil–climate (moist temperate – high activity clay) and level ground.  $L_i$  is the effect of the  $i$ -th land use, specifying the difference in soil carbon relative to the reference land use (low producing grassland), in tonnes per hectare (t/ha).  $S_j$  is the effect of the  $j$ -th soil–climate class relative to the reference level, and  $b$  is the additional soil carbon for each unit of erosivity (slope  $\times$  rainfall), or  $SR$  (millidegree  $\times 10^{-1}$ ). The model uncertainty is encapsulated in  $\varepsilon$ .

The quantities  $M$ ,  $L_i$ ,  $S_j$ , as well as the slope  $\times$  rainfall coefficient  $b$ , are obtained by fitting a statistical model to the Soil CMS calibration data set; all other quantities are obtained from other data sets or from separate analyses (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished). For example, the mean value of the slope  $\times$  rainfall must be obtained from national statistics of rainfall and a terrain slope map, which has been calculated from geographic information system (GIS) layers (Giltrap et al., unpublished).

More elaborate alternatives to the model have been considered but were not found to be significantly better than the simple model given in equation 4 above (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished).

### Soil data sets

Soil data for the Soil CMS inventory model comes from five sources.

**Historic Soils:** The Historic Soils data set is derived primarily from the National Soils Database (NSD), with a small number of samples from various supplementary data sets; data were collected between 1935 and 2005. The NSD represents soil profile data for over 1,500 soil pits scattered throughout New Zealand. These data contain the soil description following either the Soil Survey Method (Taylor and Pohlen, 1962) or *Soil Description Handbook* (Milne et al., 1995), as well as physical and chemical analyses from either the Landcare Research Environmental Chemistry Laboratory or the Department of Scientific and Industrial Research (DSIR) Soil Bureau Laboratory. This data set was collated as the first stocktake of available soil data for national greenhouse gas reporting and, as such, underwent substantial quality-assurance and quality-control checks (Baisden et al., unpublished(b); Scott et al., 2002; Tate et al., 2005).

**Natural Forest Soils:** This data set was gathered between 2001 and 2007 as part of the Natural Forest Survey, with soil subsampled on a regular 8-kilometre grid across the country (Garrett, unpublished). The Natural Forest Soils were important in the development of the Soil CMS model as they provided spatial balancing in areas of New Zealand not adequately covered by the Historic Soils data set.

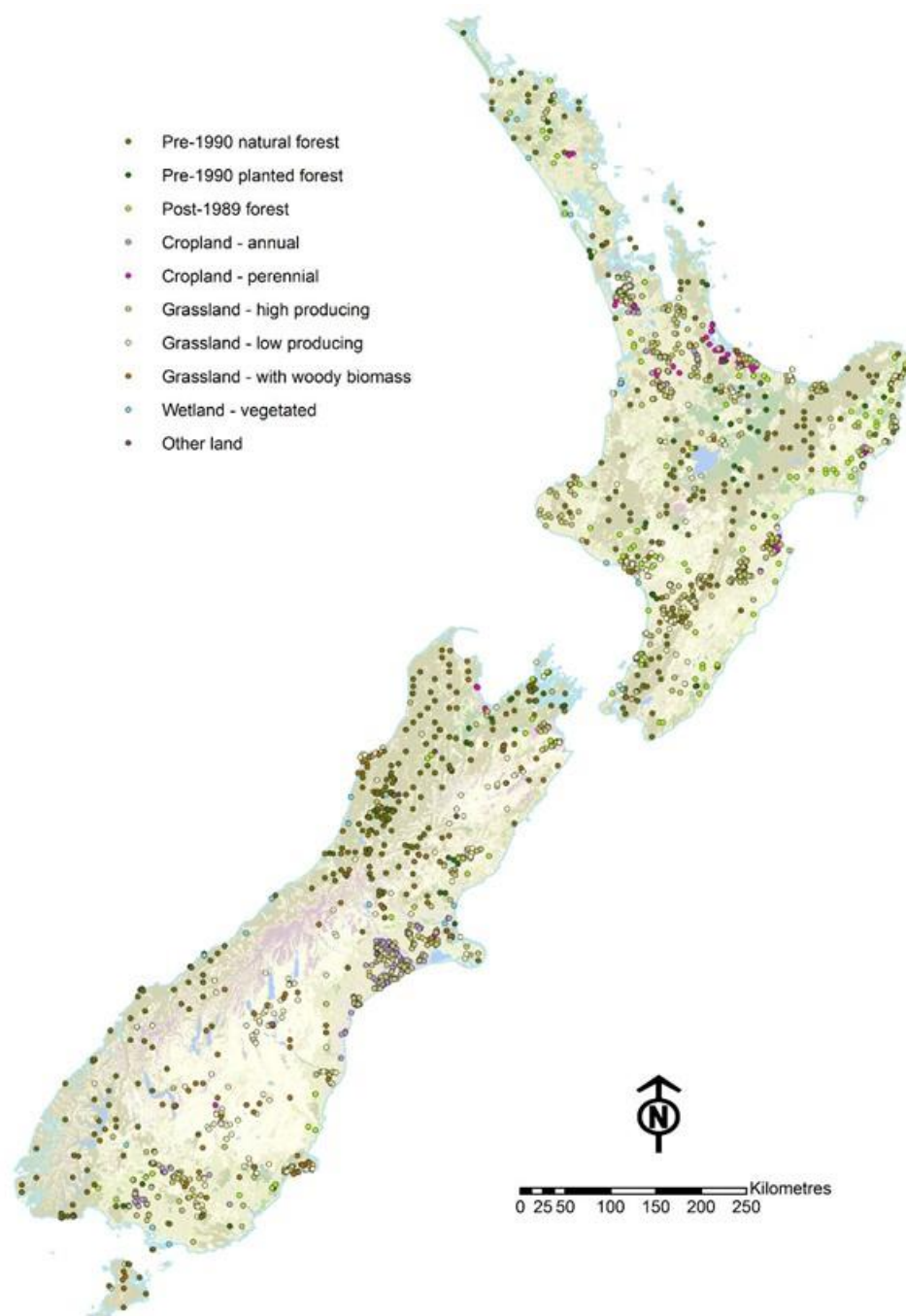
**Cropland data set:** The third source of data originated as a set of intensively spatially sampled high producing grassland, annual cropland and perennial cropland records collected for other purposes, referred to as the Cropland data set (Lawrence-Smith et al., 2010).

**Wetland:** The fourth source of data comprises wetland soil data from a recent research effort to combine field data with analysis of the spatial distribution of current wetlands in New Zealand (Ausseil et al., 2015). This resulted in the addition of 21 wetland mineral soil samples to the Soil CMS data set (McNeill et al., 2014).

**Post-1989 forest data:** This data set was added to the analysis in 2014. It contains data collected specifically for United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC) reporting from 90 post-1989 forest sites across New Zealand (Basher et al., unpublished; Interpine Forestry Limited, unpublished).

Together, the five combined data sets cover most of New Zealand (figure 6.3.1), including Stewart Island, although coverage does not extend to the Chatham Islands and other offshore islands.

**Figure 6.3.1** Soil samples in Soil CMS model calibration data set



Due to a reliance on available data, coverage is dense in areas of agricultural activity, and the density of points varies widely between different regions (figure 6.3.1). In addition, types of land use vary geographically: some are widespread (e.g., high producing grassland), whereas others are spatially constrained (e.g., *Cropland*), so that the number of soil samples needed varies by land use (McNeill et al., unpublished).

There is a wide variation in the number of records associated with the different land-use classes and soil orders, with the largest land use (high producing grassland) having 767 samples and the smallest (*Other land*) only three samples. Thus, it would be reasonable to expect that there will also be considerable variability in the uncertainty of the estimated land-use effect for each of the different land-use classes, assuming all other things are equal.

Two of the 12 land uses were not used in the model due to lack of soil carbon data: open water and *Settlements*. Both land uses are assigned the reference level carbon stock, the same as the low producing grassland, as no data are available for these land uses. The basis for using the reference level for *Settlements* (being the low producing grassland estimate) is supported by the land-use definition used for the category as it includes not only impervious surfaces but green spaces (urban park land, golf courses and other recreational areas, as explained in table 6.2.2). These areas are likely to have elevated carbon stock levels due to the treatments they receive. As *Settlements* makes up only 0.8 percent of New Zealand's total land area, and is not a key category for New Zealand (in either the level or trend analysis), it is not an area prioritised for improvement within the inventory.

#### *Ancillary data*

**S-map:** S-map is a contemporary digital soil spatial information system for New Zealand (Lilburne et al., 2012), which provides the best-available knowledge of the classification of the soil order consistent with the *New Zealand Soil Classification* (Hewitt, 1998). S-map coverage is not available for all the land area, as its focus is on regions of intensive agricultural use.

**Fundamental Soils Layer:** Where S-map was unavailable, data from the Fundamental Soils Layer were used instead. The Fundamental Soils Layer provides GIS information on the expert-assessed classification of soil order and other soil or landscape attributes over New Zealand. It is generated from the NZLRI and NSD.

**Topographic information:** Topographic slope information was estimated from a digital elevation model generated from Land Information New Zealand 1:50,000 scale topographic data layers, including 20-metre contours, spot heights, lake shorelines and coastline.

#### *Land-use effects: Characterising soil carbon stocks*

The 2014 version of the Soil CMS model used in this report builds on previous model versions (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished). The 'land-use effect' (LUE) denotes the influence of land use on SOC stocks and corresponds to the model coefficients calculated for each land use. The LUE for a transition from low producing grassland to one of the other land uses can be obtained by using the coefficients of the soil C model (table 6.3.1). SOC stocks for each land use are derived from the LUE coefficient in relation to the intercept (the reference of low producing grassland on high activity soils in a moist temperate climate – table 6.3.1). These values are used in equation 3 (as  $SOC_0$  and  $SOC_{(0-T)}$ ) to calculate soil carbon changes due to land-use change.



**Table 6.3.1 Land-use effect coefficients with standard errors, t-values, and corresponding p-value significance estimates, extracted from full model results**

Land use	Value	Standard error	t-value	p-value
Intercept: Low producing grassland	105.98	3.96	26.79	0.000
High producing grassland	-0.64	3.13	-0.21	0.8370
Grassland with woody biomass	-7.75	3.68	-2.11	0.0350
Perennial cropland	-17.54	6.37	-2.76	0.0059
Annual cropland	-16.21	4.45	-3.64	0.0003
Vegetated wetland	30.08	8.53	3.52	0.0004
Pre-1990 planted forest	-13.54	5.78	-2.34	0.0193
Post-1989 planted forest	-14.06	4.86	-2.90	0.0038
Pre-1990 natural forest	-13.73	3.70	-3.71	0.0002
Other land	-47.61	21.05	-2.26	0.0238

**Source:** McNeill and Barringer (unpublished)

**Note:** The model intercept (estimate for low producing grassland) is used for *Settlements* and open water due to lack of data.

**Table 6.3.2 Soil organic carbon stocks, with 95 per cent confidence intervals, calculated from Soil CMS model**

Land use	Steady state carbon SOC stock (t)	95% confidence intervals (CI)	
		2.5% CI SOC stock (t)	97.5% CI SOC stock (t)
Pre-1990 natural forest	92.25	84.99	99.51
Pre-1990 planted forest	92.44	81.12	103.77
Post-1989 forest	91.92	82.40	101.44
Grassland with woody biomass	98.23	91.02	105.43
High producing grassland	105.34	99.21	111.47
Low producing grassland	105.98	98.23	113.73
Perennial cropland	88.44	75.96	100.92
Annual cropland	89.77	81.04	98.49
Open water	105.98	98.23	113.73
Vegetated wetland	136.06	119.33	152.78
Settlements	105.98	98.23	113.73
Other land	58.37	17.12	99.62

**Source:** Calculated from McNeill and Barringer (unpublished)

The residual standard error for the model is 41.3 t/ha, and the corrected Akaike information criterion value (AICc) is 21,044.2. The spatial autocorrelation scale distance is 18.1 kilometres, with a nugget of 0.47. A correction for spatial correlation is necessary as the samples are located close to one another rather than evenly spread throughout New Zealand (as land use is not even throughout New Zealand). These values are consistent with earlier analyses (McNeill, unpublished(a), (b)). The use of the AICc as a model selection and comparison mechanism is widely supported in the literature in general and soil modelling specifically (Burnham and Anderson, 2002; Elsgaard et al., 2012; Ogle et al., 2007).

### *Measures of statistical validity: Assessing significant differences among SOC stocks*

The uncertainty of the land-use effect (the change in soil C, assuming the transition is stable) between two land-use classes in isolation is conceptually straightforward: two estimates of land-use effect are more likely to be significantly separated if their point estimates are farther apart after taking account of the covariance between the two land-use effects. The standard error  $\sigma_{i,j}$  of the LUE change for a transition between two land-use classes with effects  $L_i$  and  $L_j$  is then estimated from:

$$\sigma_{i,j} = \sqrt{\text{Var}(L_i) + \text{Var}(L_j) - 2 \cdot \text{Cov}(L_i, L_j)} \quad (5)$$

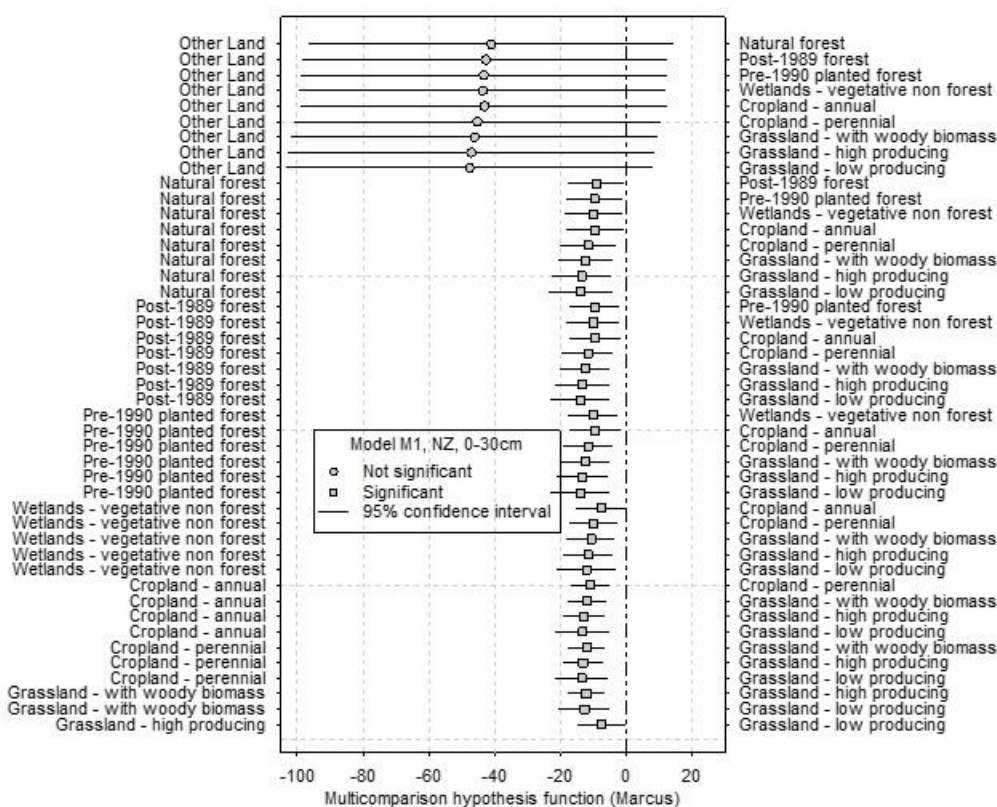
where  $\text{Var}(L_i)$  is the variance of land-use effect  $i$ , and  $\text{Cov}(L_i, L_j)$  is the covariance between land-use effects  $L_i$  and  $L_j$  (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished; McNeill et al., unpublished, 2014).

Although equation 5 provides a mathematically straightforward way to estimate the significance of a single transition from one land-use class to another (a comparison-wise significance), it is often desirable to be able to determine whether a number of land-use classes are likely to be significantly different or essentially the same as an ensemble. As more comparisons are made between many different land-use types, it becomes more likely that at least one of the land-use effect changes will be different as a result of random chance alone, resulting in an increase in the Type 1 error. Thus, the significance of all possible land-use transitions must be calculated as a family of simultaneous comparisons (multiple comparison significance), rather than one at a time (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished).

To control the Type 1 error rate in multiple comparison significance testing for the soil C change model, all possible combinations of the land-use classes were tested for equality (a two-sided test) simultaneously. For the Soil CMS model (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished), a closed-testing procedure described by Marcus et al. (1976) was used, which is a general method for performing a number of hypothesis tests simultaneously implemented in the multi-comparison package in R (Bretz et al., 2010).

The closed-testing procedure described by Marcus et al. (1976) yielded point estimates and confidence intervals of a test statistic for each distinct combination of land-use transitions, and the critical test is whether the confidence intervals include zero. All land-use transition pairs were significant, except those involving other land (figure 6.3.2).

Figure 6.3.2 Result of applying the Marcus multi-comparison test to the adopted model



Source: McNeill and Barringer (unpublished)

**Note:** The marker is the estimated value for the specified transition to indicate significance, and the error bars represent the 95 per cent confidence interval of the test statistic. Land-use transitions with point estimates and confidence intervals marked with a grey square are considered highly significant differences within the set of all possible land-use transitions.

As noted in the model results (figure 6.3.2), all transitions are significant in the multi-comparison sense, except those involving *Other land*. Land-use transitions involving other land contribute relatively little to the carbon change estimates because they make up approximately 0.04 per cent of all land-use change detected between 1990 and 2014.

It is important to note that this interpretation of significance does not alter the method of calculation of the soil C change as a result of land-use transition. In particular, it would not be correct to substitute a value of zero for the effect of a land-use transition where the transition itself is not significant in the multi-comparison sense, because, if such a substitution were to be carried out, the calculation of the soil C would no longer be unbiased. Avoiding the bias in this manner also reduces the residual uncertainty of the soil C estimates. For this reason, the effect of all land-use transitions ought to be included in calculations of soil C change (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished; McNeill et al., 2014).

### 6.3.2 Organic soils

Organic soils occupy a small proportion of New Zealand's total land area (1.0 per cent), and the area of organic soils subject to land-use change is approximately 0.01 per cent of New Zealand's total land area. New Zealand uses a Tier 1 method to estimate SOC stock change in organic soils.

The definition of organic soils is derived from the *New Zealand Soil Classification* (Hewitt, 1998), which defines organic soils as those soils with at least 18 per cent organic carbon in horizons at least 30 centimetres thick and within 60 centimetres of the soil surface. New Zealand-specific climate and soil data are used to estimate the areas of organic soil found in each climate zone. Climate data are based on the temperature data layer of the Land Environments New Zealand classification (Leathwick et al., 2002). Soil-type data are based on the Fundamental Soils Layer associated with the NZLRI (Newsome et al., 2008) and converted to the IPCC classification (Daly and Wilde, unpublished). These data layers have been analysed in a GIS system to determine the areas of organic soils in warm and cold climatic zones. These areas are compared with the land use to determine the area of organic soils in each.

The LULUCF organic soils definition is the same as that used for reporting under the Agriculture sector (Dresser et al., 2011).

New Zealand has used IPCC default emission factors for organic soils under the *Forest land*, *Grassland*, *Cropland* and *Settlements* categories (IPCC, 2006a) to estimate organic soil emissions (table 6.3.3). IPCC guidance for organic soils under forest is limited to estimates associated with the drainage of organic soils in managed forests. In New Zealand, natural forests are not drained and therefore the default emission factor is not applicable. It is assumed that all planted forests on organic soils are drained prior to forest establishment. The warm temperate and cold temperate defaults for the *Grassland*, *Cropland* and *Settlements* categories are applied in proportion to the area of land in New Zealand where the mean annual temperature is above or below 10°C, respectively. There are no default emission factors for organic soils under *Wetlands* or *Other land*; therefore, emissions from organic soils under these land-use categories are not estimated.

**Table 6.3.3** New Zealand emission factors for Organic soils

Land use	Climatic temperature regime	IPCC Tier 1 default emission factor applied and ranges (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> yr <sup>-1</sup> )	Reference
Pre-1990 natural forest	Temperate	NA	IPCC guidance applies only to drained forest organic soils, which do not occur in natural forests in New Zealand (IPCC, 2006a, section 4.2.3.2).
Pre-1990 and post-1989 planted forest	Temperate	0.68 (range 0.41–1.91)	IPCC (2006a, section 4.2.3.2, table 4.6)
Cropland	Cold temperate	5.0 ± 90%	IPCC (2006a, section 5.2.3.2, table 5.6)
	Warm temperate	10.0 ± 90%	
Grassland	Cold temperate	0.25 ± 90%	IPCC (2006a, section 6.2.3.2, table 6.3)
	Warm temperate	2.5 ± 90%	
Wetlands	NA	NA	IPCC guidance applies to managed peatlands and flooded lands to which separate methodologies apply for soils. Refer to chapter 7, IPCC, 2006a.
Settlements	Cold temperate	5.0 ± 90%	Cropland emission factors used (IPCC, 2006a, section 8.2.3.2)
	Warm temperate	10.0 ± 90%	
Other land	NA	NE	No IPCC guidance is available (IPCC, 2006a, chapter 9.3.3)

**Note:** NA = not applicable; NE = not estimated.

### 6.3.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

#### *Mineral soils*

For the most part, uncertainties associated with the model coefficients (table 6.3.2) are substantially reduced from the Tier 1 default value of 95 per cent. Those land uses with higher uncertainties are those with few data points, such as *Other land*, or are dominant land uses in the country and, thus, occur across a wide range of environmental conditions, such as low producing grassland.

Uncertainties also arise from lack of soil carbon data for some soil, climate and land-use combinations (Scott et al., 2002), and from variations in site selection, sample collection and laboratory analysis with data from different sources and time periods (Baisden et al., unpublished(b)). Other uncertainties in the Soil CMS include: the assumption that soil carbon reaches steady state in all land uses and the 20-year linear transition period to reach it; lack of soil carbon data and soil carbon changes estimates below 0.3 metres; potential carbon losses from mass-movement erosion; and a possible interaction between land use and the soil–climate classification (Tate et al., 2004, 2005).

Work completed since 2005 has increased the number and distribution of soil samples that are included in the model. This has led to a reduction in the uncertainties for the land-use effects, meaning all land use transitions, except for those involving *Other land*, are now significant in the multi-comparison sense (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished).

#### *Organic soils*

New Zealand uses the IPCC Tier 1 default value for uncertainty of organic soils under the categories *Forest land*, *Grassland*, *Cropland* and *Settlements*, as given in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (2006a, tables 4.6, 5.6 and 6.3). These values vary from 40 per cent for managed forests to 90 per cent for the other land uses.

Further detail on uncertainty for each land use is discussed in the appropriate category sections.

The same method is used for all years of reporting to ensure time-series consistency.

### 6.3.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

Quality-control and quality-assurance procedures have been adopted for all data collection and data analyses, to be consistent with 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a) and New Zealand's inventory quality-control and quality-assurance plan.

- Details of the quality-management system for data collection, laboratory analyses and database management of the NSD are given in Wilde (2003).
- Recent data collection, analyses and management methods are subject to the soils quality-control and quality-assurance plan.
- The consolidated soils data set used within the Soil CMS has been subject to further quality-assurance procedures (Fraser et al., unpublished).

The Soil CMS model has been subject to various forms of testing, validation and recalibration. Testing of the Soil CMS was completed to evaluate its ability to predict SOC stocks at regional and local scales. The results from the Soil CMS have been compared against independent, stratified soil sampling for South Island low producing grassland (Scott et al., 2002) and for an area of the South Island containing a range of land-cover and soil-climate categories (Tate et al., 2003a, 2003b). A regional-scale

validation exercise has also been performed using the largest climate–soil–land-use combination cell, moist temperate and volcanic × high producing grassland, within dependent random sampling of 12 profiles taken on a fixed grid over a large area (2,000 square kilometres). Mean values derived from the random sampling were well within the 95 per cent confidence limits of the database values (Tate et al., 2005; Wilde et al., 2004). A second study validated the Soil CMS model for a different cell, dry temperate – high-activity clay – low producing grassland, finding no significant differences among field data, calibration data and model estimates (Hedley et al., 2012). Overall, tests have indicated that the Soil CMS estimates SOC stocks reasonably well at a range of scales (Tate et al., 2005).

The system has also been validated for its ability to predict soil carbon changes between land uses at steady state for New Zealand’s main land-use change, *Grassland* converted to planted forest. This was done by comparing the Soil CMS results with estimates based on paired sites (Baisden et al., unpublished(a); Tate et al., 2003a). This validation approach compares two nearby sites that have reasonably uniform morphological properties and were previously under a single land use, for which one site has changed to a different land use and sufficient time has elapsed for it to reach steady state values for soil carbon (Baisden et al., unpublished(a), unpublished(b)). This removes the influence that differing soil types, climatic conditions and previous land-use regimes may have on soil carbon. Therefore, any resulting changes in soil carbon can be attributed to the most recent change in land use. In one study, results indicated that, once a weighting for forest species type was applied to the paired-site data set (to remove potential bias because *Pinus radiata* was under-represented in the analysis), the predictions of mean soil carbon from the Soil CMS model and paired sites were in agreement within 95 per cent confidence intervals (Baisden et al., unpublished(a), unpublished(b)). In a more recent study comparing low producing grassland and pre-1990 planted forests (Hewitt et al., 2012), the measured decrease in SOC under pre-1990 planted forest (–17.4 tonnes ha<sup>-1</sup>) matched that determined by the Soil CMS model (McNeill et al., unpublished). This supported the Soil CMS model estimate (both in magnitude and direction) that forests planted pre-1990 have significantly lower SOC stocks than the low producing grassland and that the sampling depth of 0.3 metres was adequate for the estimation of SOC stock change.

The carbon stock estimates produced by the Soil CMS model reflect the type of soils in New Zealand (over 50 per cent being high activity clay soils) and the history of land use (fairly recent human settlement and forest clearance when compared with many other countries). As a comparison, when New Zealand reported using the Tier 1 default methodology (as in the 2011 submission), low-producing grassland had the second highest SOC stock of all land uses (the highest being high producing grassland), and the SOC stock for low-producing grassland was also higher than for pre-1990 natural forests in that analysis.

### 6.3.5 Source-specific planned improvements

Improvement activities include continuing to source empirical SOC data for under-represented land-use classes and activity data.

## 6.4 Forest land (CRF 4A)

### 6.4.1 Description

In *New Zealand's Initial Report under the Kyoto Protocol* (Ministry for the Environment, 2006a), national forest definition parameters were specified as required by Decision 16/CMP.1 (UNFCCC, 2006). The New Zealand parameters are a minimum area of 1 hectare, a height of 5 metres and a minimum crown cover of 30 per cent. Where the height and canopy cover parameters are not met at the time of mapping, the land has been classified as *Forest land* if the land-management practice(s) and local site conditions (including climate) are such that the forest parameters will be met over a 30- to 40-year timeframe.

New Zealand also uses a minimum forest width of 30 metres from canopy edge to canopy edge. This removes linear shelterbelts from the *Forest land* category as they are not on land managed as forest. The width and height of linear shelterbelts can vary, because they are trimmed and topped from time to time. Further, they form part of non-forest land uses, namely *Cropland* and *Grassland* (as shelter to crops and/or animals).

New Zealand has adopted the definition of managed *Forest land* as provided in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a, p 1.5): “Managed land is land where human interventions and practices have been applied to perform production, ecological or social functions”. Accordingly, all of New Zealand’s forests, both those planted for timber production and natural forests managed for conservation values, are considered managed forests. However, emissions from *Harvested wood products* are now addressed independently (see section 6.10).

*Forest land* is the most significant contributor to carbon stock changes in the LULUCF sector. In 2014, forests covered 36.8 per cent (just under 10 million hectares) of New Zealand’s total land area. In 2014, *Forest land* contributed –23,462.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e of net emissions. This does not include emissions for the *Harvested wood products* pool as these are reported separately within CRF Reporter. The *Harvested wood products* pool and calculation of emissions for this are discussed in section 6.10.

Net emissions from *Forest land* have increased by 5,199.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (18.1 per cent) on the 1990 level of –28,662.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (table 6.4.1).

In 2014, *Forest land remaining forest land* and *Land converted to forest land* were key categories (trend and level assessment).

**Table 6.4.1** New Zealand’s land-use change for the Forest land category, and associated CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions, in 1990 and 2014

Land-use category	Net area as at 1990 (ha)	Net area as at 2014 (ha)	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from 1990 (%)
			1990	2014	
Forest land remaining forest land	8,578,542	9,185,875	–9,498.7	–11,361.6	–19.6
Land converted to forest land	849,464	730,151	–19,163.5	–12,101.3	36.9
<b>Total</b>	<b>9,428,006</b>	<b>9,916,026</b>	<b>–28,662.2</b>	<b>–23,462.9</b>	<b>+18.1</b>

**Note:** Net area in 1990 is as at 1 January 1990, net area in 2014 is as at 31 December. The area of *Land converted to forest* includes land converted up to 28 years prior, and net area values include land in a state of conversion (due to land-use change prior to 1990) and afforestation since 1990. Net emission estimates are for the whole year indicated. Columns may not total due to rounding.

For reporting under the Convention and the Kyoto Protocol for *Forest land*, New Zealand uses three *Forest land* types: pre-1990 natural forest (predominantly native forest), pre-1990 planted forest (predominantly *Pinus radiata*) and post-1989 forest (natural and planted forests established after 31 December 1989). The definitions used for mapping these land uses are given in table 6.2.2.

While the change in area between 1990 and 2014 is only small, the change in emissions for this land is large. This is because the level of harvesting has increased between 1990 and 2014 as the forests have reached maturity. The change in the amount of harvesting is displayed in figure 6.4.4 below.

Table 6.4.2 shows land-use change by forest land type since 1990 and the associated CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from carbon stock change only (excludes non-carbon emissions). Again, the change in the amount of harvesting is reflected in the change in net emissions from 1990 in the pre-1990 planted forest land use. The figures for post-1989 forest also vary greatly between 1990 and 2014 because in 1990 there was only one year's worth of planting contributing to the emissions figures whereas by 2014 there is much more land and a greater biomass on this land.

**Table 6.4.2** Change in land area and associated CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from carbon stock change between 1990 and 2014 for New Zealand's Forest land

Land-use	Net area in 1990 (ha)	Net area in 2014 (ha)	Change from 1990 (%)	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> only)		Change from 1990 (%)
				1990	2014	
Pre-1990 natural forest	7,902,180	7,835,166	-0.8	-6,356.2	-6,157.8	-3.1
Pre-1990 planted forest	1,525,825	1,435,285	-5.9	-22,544.3	+128.8	-100.6
Post-1989 forest	0	645,575	NA	78.9	-17,534.4	-22,313.5
<b>Total</b>	<b>9,428,006</b>	<b>9,916,026</b>	<b>+5.2</b>	<b>-28,821.6</b>	<b>-23,563.4</b>	<b>-18.2</b>

**Note:** Net area in 1990 is as at 1 January 1990, net area in 2014 is as at 31 December. Net area values include land in a state of conversion to forest (due to land-use change prior to 1990) and afforestation since 1990. Net emission estimates are for the whole year indicated. Columns may not total due to rounding. Emissions associated with the conversion of forest to other land uses are reported in the land-use category the land is converted to.

Table 6.4.3 shows New Zealand's carbon stock change by carbon pool within the *Forest land* category from 1990 to 2014. From 1990 to 2014, the total carbon stock stored in *Forest land* had increased by 201,900.9 kt C, equivalent to emissions of -740,303.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub> since 1990.

**Table 6.4.3** New Zealand's net carbon stock change by carbon pool for the Forest land category from 1990 to 2014

Land use	Net carbon stock change 1990–2014 (kt C)				Emissions 1990–2014 (kt CO <sub>2</sub> )
	Living biomass	Dead organic matter	Soils	Total	
Pre-1990 natural forest	40,568.8	2,164.0	-145.1	42,587.7	-156,155.0
Pre-1990 planted forest	78,312.5	16,654.2	-4,132.7	99,833.9	-333,057.5
Post-1989 forest	64,512.4	10,534.6	-6,567.8	68,479.3	-251,090.6
<b>Total</b>	<b>183,393.7</b>	<b>29,352.8</b>	<b>-10,845.7</b>	<b>201,900.9</b>	<b>-740,303.1</b>

**Note:** Emissions associated with the conversion of forest are reported in the land-use category the land is converted to. Columns may not total due to rounding.



### Pre-1990 natural forest

Pre-1990 natural forest is the term used to distinguish New Zealand's native and unplanted (self-sown or naturally regenerated) forests that existed prior to 1990 from pre-1990 planted and post-1989 forests. The land use includes both mature forest and areas of regenerating vegetation that have the potential to return to forest under the management regime that existed in 1990. Pre-1990 natural forest ecosystems comprise a range of indigenous and some naturalised exotic species. In New Zealand, two principal types of natural forest exist: beech forests (mainly *Fuscospora* and *Lophozonia* species) and podocarp–broadleaf forests. In addition, a wide range of seral plant communities fit into the natural forest land use where they have the potential to succeed to forest *in situ*. At present, New Zealand has just over 7.8 million hectares (29.1 per cent of land area) of pre-1990 natural forest (including these successional communities).

### Pre-1990 planted forest

New Zealand has a substantial estate of planted forests created specifically for timber-supply purposes. In 2014, pre-1990 planted forests covered an estimated 1.44 million hectares of New Zealand (5.3 per cent of the total land area). New Zealand's planted forests are intensively managed and there are well-established data on the estate's extent and characteristics. Having a renewable timber resource has allowed New Zealand to protect and sustainably manage its pre-1990 natural forests. *Pinus radiata* is the dominant species, making up about 90 per cent of the planted forest area. These forests are usually composed of stands of trees of a single age class, and all forests are subject to relatively standard silvicultural management regimes.

### Post-1989 forest

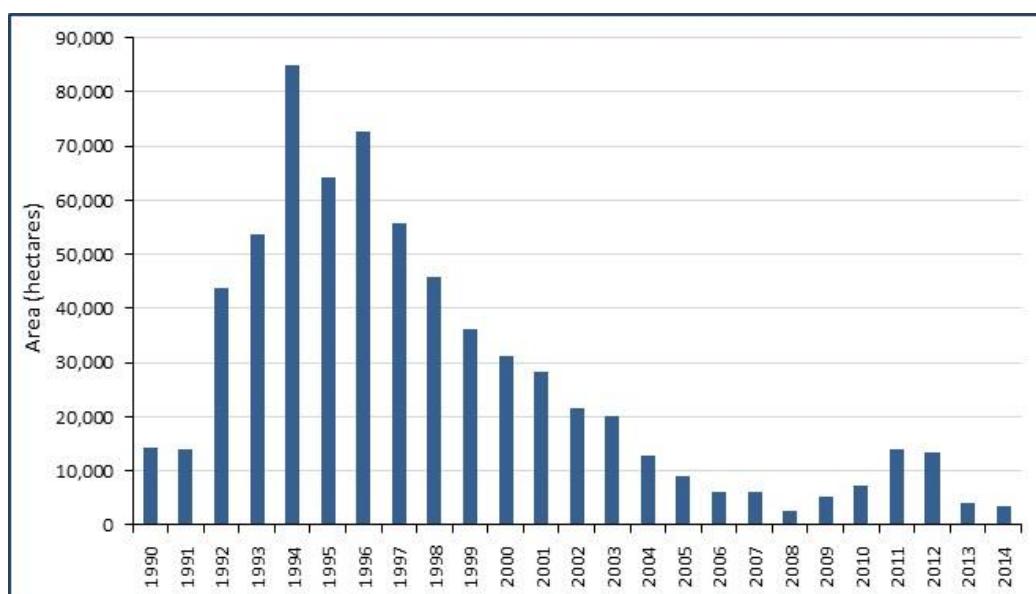
Between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2014, the net area of forest established as a result of reforestation activities was 645,575 hectares (taking into account deforestation of post-1989 forests). It is estimated that 93.6 per cent of this forest type is planted forest, with the remaining area comprising natural forest. *Pinus radiata* comprises 89 per cent of the planted tree species in this forest type, with Douglas fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*) and *Eucalyptus* species making up most of the remainder (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014).

The new forest planting rate (afforestation) between 1990 and 2014 was, on average, 26,809 hectares per year. New planting rates were high from 1992 to 1998 averaging 60,112 hectares per year (figure 6.4.1). This followed a change in the taxation regime, an unprecedented price spike for forest products with subsequent favourable publicity, a government focus on forestry as an instrument for regional development and the conclusion of the state forest assets sale. The removal of agricultural subsidies and the generally poor performance of the New Zealand and international share markets also encouraged investors to seek alternatives (Rhodes and Novis, 2002).

From 1996, the rate of new planting declined, reaching an estimated low of 2,634 hectares in 2008. In 2014, it is provisionally estimated that 3,571 hectares of new plantation forest were established. This compares with around 13,600 hectares of new annual planting in 2011 and 2012. The increase in planting between 2008 and 2012 is largely attributable to the NZ ETS (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2011), Afforestation Grant Scheme (Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, 2009) and Permanent Forest Sink Initiative (Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, 2008), which have been introduced by the New Zealand Government to encourage new planting and regeneration of natural ecosystems.

There are differences in the area defined and reported as planted forest for Convention on Climate Change reporting and the area captured by the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014) from which the new planting statistics are sourced. Convention on Climate Change reporting uses a gross stocked area standard, which includes forest tracks, skid sites and unstocked areas. The National Exotic Forest Description reports to a net stocked area standard. To account for these area differences, the net productive forest area has been identified and modelled separately. An unstocked area component is added to the new planting statistic between 2008 and 2014 to maintain consistency with the mapped area used prior to 2008. This ensures the planted forest areas used for Convention on Climate Change reporting are consistent with those reported by the Ministry for Primary Industries and time-series consistency is maintained for Convention on Climate Change reporting. The individual emission factors for the productive and unstocked areas are derived from appropriate plots in the national plot network, as described below in section 6.4.2.

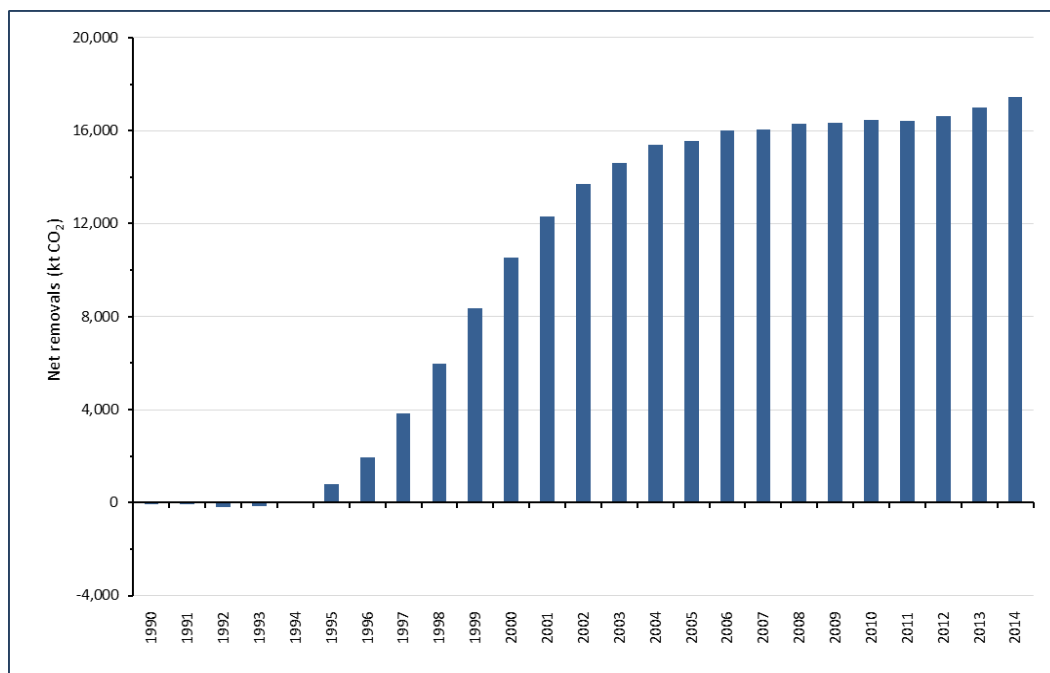
**Figure 6.4.1 Annual areas of afforestation/reforestation in New Zealand from 1990 to 2014**



**Note:** Annual planting estimates are derived from annual surveys of forest nurseries, as published in the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014) and have been scaled using a ratio derived from the LUCAS mapping of post-1989 forest area.

Post-1989 forests did not become a net sink until 1995 (figure 6.4.2). This is due to the emissions from loss of biomass carbon stocks associated with the previous land use and the change (loss) of soil carbon with a land-use change to forestry, outweighing removals by forest growth.

**Figure 6.4.2 New Zealand's net carbon dioxide removals by post-1989 forests from 1990 to 2014**



### Deforestation

In 2014, an estimated 9,632 hectares of *Forest land* were converted to other land uses, primarily *Grassland*. Table 6.4.4 shows the areas of *Forest land* subject to deforestation in 2014 and since 1990. The land uses that *Forest land* has been converted to following deforestation are shown in tables 6.2.6 and 6.2.7.

**Table 6.4.4 New Zealand's forest land subject to deforestation, 1990 and 2014**

Land use	Area of forest in 1990 (hectares)	Deforestation since 1990		Deforestation in 2014	
		Area (hectares)	Proportion of 1990 area (%)	Area (hectares)	Proportion of 1990 area (%)
Pre-1990 natural forest	7,902,180	45,757	0.58	1,632	0.02
Pre-1990 planted forest	1,525,825	112,002	7.34	6,300	0.41
Post-1989 forest	0	24,657	NA	1,700	NA
<b>Total</b>	<b>9,428,006</b>	<b>182,415</b>	<b>1.93</b>	<b>9,632</b>	<b>0.10</b>

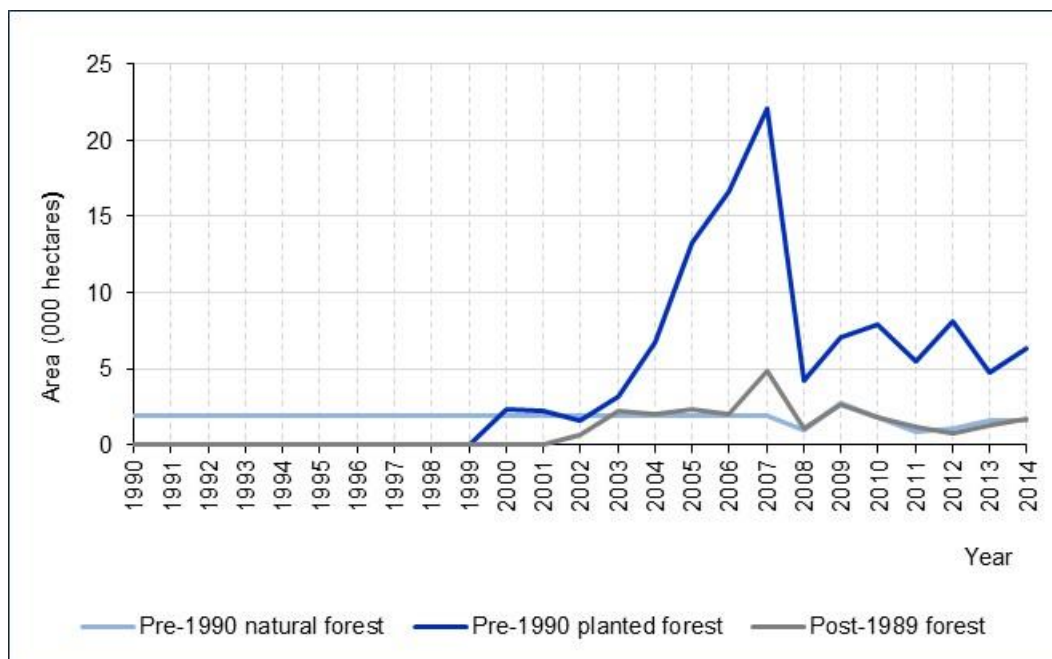
**Note:** NA = not applicable. The 2014 areas are as at 31 December 2014; 1990 areas are as at 1 January 1990 and, therefore, differ from 1990 area values in the CRF tables, which are as at 31 December 1990. Columns may not total due to rounding.

The conversion of *Forest land* to *Grassland* is due in part to the relative profitability of some forms of pastoral farming (particularly dairy farming) compared with forestry.

Figure 6.4.3 illustrates the increase in planted forest deforestation that occurred leading up to 2008 and the decrease after the introduction of the NZ ETS in 2008.

During the first Kyoto Protocol commitment period (2008–12), it was expected that the level of deforestation would continue to be less than that seen prior to the introduction of the NZ ETS in 2008 (Manley, 2009). However, since the introduction of the NZ ETS, the carbon price has been in steady decline and has not impeded deforestation as much as predicted. The low carbon price has reduced the liability on forest owners for deforestation. Consequently, more deforestation has occurred since 2008 than previously expected.

Figure 6.4.3 New Zealand's area of deforestation since 1990, by Forest land category



As there are no data on the deforestation profile for pre-1990 natural forests between 1990 and 2007, the total area of deforestation detected over this period is allocated evenly across the years. The rate of pre-1990 natural forest deforestation has been confirmed from 2008 to 2012 through satellite image mapping of deforestation (see figure 6.2.5).

New Zealand assumes instant emissions of all biomass carbon at the time of deforestation, based on the following:

- the majority of deforestation since 2000 has resulted from land conversion to *Grassland*, leading to the rapid removal of all biomass as the land is prepared for farming
- it is not practical to estimate the emission of residues following the deforestation activity, given the rapid conversion from one land use to another and multiple methods of removing residues. Further estimating residue biomass and decay rates for multiple deposal methods is difficult and costly.

However, estimates of biomass burning emissions associated with deforestation are provided in the Inventory (see section 6.11.5).

Soil carbon changes associated with deforestation are modelled over a 20-year period using a linear change profile (section 6.3).

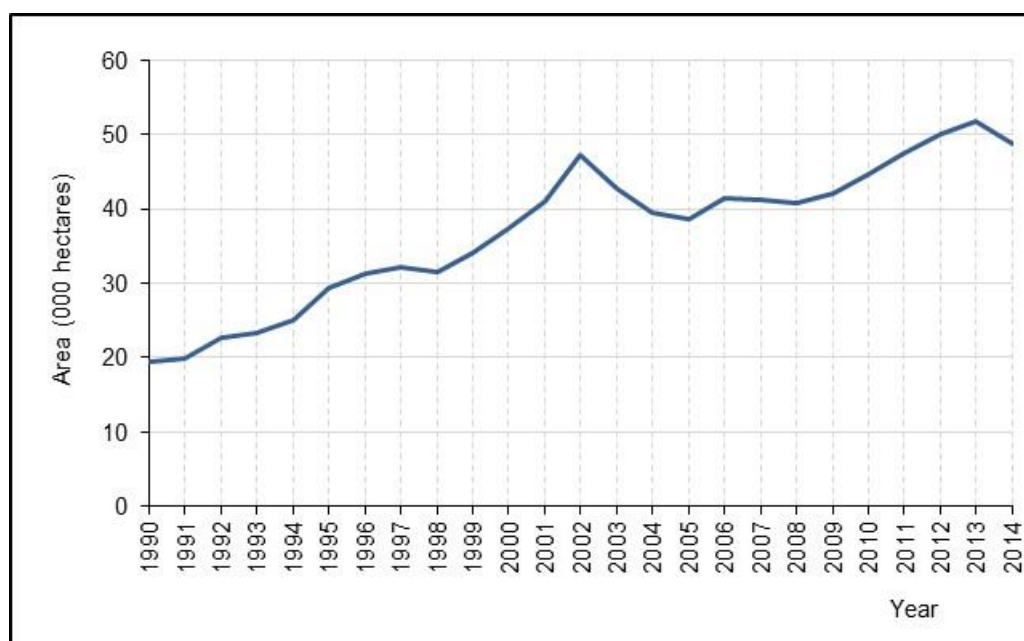
These deforestation emissions are reported in the relevant 'land converted to' category, as are all emissions from land-use change. See sections 6.2.2 and 11.3.3 for further information on deforestation.

### Harvesting

The estimated area of pre-1990 planted forest harvested each year between 1990 and 2009 is based on the harvested area reported in the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014). Roundwood statistics (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015) are used where an increase in reported harvest volume is not consistent with harvest area reported in the National Exotic Forest Description (as in 2010 and 2011) and where published area data are not yet available (as in 2014). In these situations,

a combination of roundwood statistics, and the ratio of roundwood volume-to-area harvested over the five-year period 2009–13, is used to estimate the area harvested in 2010, 2011 and 2014 from the volume of roundwood removals reported.

**Figure 6.4.4 New Zealand's area of planted forest harvest (inclusive of deforestation) since 1990**



There are differences in the area defined and reported as planted forest for Convention on Climate Change reporting and the area captured by the National Exotic Forest Description from which the harvesting statistics are sourced. Convention on Climate Change reporting uses a gross stocked area standard, which includes forest tracks, skid sites and unstocked areas. The National Exotic Forest Description generally uses a net stocked area standard. To account for these area differences, the net planted forest area for Convention on Climate Change reporting has been identified and modelled separately. This ensures the harvesting data used for Convention on Climate Change reporting are consistent with those reported by the Ministry for Primary Industries.

The total area harvested is then split by forest type.

- Pre-1990 planted forest harvesting: This was estimated as the difference between total harvesting (based on statistics from the Ministry for Primary Industries, as outlined above) and the amount of post-1989 forest harvesting estimated.
- Post-1989 forest harvesting: There is no published information available for the area of post-1989 forest harvesting in New Zealand. Post-1989 forest harvesting is estimated from the harvested area mapped between 2008 and 2012. There is currently no mapped estimate for 2013 and 2014 post-1989 forest harvesting, therefore, the average harvest between 2008 and 2012 is used.

In 2014, it is estimated that 0.07 per cent of New Zealand's total forest timber production was from the harvesting of natural forests (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015).

No timber is legally harvested from New Zealand's publicly owned natural forests (an area approximately 5.5 million hectares in size) except in exceptional circumstances where legislation allows. On 17 April 2014, Cyclone Ita caused significant windfall damage to forests on the West Coast of the South Island. The West Coast Wind-blown Timber (Conservation Lands) Bill 2014 was created to allow the removal of timber from trees that were irreversibly damaged by Cyclone Ita. The Bill does not allow timber

removal from ecological areas, national parks, the Waitangiroto Nature Reserve and land covered by Te Wāhipounamu (the South West New Zealand World Heritage Area). The timber removal must be completed within a five-year period and there are restrictions on the amount of timber allowed to be salvaged from any particular area. The timber removed under the Bill has not resulted in an increase in natural forest harvest volume in 2014. Most other harvesting of natural forests is required by law to be undertaken on a sustainable basis.

Any harvesting that occurs in natural forests is captured within the natural forest carbon stock and stock change estimates.

## 6.4.2 Methodological issues

### Forest land remaining forest land

Only pre-1990 natural forest and pre-1990 planted forest are described in this section because post-1989 forest is included in the *Land converted to forest land* category. Land areas converted to post-1989 forest had been in that land use for a maximum of 24 years in 2014 so are still within the *Land converted to forest land* category, given New Zealand has chosen 28 years as the time it takes for land to reach a state of equilibrium (this is the average age at which the majority of planted radiata pine forests are harvested (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014)). Where there has been land-use change between natural forest and planted forest, the associated carbon changes are reported under *Forest land remaining forest land*.

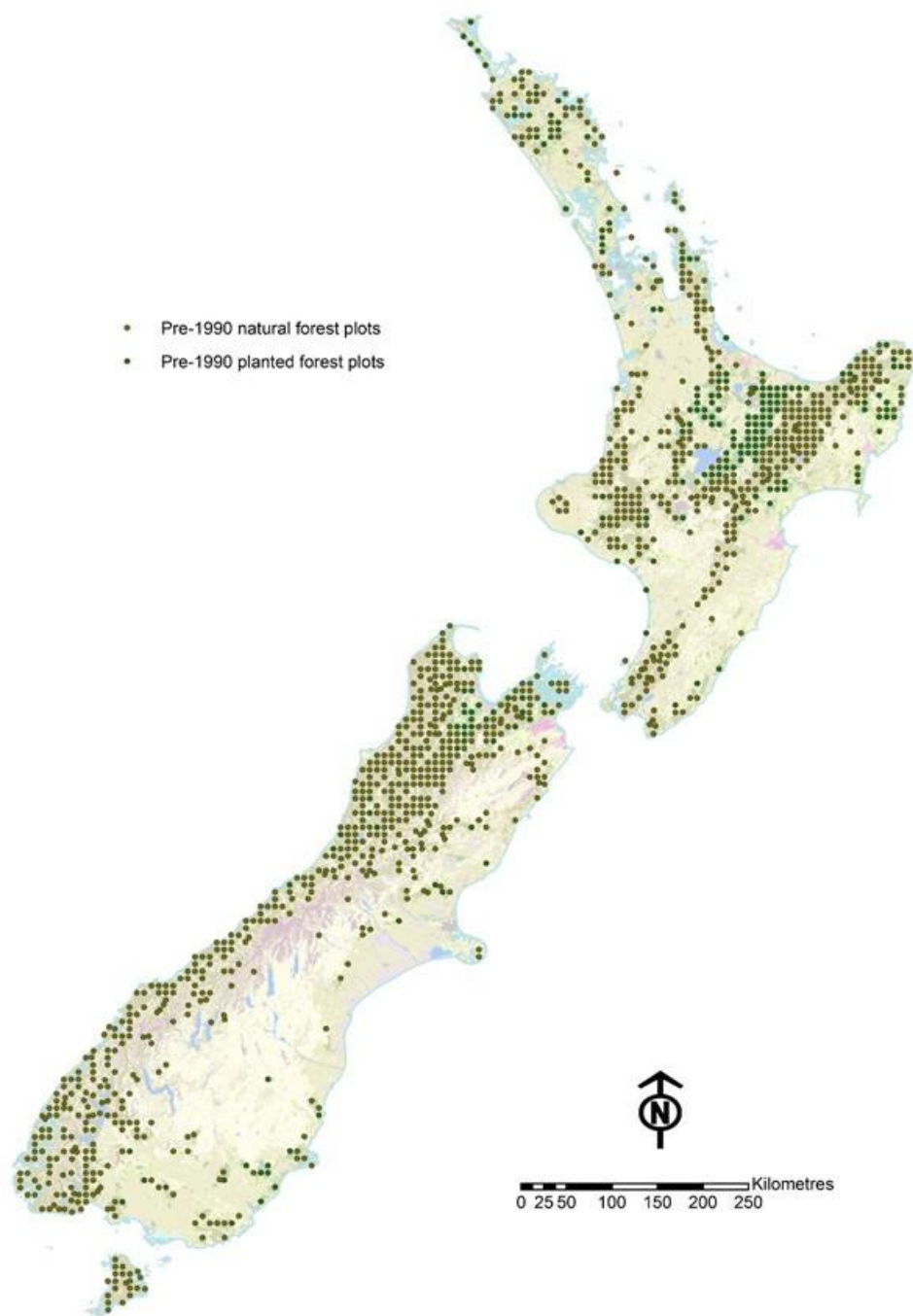
New Zealand has established a sampling framework for forest inventory purposes based on an 8-kilometre national grid system. The grid has a randomly selected origin and provides an unbiased framework for establishing plots for field and/or Light Detection and Ranging (LiDAR) measurements. The network is subdivided into a 4-kilometre grid for measurement of post-1989 forest. Figure 6.4.5 shows the distribution of the pre-1990 natural and planted forest carbon monitoring plots throughout New Zealand.

### *Living biomass*

Living biomass is separated into two carbon pools.

- Above-ground biomass: The carbon content of individual trees and shrubs is calculated using species-specific allometric relationships between diameter, height and wood density (for trees), a non-specific conversion factor with diameter and height (for tree ferns) or volume and biomass (for shrubs) (Beets et al., 2012b; Holdaway et al., unpublished(b)). Shrub volumes are converted to carbon stocks using species and/or site-specific conversion factors, determined from the destructive harvesting of reference samples.
- Below-ground biomass: This is derived from above-ground biomass and is assumed to be 25 per cent of above-ground biomass (or 20 per cent of total biomass). This value is based on a review of studies that report root to total biomass ratios of 9 per cent to 33 per cent (Coomes et al., 2002).

Figure 6.4.5 Location of New Zealand's pre-1990 forest carbon monitoring plots



### *Pre-1990 natural forest*

#### **Plot network**

A national monitoring programme designed to enable unbiased estimates of carbon stock and change for New Zealand's natural forests was developed between 1998 and 2001 (Coomes et al., 2002). Permanent sample plots of 0.04 hectares nested inside 0.13 hectares were installed systematically on the 8-kilometre grid across New Zealand's natural forests (see figure 6.4.5) and these were first measured over five years between 2002 and 2007.

The plots were sampled using a method designed specifically for the purpose of calculating carbon stocks (Payton et al., 2004).

Re-measurement of the plot network provides repeat measures data suitable for calculating carbon stock change in natural forest. The first re-measurement of the plot network has been completed, with plots re-measured over five years between 2009 and 2014 following methodology revised for this purpose (Ministry for the Environment, unpublished). The measurement programme is planned to continue at a reduced frequency on a 10-year cycle. The full set of plots will be measured across a period of 10 years starting in 2014.

At each plot, data are collected to calculate the volumes of trees, shrubs and dead organic matter present. These measurements are then used to estimate the carbon stocks for the following biomass pools:

- living biomass (comprising above-ground biomass and below-ground biomass)
- dead organic matter (comprising dead wood and litter).

Table 6.4.5 summarises the method used to calculate the carbon stock in each biomass pool from the information collected at each plot.

**Table 6.4.5 Summary of methods used to calculate New Zealand's natural forest biomass carbon stock from plot data**

Pool		Method	Source
<b>Living biomass</b>	Above-ground biomass	Plot measurements; allometric equations	Holdaway et al. (unpublished(b))
	Below-ground biomass	Estimated at 20 per cent of total living biomass	Coomes et al. (2002)
<b>Dead organic matter</b>	Dead wood	Plot measurements; allometric equations	Holdaway et al. (unpublished(b))
	Litter	Plot samples; laboratory analysis of samples collected at plots	Holdaway et al. (unpublished(b)); Garrett (unpublished)

### Dead organic matter

Dead organic matter is separated into two carbon pools.

- **Dead wood:** The carbon content of dead standing trees is determined in the same way as live trees but excludes branch and foliage biomass calculations. The carbon content of the fallen wood and stumps is derived from the volume of the piece of wood, its species (if able to be identified) and what stage of decay it is at. Dead wood comprises woody debris with a diameter greater than 10 centimetres.
- **Litter:** The carbon content of the fine debris is calculated by laboratory analysis of sampled material. Litter comprises fine woody debris (dead wood from 2.5 centimetres to 10 centimetres in diameter), the litter (all material less than 2.5 centimetres in diameter) and the fermented humic horizons. Samples were taken at approximately one-third of the natural forest plots.

### Carbon stock change

Carbon stock change in natural forest is calculated as the difference in carbon stock at time two minus time one. This is calculated for each plot, and the mean change across all plots is used as the national average. With the completion of the first re-measurement of the plot network, New Zealand now has a full inventory of pre-1990 natural forest at two points in time. The average measurement date of the first point is 2004 and average measurement date of the second point is 2011.



Between 2002–07 and 2009–14, the regenerating forest component of New Zealand’s pre-1990 natural forest was a net sink of carbon, sequestering 1.39 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> (95 per cent confidence interval 0.84 to 1.94) (Holdaway et al., unpublished(b)). The data are extrapolated back to 1990 and forward to the current inventory year to calculate stock changes in for all years. Due to the dominance of tall forest types, the combined overall net change across all pre-1990 natural forest was indistinguishable from zero (+0.34 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> (95 per cent confidence interval –0.09 to 0.77); Holdaway et al., unpublished(b)). Carbon stock change in regenerating forest was driven primarily by an increase in live above-ground biomass of 1.06 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> (95 per cent confidence interval 0.65 to 1.47) (Holdaway et al., unpublished(b)).

### **Soil organic carbon**

Mineral SOC stocks in *Pre-1990 natural forest land remaining pre-1990 natural forest land* are estimated using a Tier 2 method. The steady state mineral SOC stock in pre-1990 natural forest is estimated to be 92.25 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (table 6.3.2).

For organic soils, IPCC good practice guidance is limited to the estimation of carbon emissions associated with the drainage of organic soils in managed forests (IPCC, 2006a, section 4.2.3.1). In New Zealand, natural forests are not drained and, therefore, oxidation processes associated with drainage are not occurring. It is therefore assumed that there are no carbon emissions from organic soils in *Pre-1990 natural forest land remaining pre-1990 natural forest land*.

### *Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for pre-1990 natural forest*

#### **Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation of forest land and other land**

New Zealand activity data on nitrogen fertilisation are not currently disaggregated by land use, and, therefore, all *Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation of forest land and other land* are reported in the Agriculture sector under the category *Direct soil emissions*.

### *Pre-1990 planted forest*

All planted forest land established prior to 1990, whether established for wood production or ecosystem services, is included as pre-1990 planted forest. This category also includes areas that were natural forest in 1990 but have since been planted with exotic forest. The emissions associated with this area are calculated as the removal of biomass associated with pre-1990 natural forest and the subsequent growth of pre-1990 planted forest. The pre-1990 planted forest yield table best represents the growth on ex-natural forest land because it remains in the *Forest land* category. It has been demonstrated in the development of the post-1989 forest yield table that forests planted on to grassland are more productive than those planted on to forest land (Paul et al., unpublished(a)).

#### **Pre-1990 planted forest inventory**

New Zealand’s pre-1990 planted forest was sampled in 2010. The analysis of the data collected has provided a plot-based estimate of carbon stock and mean carbon density within this forest type (Beets et al., 2012a). The pre-1990 planted forest inventory is closely linked, in terms of design and methodology, with the post-1989 planted forest inventory described later in this section.

For the pre-1990 planted forest inventory, 192 circular 0.06-hectare plots (see figure 6.4.5) were established on a systematic 8-kilometre grid consistent with that used for all forest subcategories. These plots were ground measured using procedures

described in Payton et al. (unpublished(b)). Stand records and ground measurements were recorded between June and September 2010 at each plot. Measurements included: tree age; stocking (stems per hectare); stem diameters at breast height of live and dead trees; a sample of tree total heights for each tree species; pruned heights; and the timing of pruning and thinning activities. Ground plot centres were located using a 12-channel differential global positioning system (GPS) for accurate LiDAR co-location and relocation for future measurements (Beets et al., 2012a).

Airborne scanning LiDAR data were collected from 893 plots, including those that were ground measured. The LiDAR-only plots are located on a 1 kilometre (north–south) by 8 kilometre (east–west) grid within the mapped area of pre-1990 planted forest (Beets et al., 2012a). LiDAR data from pre-1990 planted forests are not included in this submission but are expected to be incorporated at a later date to improve the precision of the estimates.

### **Living biomass and dead organic matter**

The crop tree plot data collected from the planted forest inventories were modelled using a forest carbon modelling system developed for the two most common plantation tree species in New Zealand (the Forest Carbon Predictor, version 4.1; Beets and Kimberley, unpublished). To enable predictions of carbon stocks and changes in New Zealand's planted forests, this system integrates:

- the 300 Index growth model (Kimberley and Dean, 2006) for *Pinus radiata*
- the 500 Index growth model for Douglas-fir (Knowles, 2005)
- a wood density model (Beets et al., 2007)
- a stand tending model (Beets and Kimberley, unpublished)
- the C\_Change carbon allocation model (Beets et al., 1999).

The individual components of the Forest Carbon Predictor are explained below and illustrated in figure 6.4.6.

**The 300 Index and 500 Index growth models** produce a productivity index for forest plots derived from stand parameters. These stand parameters include: stand age, mean top height, basal area, stocking and stand silvicultural history. Plot latitude and altitude are also required to run the models. The growth models use these parameters to predict stem volume under bark over a full rotation (planting to harvest). A specific productivity index is produced for each plot, which is then used to estimate the total live and dead stem volume by annual increment. The growth models account for past and future silviculture treatments using plot data, information on past silvicultural treatments and assumptions of future management events based on plot observations and standard regimes (Beets and Kimberley, unpublished).

**The wood density model** within the Forest Carbon Predictor uses site mean annual temperature, soil nitrogen fertility, ring age and stocking to determine the mean density of stem wood growth sheaths produced annually in *Pinus radiata*. Wood density is an important variable in the estimation of carbon. Of the parameters entered into the wood density model, temperature and stand age have the greatest influence on wood density, followed by site fertility and stocking. The combined result of these individual effects can be large, as shown in table 6.4.6 (Beets et al., 2007).

**Table 6.4.6 Influence of individual site and management factors on predicted wood density for New Zealand planted forest**

Factor affecting wood density	Range in predicted density	
	(kg m <sup>-3</sup> )	(% difference)
Temperature: 8°C versus 16°C	359–439	22
Age: 10-year-old versus 30-year-old	380–446	17
C/N ratio: 12 versus 25	384–418	9
Stocking: 200 versus 500 stems ha <sup>-1</sup>	395–411	4

**The stand tending model:** New Zealand’s plantation forests are intensively managed and, therefore, pruning and thinning provide the majority of the inputs to the dead wood and litter pools. The Forest Carbon Predictor requires silvicultural history inputs to predict changes between biomass pools over time. The information required includes initial stocking, the timing of management events, stocking following each thinning operation and the pruned height and number of stems pruned for each pruning lift. Information on silvicultural events prior to the plot measurement date is normally gathered from forest owners but sometimes these data are incomplete. A history module has been incorporated into the Forest Carbon Predictor that makes use of existing data to identify potential gaps in the stand history. Within the history module, assumptions are made to complete the stand history based on field observations, standard management regimes and known silviculture to date (Beets and Kimberley, unpublished). The history module enables reasonable estimates of stand history and, therefore, biomass transfers between pools resulting from past silvicultural events.

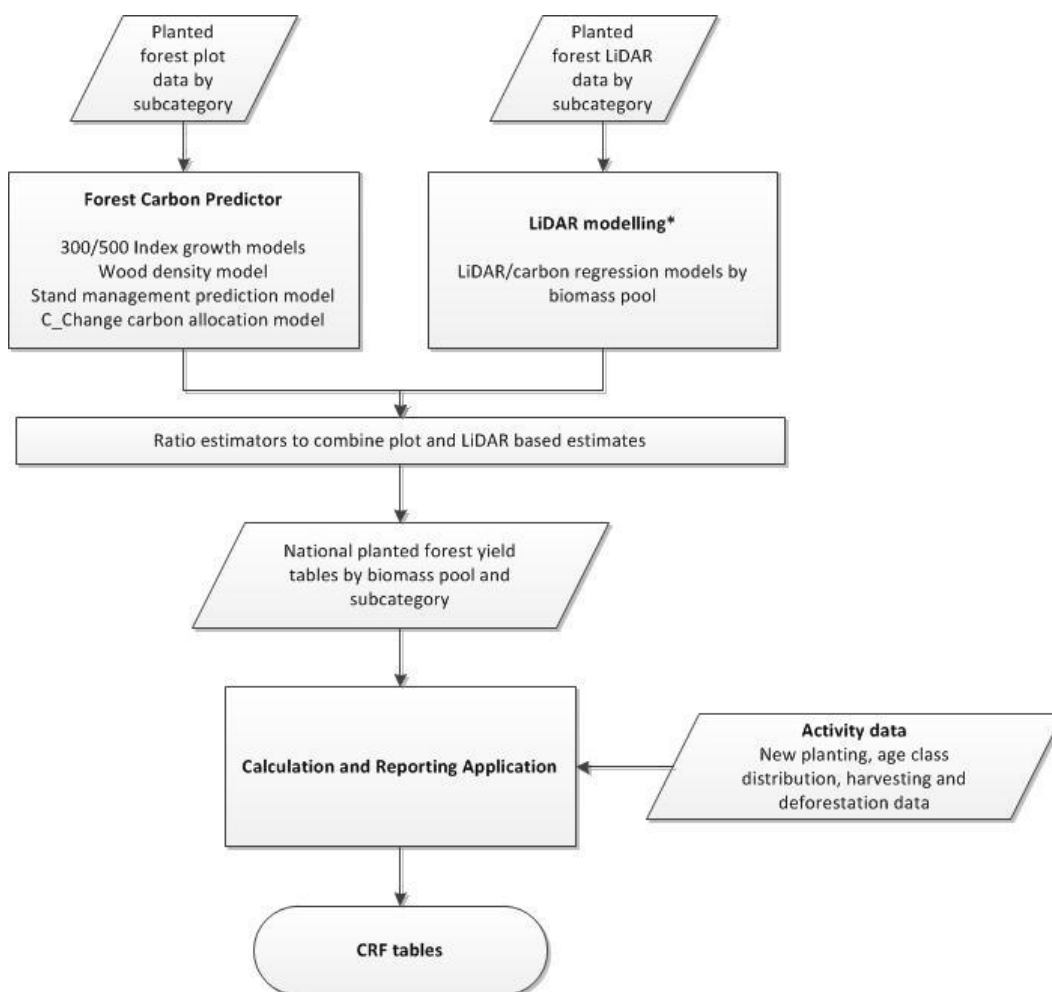
**The C\_Change carbon allocation model** is integrated into the Forest Carbon Predictor and is designed to apportion carbon to needles, branches, stems, roots and reproductive parts via growth partitioning functions. Dead wood and litter pools are estimated by accounting for losses to the live pools from natural mortality, disease effects on needle retention, branch and crown mortality and silvicultural management activities, for example, pruning and thinning. Component-specific and temperature-dependent decay functions are used to estimate losses of carbon to the atmosphere (Beets et al., 1999). The Forest Carbon Predictor also takes into account biomass removals during production thinning.

The individual plot yield curves generated by the Forest Carbon Predictor are combined into estimates of above-ground live biomass, below-ground live biomass, dead wood and litter in an area-weighted and age-based carbon yield table for the productive area of each type of planted forest. Plots that are located outside the productive area within the mapped forest boundary are used to provide emission factors for unstocked areas in post-1989 forest and pre-1990 planted forest (Paul et al., unpublished(b)).

Below-ground biomass is derived from the above-ground biomass estimates. For plantation crop trees, below-ground biomass is assumed to be 15 per cent to 20 per cent of total production, depending on stand age (Beets et al., 1999). The ratio for non-crop trees and shrubs is 4:1 (Coomes et al., 2002).

The carbon content of the dead wood pool within rotation is estimated using the Forest Carbon Predictor model as described above. Immediately following harvesting, 30 per cent of the above-ground biomass pool is transferred to the dead wood pool; the other 70 per cent is instantaneously emitted. All material in the dead wood and litter pools is decayed using an empirically derived, temperature-dependent decay profile as described in Garrett et al. (2010).

**Figure 6.4.6 New Zealand's planted forest inventory modelling process**



**Note:** \*LiDAR used only in post-1989 planted forests for this submission.

For shrubs and non-crop tree species measured within the planted forest plot network, the carbon content is estimated using species-specific allometric equations. These equations estimate carbon content from diameter and height measurements, and wood density by species (Beets et al., 2012a).

The carbon stock in pre-1990 planted forest as at 31 December 2012, estimated directly from the national plot network, is  $154.95 \pm 15.72$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (at the 95 per cent confidence interval) (Paul et al., unpublished(a)<sup>41</sup>).

### Soil organic carbon

SOC stocks in *Pre-1990 planted forest land remaining pre-1990 planted forest* are estimated using a Tier 2 method for mineral soils and a Tier 1 method for organic soils (section 6.3). The steady state mineral SOC stock in pre-1990 planted forest is estimated to be 92.44 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (table 6.3.2).

<sup>41</sup> Note this value varies slightly from that published in Paul et al. (unpublished(a)) as the carbon fraction has been updated from that used in Paul et al. (unpublished(a)) to match updated guidance in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (table 4.3, IPCC, 2006a).

The IPCC default emission factor for organic soils under planted forest is 0.68 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> per annum (table 6.3.3). Soil carbon change with harvesting is not explicitly estimated because the long-term SOC stock for this land use includes any emissions associated with harvesting.

#### *Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for pre-1990 planted forest*

##### **Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation of forest land and other land**

New Zealand activity data on nitrogen fertilisation are not currently disaggregated by land use and, therefore, all *Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation of forest land and other land* are reported in the Agriculture sector under the category *Direct soils emissions*.

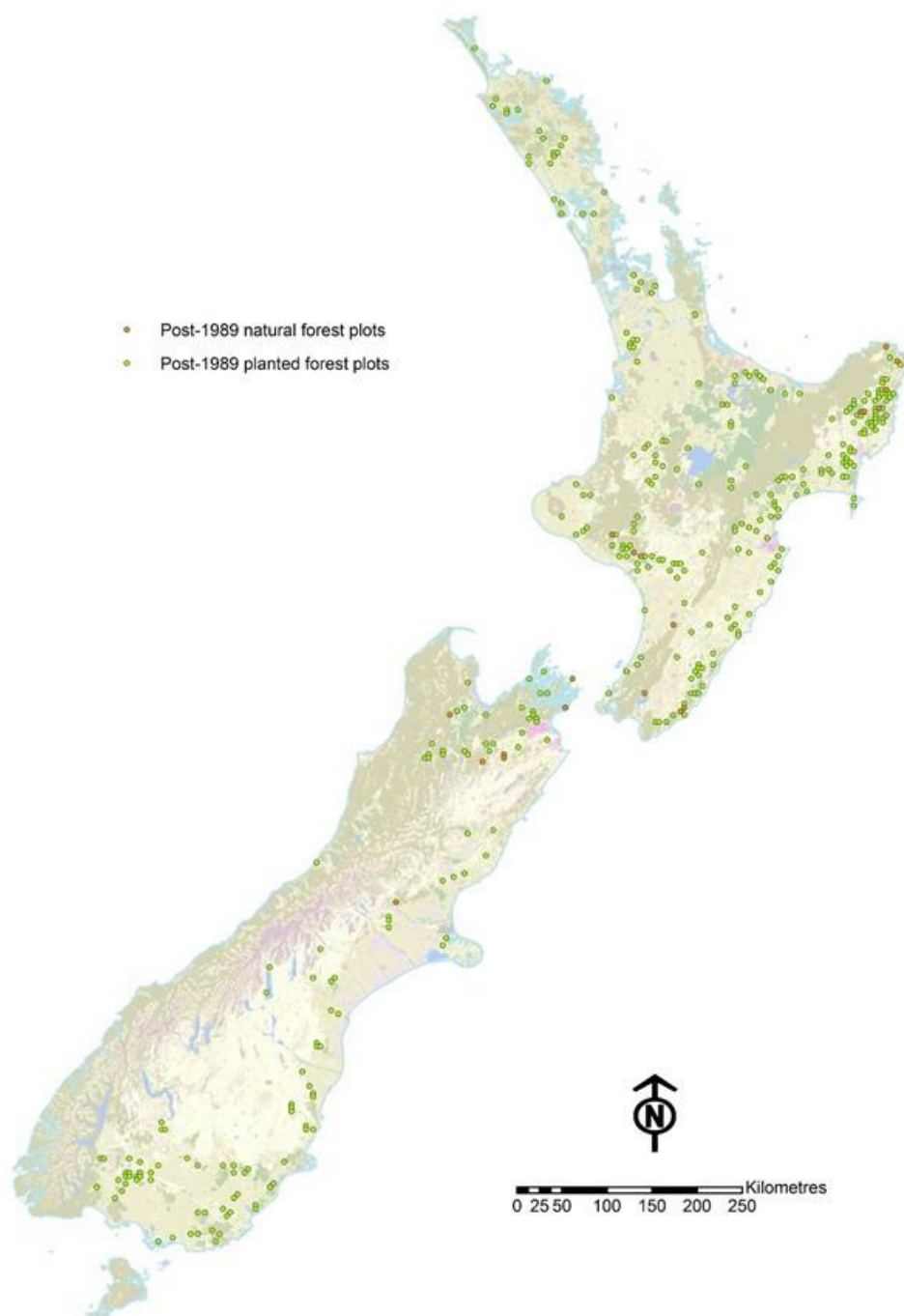
#### **Land converted to forest land**

All *Land converted to forest land* since 1 January 1990, either by planting or as a result of human-induced changes in land-management practice (e.g., removing grazing stock and actively facilitating the regeneration of tree species), is included as post-1989 forest. post-1989 forest is split into two divisions for calculating emissions and removals: post-1989 natural forest and post-1989 planted forest. Reporting is at the aggregate level of post-1989 forest in the Inventory.

When non-forest land is converted to forest land, all living biomass that was present at the time of forest establishment is assumed to be instantly emitted as a result of forest establishment preparation. Between 1990 and 2014, approximately 61 per cent of the non-forest land converted to post-1989 forest has been from low producing grassland, with 23 per cent converted from grassland with woody biomass and a further 19 per cent converted from high producing grassland. Grassland with woody biomass provides the largest source of emissions associated with land-use change to forest because of the amount of biomass present prior to land-use conversion.

New Zealand's post-1989 forests have been sampled on a systematic 4-kilometre grid-based plot network consistent with that used for the other forest types, as shown in figure 6.4.7. Sampling includes both post-1989 planted forests and post-1989 natural forest and the method is described below.

Figure 6.4.7 Location of New Zealand's post-1989 forest plots



#### *Post-1989 planted forests*

All forest land planted since 1 January 1990, whether established for wood production or soil control purposes, is included as post-1989 forest.

#### **Living biomass and dead organic matter**

A plot-based forest inventory system has been developed for carbon estimation in New Zealand's post-1989 planted forest (see Beets et al., 2011a). The majority of post-1989 forests in New Zealand are privately owned and access could not be guaranteed at the beginning of the inventory. Initially, a double-sampling approach involving LiDAR

was employed to reduce the possibility of sampling bias arising from unmeasured plots (Stephens et al., 2012). In practice, access to privately owned forests was generally unrestricted so LiDAR was then used to improve the precision of the carbon stock estimates using a ratio estimator procedure.

In the post-1989 planted forest inventory, circular 0.06 hectares of permanent sample plots have been established within forests on a systematic 4-kilometre grid coincident with that used for the pre-1990 natural forest and pre-1990 planted forest inventories (Moore and Goulding, unpublished). Permanent sample plots were selected over temporary sample plots because change over time is more easily analysed when there are multiple measurements of the same plot set (Beets et al., 2011a).

The initial post-1989 planted forest inventory was carried out during the winters of 2007 and 2008 at 246 sites consisting of up to four sample plots in a cluster arrangement. Plots were sampled using methodology as described in Payton et al. (unpublished(b)). A second inventory was carried out during the winters of 2011 and 2012 where the centre plot of the earlier established cluster plots was re-measured and additional plots were established. In total, 342 plots were ground measured from the mapped area of post-1989 planted forest in the second inventory. Importantly, the additional plots in the later inventory addressed a bias in the earlier estimates caused by incomplete sampling of the forest area. This was due to the initial field inventory beginning prior to the completion of the 2008 land-use map.

The ground measurements in the post-1989 planted forest inventory include: stem diameters of live and dead trees at breast height; a sample of tree total heights for each tree species; pruned heights, measurement of dead wood and soil fertility samples for predicting wood density (Beets et al., 2011a). Silvicultural information, including tree age, stocking (stems per hectare) and timing of pruning and thinning activities, was gathered from forest owners and estimated by field teams on site. Ground plot centres were located using a 12-channel differential GPS for sub-meter LiDAR co-location and for relocation in future inventories (Beets et al., 2011a).

LiDAR data were captured for 25 plots in addition to those that were ground measured in the mapped post-1989 planted forest area (Paul et al., unpublished(b)). LiDAR data were acquired at a minimum of three points (or returns) per square metre. Aerial photography, at 200-millimetre resolution, was captured at the same time to aid in data analysis and for plot centre location during ground sampling.

Stock change in the productive area of post-1989 planted forests is estimated using a forest type-specific national yield table approach similar to that described above under 'Living biomass and dead organic matter' within pre-1990 planted forest. Plots that are located outside the productive area within the mapped forest boundary are used to provide emission factors for unstocked areas of post-1989 planted forests (Paul et al., unpublished(b)).

Specific to post-1989 planted forest are plot measurements at two points in time and the use of LiDAR data in the 2013 estimates. To utilise both plot measurements, a single yield table per plot was developed using:

- the earlier measurement for ages below the first measurement age
- the later measurement for ages above the later measurement age
- an interpolated estimate for the ages between the earlier and later measurements.

For plots that were measured once, a ratio estimator derived from the plots that were twice measured was applied to the earlier ages in the yield tables. A LiDAR-based yield table was developed using a regression model developed for predicting 2008–12 carbon sequestration from LiDAR metrics. A ratio estimator, derived from LiDAR sequestration and the plots that were twice measured, was developed and applied to the LiDAR-based yield table. Individual yield tables were combined as weighted means in a national yield table for the productive area of post-1989 planted forest (Paul et al., unpublished(b)).

New Zealand plantation forests are actively managed, with thinning and pruning activities undertaken early in the rotation. The majority of these activities are completed before trees reach the age of 13 years. Thus, there is a gradual increase in the dead wood and litter pools from these management practices leading up to this age. This is followed by a decline in these pools after the age of 13 years when pruning and thinning cease and decay exceeds inputs. Due to the age-class structure of post-1989 forest in New Zealand, this can be seen as a rapid increase in the dead wood and litter pools over consecutive years.

The carbon stock estimate for the productive area of post-1989 planted forest is  $135.4 \pm 6.6$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (at the 95 per cent confidence interval) as at 31 December 2012 (Paul et al., unpublished(a)<sup>42</sup>). This carbon stock estimate, while high, is consistent with the international comparisons provided in table 4.8 of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a) and reflects that the composition of this forest type which is made up of fast-growing and actively managed production forestry.

### *Post-1989 natural forests*

Post-1989 natural forest is forest land established since 1 January 1990 resulting from direct human-induced changes in land-management practice. For example, the active facilitation of tree species regeneration through the removal of grazing stock would result in the land use changing from *Grassland* to *Forest land*. This area covers an estimated 41,560 hectares. The resulting forest is composed of a mix of native and introduced species, especially in early successional stages. As this forest matures, it generally becomes increasingly dominated by native species and, in most cases, will become native forest.

Estimates of carbon stock and stock change in post-1989 natural forest are calculated based on measurements taken in a field inventory. The inventory samples post-1989 natural forest using permanent sample plots on a systematic 4-kilometre grid (consistent with the post-1989 planted forest inventory). Twenty plots in post-1989 natural forest were established and measured for the first time in 2012. The plot network design is described in Beets et al. (2012a) and Beets et al. (unpublished), and detailed methods for plot measurement are given in the data collection manual (Ministry for the Environment, unpublished).

### **Living biomass and dead organic matter**

At permanent sample plots within post-1989 natural forest, measurements are taken of standing and fallen, live and dead plants. Destructive biomass samples taken outside of the plots are used to create plot-specific allometric equations, which are applied to these measurements to calculate above-ground live biomass.

---

<sup>42</sup> Note this value varies slightly from that published in Paul et al. (unpublished(a)) as the carbon fraction has been updated from that used in Paul et al. (unpublished(a)) to match updated guidance in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (table 4.3, IPCC, 2006a).



Biomass of standing dead wood (woody debris with a diameter greater than 10 centimetres) and litter (woody debris with a diameter of less than 10 centimetres) is calculated as for living biomass but is then adjusted for decay using decay functions. Biomass of fallen dead wood is calculated from plot measurements of volume in combination with species-specific wood densities and then also adjusted for decay in the same way.

Biomass sampling on post-1989 natural forest plots includes the determination of plant age, which enables the backcasting of biomass through time. Backcast estimates of biomass are used to calculate carbon stock change. The method used to do this was developed and validated using plots for which multiple measurements in time had been obtained and for which carbon stock change was able to be measured directly (Beets et al. 2014). Full methods for the calculation of carbon stock and stock change in post-1989 natural forest are described in Beets et al. (unpublished).

The carbon stock estimate for post-1989 natural forest is  $26.92 \pm 7.05$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (at the 95 per cent confidence interval) as at 31 December 2012 (Beets et al., unpublished). The average rate of carbon sequestration in post-1989 natural forest over the first commitment period is 2.2 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> (Beets et al., unpublished). This rate is similar to previously reported rates of carbon sequestration in regenerating shrubland in New Zealand (Carswell et al., 2012; Trotter and MacKay, unpublished).

### **Soil organic carbon**

SOC stocks in land converted to post-1989 forest are estimated using a Tier 2 method for mineral soils and a Tier 1 method for organic soils, as described in section 6.3. The steady state mineral SOC stock in post-1989 forest is estimated to be 91.92 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (table 6.3.2).

In the absence of country- and land-use specific data on the rate of change, the IPCC default method of a linear change over a 20-year period is used to estimate the change in SOC stocks between the original land use and planted forest land for any given period. For example, the soil carbon change associated with a land-use change from low producing grassland (SOC stock 105.98 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>) to post-1989 planted forest (SOC stock 91.92 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>) would be a loss of 14.06 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> over the 20-year period.

The IPCC default emission factor for organic soils under planted forest is 0.68 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> per annum (table 6.3.3). This is also applied to organic soils on land converted to post-1989 forest.

### **Quality assurance and quality control**

Quality-assurance and quality-control activities were conducted throughout the post-1989 planted and natural forest data capture and processing steps. These activities were associated with the following: inventory design (Beets et al., unpublished, Brack, unpublished; Moore and Goulding, unpublished); acquisition of raw LiDAR data and LiDAR processing; checking eligibility of plots; independent audits of field plot measurements (Beets and Holt, unpublished); data processing and modelling; regression analysis and double-sampling procedures (Woollens, unpublished); and investigating LiDAR and ground plot co-location (Brack and Broadley, unpublished). These activities, along with those undertaken within the post-1989 natural forest, are described in more detail in section 6.4.4.

## Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for post-1989 forest

### Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation of forest land and other land

New Zealand activity data on nitrogen fertilisation are not currently disaggregated by land use and, therefore, all *Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation of forest land and other land* are reported in the Agriculture sector under the category *Direct soils emissions*.

### 6.4.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

Emissions from *Forest land* are 7.7 per cent of New Zealand's net emissions uncertainty in 2014 (annex 2). *Forest land* introduces 3.7 per cent uncertainty into the trend in the national total from 1990 to 2014.

#### Pre-1990 natural forest

The uncertainty in mapping pre-1990 natural forest is  $\pm 5.0$  per cent (table 6.4.7). Further details are given in section 6.2.5.

Uncertainty in biomass carbon stock and stock change in New Zealand's pre-1990 natural forest is calculated using a published methodology designed specifically for this purpose (Holdaway et al., 2014). The pre-1990 natural forest plot network provides biomass carbon stock estimates that are within 95 per cent confidence intervals of  $\pm 4.4$  per cent of the mean ( $257.74 \pm 11.33$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>) for tall natural forest and  $\pm 18.27$  per cent of the mean ( $88.80 \pm 16.23$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>) in regenerating natural forest (Holdaway et al., unpublished(b)). Estimates of carbon stock change in the regenerating component are within 95 per cent confidence intervals of  $\pm 39$  per cent of the mean ( $+1.39 \pm 0.55$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>). No significant change was found in the tall forest component of pre-1990 natural forest ( $0.34 \pm 0.43$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>). The variation between individual plot estimates of biomass carbon change in regenerating and tall pre-1990 natural forest provides a combined uncertainty of  $\pm 126.6$  per cent for the category (Holdaway et al., unpublished(b)).

**Table 6.4.7** Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2013 estimates from Pre-1990 natural forest (including land in transition)

Variable	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval (%)
<b>Activity data</b>	
Uncertainty in land area	$\pm 5.0$
<b>Emission factors</b>	
Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks	$\pm 6.7$
Uncertainty in biomass carbon change	$\pm 126.6$
Uncertainty in soil carbon stocks	$\pm 7.9$
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b><math>\pm 31.3</math></b>

**Note:** A Monte Carlo simulation approach was used to assess the main sources of uncertainty in carbon stock and carbon stock change in pre-1990 natural forest. The regenerating component of pre-1990 natural forest was found to be a statistically significant sink of carbon, sequestering  $1.39 \pm 0.55$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>. Statistically insignificant carbon change was found in the tall forest component of pre-1990 natural forest ( $0.34 \pm 0.43$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) (Holdaway et al., unpublished(b)). The variation between individual plot estimates of biomass carbon change in regenerating and tall pre-1990 natural forest provides a combined uncertainty of  $\pm 126.6$  per cent. Land area includes land in transition in 2014. The activity data and combined emission factor uncertainty are weighted values and have been calculated using equations 3.1 and 3.2 from the IPCC General Guidance and Reporting (IPCC, 2006b).

### Pre-1990 planted forest

A national plot-based inventory system, in conjunction with a suite of models, is used to estimate carbon stock and change within New Zealand's planted forest (see Beets et al., 2012a). The models are collectively called the Forest Carbon Predictor version 4.1 (Beets and Kimberley, unpublished) and are described in further detail in section 6.4.2 under 'Living biomass and dead organic matter' for pre-1990 planted forest. Extensive work has been carried out to reduce the uncertainty in the estimates, including the use of a specifically designed plot network and research-based improvements to the models.

A paper has been published on the validation of the Forest Carbon Predictor model (Beets et al., 2011b) used to produce carbon yield tables for the LULUCF sector. For the plots in this study, they found that estimates of total carbon stock per plot made using the Forest Carbon Predictor were within 5 per cent of measured values. When just above-ground biomass per plot was considered, accuracy was within approximately 1 per cent. Carbon stock change was estimated within 5 per cent accuracy when linked with plot data at the start and end of each five-year period, linking closely with the scheduled duration between the national plot-based inventories (Moore and Goulding, unpublished).

New Zealand's pre-1990 planted forests were sampled in 2010 and the analysis of the data collected has provided an unbiased plot-based estimate of carbon stock and change within this forest type. This has reduced the uncertainty of the biomass estimates and growth from the previous estimate based on the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014). The uncertainty of the pre-1990 planted forest biomass estimate at the 95 per cent confidence interval is  $\pm 12.4$  per cent (table 6.4.8).

The uncertainty in the estimates of pre-1990 planted forest for the 2014 submission is provided in table 6.4.8.

**Table 6.4.8** Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2013 estimates from Pre-1990 planted forest (including land in transition)

Variable	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval (%)
<b>Activity data</b>	
Uncertainty in land area	$\pm 5.0$
<b>Emission factors</b>	
Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks	$\pm 12.4$
Uncertainty in soil carbon stocks	$\pm 12.3$
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b><math>\pm 31.7</math></b>

**Note:** The biomass uncertainties are low for pre-1990 planted forest ( $\pm 12.4$  per cent). However, the total uncertainty for the category is calculated on the net change. The age structure of the estate in 2014 results in high removals from growth and high emissions from harvesting, leaving a relatively small net change. Therefore, uncertainty is high in this category. Land area includes land in transition in 2014. The activity data and combined emission factor uncertainty are weighted values and have been calculated using equations 3.1 and 3.2 from the IPCC General Guidance and Reporting (IPCC, 2006b).

### Post-1989 forest

#### Biomass

As described in section 6.4.2, post-1989 forest is split into post-1989 natural and post-1989 planted forest. The modelling process for post-1989 planted forest is similar to pre-1990 planted forest, and the uncertainty in the modelling process is outlined above. Additionally, the Forest Carbon Predictor validation is described in Beets et al. (2011b) and New Zealand's inventory approach is described in Beets et al. (2011a).

New Zealand's post-1989 planted forests were first sampled in 2007 and 2008, and were re-measured in 2011 and 2012. The inventory provides a plot-based estimate of carbon stock within this forest type. LiDAR and ground-based measurements have been employed to reduce the possibility of sampling bias arising from unmeasured plots due to access restrictions. The uncertainty of the post-1989 planted forest biomass estimate at the 95 per cent confidence interval is  $\pm 8.6$  per cent (table 6.4.9).

When post-1989 forests were initially inventoried in 2007 and 2008, the mapping of the forest extent had yet to be completed. Consequently, the initial post-1989 forest sample was incomplete. When the national forest map had been completed, additional plots were measured in 2012 and 2013. The inclusion of these plots in the analysis provided an unbiased and representative sample of post-1989 planted and natural forests.

The inventory of post-1989 natural forest provides estimates of carbon stock that are within 26.2 per cent of the mean at the 95 per cent confidence level as at 2013.

**Table 6.4.9** Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates from Post-1989 forest (including land in transition)

Variable	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval (%)
<b>Activity data</b>	
Uncertainty in land area	$\pm 8.0$
<b>Emission factors</b>	
Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks	$\pm 8.6$
Uncertainty in soil carbon stocks	$\pm 10.4$
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b><math>\pm 6.0</math></b>

**Note:** Land area includes land in transition in 2014. The biomass carbon stocks value is the weighted value for post-1989 natural and post-1989 planted forests. The activity data and combined emission factor uncertainty are weighted values and have been calculated using equations 3.1 and 3.2 from IPCC General Guidance and Reporting (IPCC, 2006b).

#### 6.4.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

Carbon dioxide emissions from both *Forest land remaining forest land* and *Land converted to forest land* are key categories (for both level and trend assessments). In the preparation of this inventory, the data for these emissions underwent Tier 1 quality-assurance and quality-control checks as well as Tier 2, category-specific quality-assurance and quality-control checks. Details of these checks are provided below.

##### *Pre-1990 natural forest*

Quality control and assurance are undertaken at the data collection, data entry and data analysis stages for natural forest.

During the initial measurement of the natural forest plot network (2002–07), 5 per cent of plots measured in the first field season were subject to audit (Beets and Payton, unpublished). In all field seasons, data collection followed quality-assurance and quality-control processes, as described in Payton et al. (unpublished(a), 2004). This included on-site quality-control checks of field data and review by senior ecologists. Data were collected in the field and recorded by hand on paper field sheets. The electronic entry of all data has been subject to ongoing quality assurance and quality control, including line-by-line checking of the transcription of all data used in carbon calculations.

During the re-measurement of the plot network from 2009–14, 10 per cent of plots measured were subject to independent audit. This involved a partial re-measure of

randomly selected plots, and the assessment of measurements against data quality standards as described in Ministry for the Environment (unpublished). Data entry of all data was subject to quality assurance by the Ministry for the Environment for 10 per cent of plots. The data are also subject to further checking for measurement and data entry errors prior to analysis (Holdaway et al., unpublished(a)).

#### *Pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 planted forest*

During the ground-measurement season, 10 per cent of plots were randomly audited without the prior knowledge of the inventory teams. Plots were fully re-measured with feedback supplied no later than one month after measurement to ensure prompt identification of data collection errors and procedural issues. Differences between the inventory and audit measurements were objectively and quantitatively scored. Measurements that exceeded predefined tolerances incurred incremental demerit points. Demerit severity depended on the size of error and the type of measurement. Special attention was given to the most influential measurements; for example, tree diameter, tree height and the number of trees in a plot. Plots that failed quality control had to be re-measured (Beets et al., 2011a, 2012a). Following each inventory season, the data collection manual (Herries et al., 2011) is revised to clarify procedures and highlight potential sources of error.

The inventory data were pre-processed using Scion's Permanent Sample Plot (PSP) system. The PSP system has been programmed to check for erroneous values over a wide range of attributes. The system automatically identifies fields that do not meet predetermined validation rules so these can be repaired manually before plot data are modelled by the Forest Carbon Predictor. The PSP data validation system and the Forest Carbon Predictor model were independently reviewed by Woollens (unpublished). The Forest Carbon Predictor has been recently validated in Beets et al. (2011b).

Quality-assurance and quality-control procedures for LiDAR data collected during the planted forest inventories involved the checking of data as they were acquired following the methodology outlined in Stephens et al. (2008). To ensure that the data were supplied within the predetermined specifications, the following activities were carried out: LiDAR sensor calibration and bore-sight alignment, checking of LiDAR point positional accuracy and point densities, correct point cloud classification and accuracy of digital terrain mapping. For example, the post-1989 forest inventory LiDAR acquisition included four individual sensor calibrations; six LiDAR point positional accuracy tests; and a summary of returns describing LiDAR specifications, which were provided for all data deliveries. Sites that failed to meet the required specifications were re-flown. These analyses were carried out using the LiDAR analysis software FUSION (McGaughey, 2010) and the Esri Arc Map GIS application. LiDAR metrics or parameters describing the forest from the canopy to the ground were extracted using FUSION. The process of extracting LiDAR metrics and the extracted metrics were audited by an organisation independent of the data capture and analysis (Stephens et al., 2008).

The New Zealand estimates are  $138.1 \pm 6.7$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> for post-1989 planted forest and  $158.0 \pm 16.0$  tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> for pre-1990 planted forest (at the 95 per cent confidence interval) as at 31 December 2012 (Paul et al., unpublished(a)). These carbon stock estimates, while high, are consistent with the international comparisons provided in table 4.8 of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a) and reflect that these forest subcategories are made up of fast-growing and actively managed production forestry.

#### *Post-1989 natural forest*

As for pre-1990 natural forest, quality control and assurance were undertaken at the data collection, entry and analysis stages.

During field data collection, 10 per cent of plots were subject to an independent field audit. The audit involved randomly selected sites being re-measured by an audit field team, and the assessment of differences between inventory and audit measurements against set data quality standards as set out in Ministry for the Environment (2012). Audit results are described in Beets and Holt (unpublished). Further checks for data entry and measurement were also undertaken prior to the data analysis stage, as described in Beets et al. (unpublished).

### 6.4.5 Category-specific recalculations

In this submission, New Zealand has recalculated its emission estimates for the whole LULUCF sector from 1990, including the *Forest land* category. These recalculations have involved improved country-specific methods, activity data and emission factors. The impact of the recalculations on net CO<sub>2</sub>-e emission estimates for the *Forest land* category is provided in table 6.4.10. The differences shown are a result of recalculations for all carbon pools used in reporting under the Convention and the Kyoto Protocol for the whole time series for the LULUCF sector.

**Table 6.4.10** Recalculations of New Zealand's estimates for the Forest land category in 1990 and 2013

	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from the 2015 submission	% change
	2015 submission	2016 submission		
1990	-28,256.8	-28,662.2	-405.3	+1.4
2013	-23,409.5	-22,574.2	835.4	-3.6
<b>Area (hectares)</b>				
1990	9,430,246	9,440,388	10,141	+0.1
2013	9,931,801	9,922,086	-9,714	-0.1

**Note:** Areas are as at the end of the year indicated.

For *Forest land*, the reasons for the recalculation differences are explained below.

#### Methods

There has been a change in the modelling of planted forest harvest for the 2016 submission. The harvest area has been profiled to more accurately reflect the ages at which harvesting takes place. Previously, the harvest area was applied to the average harvest age (e.g., 28 years). The updated harvest profile is derived from the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014). The profiling of harvest has been implemented because the current approach can lead to the harvest area exceeding the available area in a single age class. The profiling of harvest maintains the integrity of the underlying age class by preventing over-mature ages from growing on unharvested. The profiling of harvest does not affect emissions because the average harvest age remains consistent between the old and new approaches.

#### Activity data

The area estimates of deforestation within *Forest land* have been updated from the previous submission. These areas and the associated emissions are reported in the 'land converted to' category.

#### Emission factors

For the 2016 submission, the carbon fraction applied to the calculations for the living biomass pools has been revised from 0.50 to 0.51 for planted forest. This now reflects the updated guidance on defaults from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (table 4.3, IPCC, 2006a).

## 6.4.6 Category-specific planned improvements

New Zealand will continue to measure the natural forest plot network on a 10-year cycle and analyse the data collected as they become available.

Mapping of forest areas will be iteratively improved by comparison with other spatial forest data sets administered by the Ministry for Primary Industries. These include post-1989 forest areas lodged with the NZ ETS, pre-1990 planted forest areas lodged with the Forestry Allocation Scheme and new post-1989 forests planted through the Afforestation Grant Scheme and the Permanent Forest Sink Initiative.

## 6.5 Cropland (CRF 4B)

### 6.5.1 Description

The *Cropland* category in New Zealand is separated into two land use types: annual and perennial. In 2014, there were 372,044 hectares of annual cropland in New Zealand (table 6.5.3; 1.4 per cent of total land area) and 104,775 hectares of perennial cropland (table 6.5.3; 0.4 per cent of total land area).

Annual crops include cereals, grains, oil seeds, vegetables, root crops and forages. Perennial crops include orchards, vineyards and their associated shelterbelts except where these shelterbelts meet the criteria for the *Forest land* category.

The amount of carbon stored in, emitted by or removed from permanent cropland depends on crop type, management practices, soil and climate variables. Annual crops are harvested each year, with no long-term storage of carbon in biomass. However, the amount of carbon stored in woody vegetation in orchards can be significant, with the amount depending on the species, density, growth rates, and harvesting and pruning practices.

In 2014, the net emissions from *Cropland* were 488.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, comprising 477.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub> from carbon stock change and 0.04 kt N<sub>2</sub>O (11.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) from the nitrogen mineralisation on *Land converted to cropland*. Net emissions from *Cropland* have increased by 12.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (2.5 per cent) from the 1990 level when net emissions were 476.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (table 6.5.1).

**Table 6.5.1** New Zealand's land-use change by Cropland category, and associated CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions, 1990 and 2014

Cropland land-use category	Net area as at 1990 (ha)	Net area as at 2014 (ha)	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from 1990 (%)
			1990	2014	
Cropland remaining cropland	385,429	411,116	358.0	341.0	-4.8
Land converted to cropland	38,663	65,703	118.7	147.7	+24.4
<b>Total</b>	<b>424,093</b>	<b>476,819</b>	<b>476.7</b>	<b>488.7</b>	<b>+2.5</b>

**Note:** Net area in 1990 is as at 1 January 1990, net area in 2014 is as at 31 December. *Land area converted to cropland* includes land converted up to 28 years prior. Net emission values are for the whole year indicated. Values include CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions from N<sub>2</sub>O from cultivation of land.

The *Cropland remaining cropland* category is responsible for the majority of *Cropland* emissions. This category comprised 86.2 per cent of all *Cropland* area in 2014.

The majority of emissions for the *Cropland* category due to carbon stock change are in the SOC pool (3,473.7 kt C or 12,736.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>).

**Table 6.5.2** New Zealand's carbon stock change by carbon pool for the Cropland category from 1990 to 2014

Land use	Net carbon stock change 1990–2014 (kt C)				Emissions 1990–2014 (kt CO <sub>2</sub> )
	Living biomass	Dead organic matter	Soils	Total	
Annual cropland	-153.0	-7.8	-2,337.5	-2,498.3	9,160.5
Perennial cropland	200.0	-6.7	-1,136.2	-942.9	3,457.2
<b>Total</b>	<b>47.0</b>	<b>-14.4</b>	<b>-3,473.7</b>	<b>-3,441.2</b>	<b>12,617.7</b>

**Note:** This table includes CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from carbon stock change only (emissions from N<sub>2</sub>O disturbance are not included in this table). The reported dead organic matter losses result from the loss of dead organic matter of woody land-use classes on conversion to cropland. Columns may not total due to rounding.

Table 6.5.3 shows land-use change by *Cropland* land use since 1990, and the associated CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from carbon stock change.

**Table 6.5.3** New Zealand's land-use change by Cropland land use, and associated CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from carbon stock change, from 1990 to 2014

Land use	Net area in 1990 (ha)	Net area in 2014 (ha)	Change from 1990 (%)	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> only)		Change from 1990 (%)
				1990	2014	
Annual cropland	354,868	372,044	+4.8	342.2	362.0	+5.8
Perennial cropland	69,225	104,775	+51.4	127.2	115.4	-9.3
<b>Total</b>	<b>424,093</b>	<b>476,819</b>	<b>+12.4</b>	<b>469.4</b>	<b>477.4</b>	<b>+1.7</b>

**Note:** Net area in 1990 is as at 1 January 1990, net area in 2014 is as at 31 December. This table includes CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from carbon stock change only. Columns may not total due to rounding.

A summary of land-use change within the *Cropland* category, by land use type and land conversion status, is provided in table 6.5.4. This shows that land-use change within the *Cropland* category has been dominated by conversions to perennial cropland, both from within the *Cropland* category and from other land-use categories. This conversion has predominantly been for the establishment of vineyards (Davis and Wakelin, unpublished).

**Table 6.5.4** New Zealand's land-use change for the Cropland category from 1990 to 2014

Cropland category	Subcategory	Net area in 1990 (ha)	Net area in 2014 (ha)	Change from 1990 (%)
Cropland remaining cropland	Annual remaining annual	325,383	342,073	5.1
	Perennial remaining perennial	59,149	59,554	0.7
	Annual to perennial	898	6,786	655.6
	Perennial to annual	0	2,702	NA
	<i>Subtotal</i>	<i>385,429</i>	<i>411,116</i>	<i>6.7</i>
Land in conversion to cropland	Annual cropland	29,485	27268.0	-7.5
	Perennial cropland	9,178	38,435	+318.8
	<i>Subtotal</i>	<i>38,663</i>	<i>65,703</i>	<i>+69.9</i>
<b>Total</b>		<b>424,093</b>	<b>476,819</b>	<b>+12.4</b>

**Note:** This table shows the change between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2014. Columns may not total due to rounding.

In 2014, *Cropland remaining cropland* was a key category (level assessment).



## 6.5.2 Methodological issues

Emissions and removals for the living biomass and dead organic matter pools have been calculated using IPCC Tier 1 emission factors for annual cropland, Tier 2 emission factors for perennial cropland (Davis and Wakelin, unpublished) and activity data as described in section 6.2. Emissions and removals by the SOC pool are estimated using a Tier 2 method for mineral soils and IPCC Tier 1 defaults for organic soils (section 6.3, IPCC, 2006a).

A summary of the New Zealand emission factors and other parameters used to estimate greenhouse gas emissions for the *Cropland* category is provided in table 6.5.5.

**Table 6.5.5 Summary of New Zealand's carbon stock change emission factors for Cropland**

Land use	Carbon pool	Steady state carbon stock (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Annual carbon stock change (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Years to reach steady state	Source
<b>Annual</b>	Biomass				
	Living biomass	5.0	NA	1	IPCC default (table 5.9, IPCC, 2006a)
	Dead organic matter	NE	NE	NA	No IPCC guidelines
	Soils				
	Mineral	89.77	*	20	NZ-specific EF (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished)
	Organic	NE	-5.0 / -10.0		IPCC Tier 1 default, (table 5.6, IPCC, 2006a)
<b>Perennial</b>	Biomass				
	Living biomass	18.76	0.67	28	NZ-specific EF (Davis and Wakelin, unpublished)
	Dead organic matter	NE	NE	NA	No IPCC guidelines
	Soils				
	Mineral	88.44	[*]	20	NZ-specific EF (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished)
	Organic	NE	-5.0 / 10.0		IPCC Tier 1 default (table 5.6, IPCC, 2006a)

**Note:** EF = emission factor; NA = not applicable; NE = not estimated. \* Annual carbon stock change in mineral soils on land undergoing land-use change will depend on the land-use category the land has been converted to or from; see section 6.3.

The New Zealand-specific emission factor for the living biomass pool for perennial cropland is lower than the default value for temperate ecozones provided in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (table 5.9, IPCC, 2006a). The IPCC default value is based on four studies of agroforestry systems where crops are grown in rotation with trees, whereas the New Zealand-specific emission factor takes into account that New Zealand's main perennial crops are not grown in rotation with trees (i.e., are not part of an agroforestry system). New Zealand's main perennial crops are also vine fruit (i.e., kiwifruit and grapes) so have a lower carbon content per area in living biomass at maturity than the cropland types included in the IPCC default value.

## Cropland remaining cropland

For *Cropland remaining cropland*, the Tier 1 assumption is that, for annual cropland there is no change in biomass carbon stocks after the first year (section 5.2.1, IPCC, 2006a). The rationale is that the increase in biomass stocks in a single year is equal to the biomass losses from harvest and mortality in that same year. For perennial cropland, there is a change in carbon stocks associated with a land-use change. Where there has been land-use change between the *Cropland* land uses, carbon stock changes are reported under *Cropland remaining cropland*.

### Living biomass

To estimate carbon change in living biomass for annual cropland converted to perennial cropland, New Zealand is using Tier 1 defaults for biomass carbon stocks at harvest. The value being used for annual cropland is 5 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (table 5.9, IPCC, 2006a). The Tier 1 method for estimating carbon change assumes carbon stocks in biomass immediately after conversion are zero; that is, the land is cleared of all vegetation before planting crops (5 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> is removed).

To estimate growth after conversion to perennial cropland, New Zealand uses the biomass accumulation rate of 0.67 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>. This value is based on the New Zealand-specific value of 18.76 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (Davis and Wakelin, unpublished), sequestered over 28 years, which is the maturity period New Zealand uses for its lands to reach steady state.

The activity data available do not provide information on areas of perennial cropland temporarily destocked; therefore, no losses in carbon stock due to temporary destocking can be calculated.

### Dead organic matter

New Zealand does not report estimates of dead organic matter in this category. The notation NE (not estimated) is used in the CRF tables in accordance with paragraph 37(b) of Decision 24/CP.19 (UNFCCC, 2014). There is insufficient information to provide a basic approach with default parameters to estimate carbon stock change in dead organic matter pools in *Cropland remaining cropland* (IPCC, 2006a).

### Soil organic carbon

SOC stocks in *Cropland remaining cropland* are estimated using a Tier 2 method for mineral soils and a Tier 1 method for organic soils, as described in section 6.3. The steady state mineral SOC stock for annual cropland is estimated to be 89.77 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>; for perennial cropland, it is estimated to be 88.44 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (table 6.3.2).

Mineral soil carbon change for annual cropland converted to perennial cropland is estimated using the IPCC default method of applying a linear rate of change over 20 years (equation 2.2.5, IPCC, 2006a).

The IPCC default emission factors for organic soils under *Cropland* are 5.0 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> and 10.0 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> per annum for cold temperate and warm temperate regimes, respectively (table 6.3.3).

## Land converted to cropland

### *Living biomass*

New Zealand uses a Tier 1 method, and a combination of IPCC default and New Zealand-specific emission factors, to calculate emissions for *Land converted to cropland*. The Tier 1 method multiplies the area of *Land converted to cropland* annually by the carbon stock change per area for that type of conversion.

The Tier 1 method assumes carbon in living biomass and dead organic matter immediately after conversion is zero; that is, the land is cleared of all vegetation before planting crops. The amount of biomass cleared when land at steady state is converted is shown in tables 6.1.3 and 6.1.4.

The Tier 1 method also includes changes in carbon stocks from one year of growth in the year conversion takes place, as outlined in equation 2.5 of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, (IPCC, 2006a).

To estimate growth after conversion to annual cropland, New Zealand uses the IPCC default biomass accumulation rate of 5 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> for the first year following conversion (table 5.9, IPCC, 2006a). After the first year, any increase in biomass stocks in annual cropland is assumed equal to biomass losses from harvest and mortality in that same year and, therefore, after the first year there is no net accumulation of biomass carbon stocks in *Annual cropland remaining annual cropland* (IPCC, 2006a, section 5.2.1).

To estimate growth after conversion to perennial cropland, New Zealand uses the biomass accumulation rate of 0.67 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>. This value is based on the New Zealand-specific value of 18.76 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> (Davis and Wakelin, unpublished), sequestered over 28 years, which is the maturity period New Zealand uses for its lands to reach steady state.

### *Dead organic matter*

New Zealand reports only losses in dead organic matter associated with the previous land use for this category. The losses are calculated based on the carbon in dead organic matter at the site prior to conversion to *Cropland*. It is assumed that, immediately after conversion, dead organic matter is zero (all carbon in dead organic matter prior to conversion is lost). There is insufficient information to estimate gain in carbon stock in dead organic matter pools after land is converted to *Cropland* (IPCC, 2006a). Consequently, where there are no dead organic matter losses associated with the previous land use, the notation key NE (not estimated) is used in the CRF tables in accordance with Decision 24/CP.19 (UNFCCC, 2014).

### *Soil organic carbon*

SOC stocks in land converted to annual and perennial cropland are estimated using a Tier 2 method for mineral soils and a Tier 1 method for organic soils, as described in section 6.3. In the absence of country- and land-use specific data on the rate of change, the IPCC default of a linear change over a 20-year period is used to estimate the change in SOC stocks between the original and new land uses.

The IPCC default emission factors for organic soils under *Cropland* are also applied to *Land converted to cropland*.

## Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions

### Nitrous oxide emissions from disturbance associated with land-use conversion to cropland

Nitrous oxide emissions from disturbance associated with land-use conversion to *Cropland* are described in section 6.11.3.

### 6.5.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

The uncertainty in mapping *Cropland* is  $\pm 8$  per cent (table 6.5.6). Further details are given in section 6.2.5 and Dymond et al. (2008).

New Zealand uses IPCC default values for biomass accumulation in annual cropland. For perennial cropland, a New Zealand-specific emission factor is used (Davis and Wakelin, unpublished). As the perennial and annual cropland emission factors are based on only a limited number of biomass studies, the uncertainty in these figures is estimated as  $\pm 75$  per cent (table 5.9, IPCC, 2006a).

For mineral soils, the uncertainty is  $\pm 9.7$  per cent for SOC in annual cropland and  $\pm 14.1$  per cent for SOC in perennial cropland, as calculated from the Tier 2 method estimates of SOC (see table 6.5.6). For organic soils, New Zealand uses IPCC default values for annual and perennial cropland. The uncertainty associated with the IPCC default values is 95 per cent (based on table 2.3, IPCC, 2006a).

As shown in table 6.5.6, while uncertainty in activity data is low, the uncertainty in the IPCC default variables dominates the overall uncertainty in the estimate provided by New Zealand.

**Table 6.5.6** Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2013 Cropland estimates (including land in transition)

	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval	
	Annual cropland (%)	Perennial cropland (%)
<b>Activity data</b>		
Uncertainty in land area	$\pm 8.0$	$\pm 8.0$
<b>Emission factors</b>		
Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks	$\pm 75.0$	$\pm 75.0$
Uncertainty in soil carbon stocks	$\pm 9.7$	$\pm 14.1$
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b><math>\pm 1.0</math></b>	<b><math>\pm 0.4</math></b>

### 6.5.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

In the preparation of this inventory, the data for CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the conversion to *Cropland* category underwent Tier 1 quality checks. *Cropland remaining cropland* was a key category in 2014 (level assessment).

As part of verification of the New Zealand-specific above-ground biomass emission factor for perennial cropland, this factor has been compared with the IPCC default for temperate perennial cropland (table 5.1, IPCC, 2006a). The New Zealand value for above-ground biomass of 18.76 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> is much lower than the default value of 63 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> provided in 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a). Further research into the differences between the values has shown the IPCC default value is based on just four studies of agroforestry systems where crops are grown in rotation with trees, and none of

these studies are New Zealand specific. While the country-specific emission factor used is based on a New Zealand study, it takes into account that New Zealand's main perennial crops are not grown in rotation with trees (i.e., are not part of an agroforestry system) and that a proportion of New Zealand's main perennial crops is vine fruit (i.e., kiwifruit and grapes). This means it has lower carbon content per area in living biomass at maturity than the cropland types included in the study on which the IPCC default value is based.

## 6.5.5 Category-specific recalculations

The impact of recalculations on net CO<sub>2</sub>-e emission estimates for the *Cropland* category is shown in table 6.5.7. Recalculations of the entire time series were carried out for this category as a result of updated activity data on the land area of *Cropland* as part of land-use mapping improvements. The Tier 1 default emission factor for organic soils under *Cropland* was also revised.

**Table 6.5.7 Recalculations of New Zealand's net emissions from the Cropland category in 1990 and 2013**

Year	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from the 2015 submission	
	2015 submission	2016 submission	(kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	(%)
1990	479.1	476.7	-2.4	-0.5
2013	443.6	484.5	40.9	+9.2

## 6.5.6 Category-specific planned improvements

No future improvements are planned for this category at this stage.

# 6.6 Grassland (CRF 4C)

## 6.6.1 Description

In New Zealand, the *Grassland* category is used to describe a range of land-cover types. In this submission, three types of *Grassland* are used: high producing, low producing and with woody biomass.

High producing grassland consists of intensively managed pasture land. Low producing grassland consists of low-fertility grasses on hill country, areas of native tussock or areas composed of low, shrubby vegetation, both above and below the timberline. Grassland with woody biomass consists of grassland areas where the cover of woody species is less than 30 per cent and/or does not meet, nor have the potential to meet, the New Zealand forest definition due to either the current management regime (e.g., periodically cleared for grazing), characteristics of the vegetation, or environmental constraints (e.g., alpine shrubland) (see table 6.2.2 for further details). Grassland with woody biomass is therefore a diverse land use. To account for these differences, grassland with woody biomass is split into two types, permanent and transitional, for modelling of land-use change effects on carbon. Separate emission factors for each type of grassland with woody biomass are derived from the LUCAS plot network (Wakelin and Beets, unpublished). Within CRF Reporter, reporting on grassland with woody biomass is at the aggregate level.

Land-use research indicates that, under business-as-usual grassland farming operations, areas of woody shrublands (grassland with woody biomass – transitional) within farmland do not become forest over a 30- to 40-year timeframe (Trotter and MacKay, unpublished). This is the case as long as the farmer's intention is to manage the land as grassland for grazing animals. When it becomes evident that the farmer has modified land

management in a way that encourages sustained growth of woody vegetation, such as by removing stock or planting, then these areas will be mapped as forest. A description of the land-management approaches that result in the sustained growth of woody vegetation is contained in the mapping interpretation guide (Ministry for the Environment, 2012).

In 2014, there were 5,831,805 hectares of high producing grassland (21.7 per cent of total land area), 7,529,093 hectares of low producing grassland (28.0 per cent of total land area) and 1,367,880 hectares of grassland with woody biomass (5.1 per cent of total land area).

The net emissions from *Grassland* were 6,861.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2014 (table 6.6.1). These emissions comprise 6,790.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from carbon stock change and 0.04 kt N<sub>2</sub>O (13.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) and 2.3 kt CH<sub>4</sub> (58.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) emissions from *Biomass burning* and nitrogen mineralisation on *Land converted to grassland*.

The *Grassland remaining grassland* and *Land converted to grassland* categories were identified as key categories for the level and trend assessment in 2014.

Net emissions from *Grassland* have increased by 5,933.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (639.4 per cent) from the 1990 level of 928.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (see table 6.6.1). The majority of this change is in the category *Pre-1990 planted forest converted to high producing grassland* and is the effect of deforestation that involves large losses in the living biomass pool.

**Table 6.6.1** New Zealand's land-use change for the Grassland category, and associated CO<sub>2</sub>-equivalent emissions, from 1990 to 2014

Grassland land-use category	Area as at 1990 (ha)	Area as at 2014 (ha)	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from 1990 (%)
			1990	2014	
Grassland remaining grassland	14,658,724	14,525,152	678.7	1,409.6	+107.7
Land converted to grassland	631,791	203,626	249.4	5,452.2	+2,086.5
<b>Total</b>	<b>15,290,514</b>	<b>14,728,778</b>	<b>928.0</b>	<b>6,861.8</b>	<b>+639.4</b>

**Note:** Net area in 1990 is as at 1 January 1990, net area in 2014 is as at 31 December. *Land converted to grassland* includes land converted up to 28 years prior. Net emission estimates are for the whole year indicated. Columns may not total due to rounding.

From 1990 to 2014, the net carbon stock change attributed to *Grassland* was a decrease of 34,233.1 kt C, equivalent to emissions of 125,521.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub> from *Grassland* since 1990 (table 6.6.2). The majority of these emissions are due to the loss of living biomass carbon stock associated with *Forest land* conversion to *Grassland* (deforestation).

**Table 6.6.2** New Zealand's carbon stock change by carbon pool for the Grassland category from 1990 to 2014

Grassland subcategory	Net carbon stock change 1990–2014 (kt C)				Emissions 1990–2014 (kt CO <sub>2</sub> )
	Living biomass	Dead organic matter	Soils	Total	
Grassland – high producing	-15,449.1	-1,399.9	-5,812.4	-22,661.5	83,092.0
Grassland – low producing	-8,483.2	-988.3	-170.1	-9,641.6	35,352.5
Grassland – with woody biomass	-802.4	-182.2	-945.4	-1,930.0	7,076.8
<b>Total</b>	<b>-24,734.7</b>	<b>-2,570.4</b>	<b>-6,927.9</b>	<b>-34,233.1</b>	<b>125,521.2</b>

**Note:** Columns may not total due to rounding.

### Grassland remaining grassland

There were 14,525,152 hectares of *Grassland remaining grassland* as at 2014, equivalent to 53.9 per cent of New Zealand's total land area. For estimating carbon stock change with land-use change, this category has been split into land use types: high producing, low producing and with woody biomass.

### Land converted to grassland

Much of New Zealand's grassland is grazed, with agriculture being the main land use. The majority of New Zealand's agriculture is based on extensive pasture systems, with animals grazed outdoors year-round. Increased profitability of dairy farming relative to other land uses has seen a recent trend for conversion of planted forest to pasture (deforestation).

Between 2013 and 2014, 9,697 hectares of land were converted to *Grassland*, while 4,575 hectares of *Grassland* were converted to other land-use categories.

The majority (94.6 per cent) of *Land converted to grassland* since 1 January 1990 is land that was previously *Forest land*. The 178,579 hectares of *Forest land* converted to *Grassland* since 1 January 1990 comprise an estimated 44,621 hectares of natural forest and 109,780 hectares of pre-1990 planted forest. A further 24,177 hectares of post-1989 forest (land that was not *Forest land* at the start of 1990) has also been converted to *Grassland* since 1 January 1990. (For more information on deforestation, see sections 6.2 and 6.4 and chapter 11.) Land-use change of *Forest land* to *Grassland* resulted in net emissions of 5,437.17 kt CO<sub>2</sub> in 2014.

## 6.6.2 Methodological issues

Emissions and removals from living biomass and dead organic matter have been calculated using a combination of IPCC Tier 1 emission factors and country-specific factors (table 6.6.3). Emissions and removals from mineral soils are estimated using a Tier 2 method, whereas organic soils are estimated using a Tier 1 method (section 6.3).

**Table 6.6.3 Summary of New Zealand's biomass emission factors for Grassland**

Land use	Carbon pool	Steady state carbon stock (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Annual carbon accumulation (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Years to reach steady state	Source
High producing	Biomass	6.345	6.345	1	IPCC, 2006a, table 6.4
	AGB	1.269	1.269	1	
	BGB	5.076	5.076	1	
	Dead organic matter	NE	NA	NA	No IPCC guidelines
Low producing	Biomass	2.867	2.867	1	IPCC, 2006a, table 6.4
	AGB	0.752	0.752	1	
	BGB	2.115	2.115	1	
	Dead organic matter	NE	NA	NA	No IPCC guidelines
With woody biomass – transitional	Biomass	13.05	0.47	28	Wakelin and Beets, unpublished
	AGB	9.35	0.33	28	
	BGB	3.05	0.11	28	
	Dead organic matter	0.65	0.02	28	
	Dead wood	0.10	0.004	28	
	Litter	0.55	0.02	28	

Land use	Carbon pool	Steady state carbon stock (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Annual carbon accumulation (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Years to reach steady state	Source
With woody biomass – permanent	Biomass	60.57	NO	28	Wakelin and Beets, unpublished
	AGB	45.18	NO	28	
	BGB	11.71	NO	28	
	Dead organic matter	3.68	NO	28	
	Dead wood	3.68	NO	28	
	Litter	0.00	NO	28	

**Note:** AGB = above-ground biomass; BGB = below-ground biomass; NA = not applicable; NE = not estimated; NO = not occurring. Columns may not total due to rounding.

Note: The high producing grassland figure is based on the Warm temperate – wet figure from table 6.4 of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, and the low producing grassland figure is based on the Cold temperate – dry figure from the same table. The carbon fraction applied to the calculations for the biomass pools for high and low producing grassland has been revised from 0.50 to 0.47, following the updated guidance on defaults (section 6.2.1.4, IPCC, 2006a).

### Grassland remaining grassland

For *Grassland remaining grassland*, the Tier 1 assumption is there is no change in carbon stocks (section 6.2.1.1, IPCC, 2006a). The rationale is that, where management practices are static, carbon stocks will be in an approximate steady state, that is, carbon accumulation through plant growth is roughly balanced by losses. New Zealand has reported NA (not applicable) in the CRF tables where there is no land-use change at the category level because no emissions or removals are assumed to have occurred. However, there is a significant area (259,882 hectares) in a state of conversion from one grassland type to another. The carbon stock changes for these land-use changes are reported under *Grassland remaining grassland*.

### Living biomass

To calculate carbon change in living biomass on land converted from one subcategory to another (e.g., high producing grassland converted to low producing grassland), it is assumed the carbon in living biomass immediately after conversion is zero; that is, the land is cleared of all vegetation. In the same year, carbon stocks in living biomass increase by the amount given in table 6.6.3 representing the annual growth in biomass for land converted to another land use. The values given in table 6.1.4 for high producing and low producing grassland are Tier 1 defaults. The values given for grassland with woody biomass are country-specific factors based on the LUCAS national plot network (Wakelin and Beets, unpublished).

### Dead organic matter

New Zealand does not report estimates of dead organic matter for high producing grassland or low producing grassland because the 2006 IPCC Guidelines state that there is insufficient information to develop default coefficients for estimating the dead organic matter pool (IPCC, 2006a). The notation key NE (not estimated) is used in the CRF tables in accordance with paragraph 37(b) of Decision 24/CP.19 (UNFCCC, 2014).

For grassland with woody biomass, an estimate of dead organic matter is derived from the LUCAS national plot network (Wakelin and Beets, unpublished), and estimates of changes in dead organic matter stocks with conversion to and from this land use are given in the CRF tables.



## Soil carbon

SOC stocks in *Grassland remaining grassland* are estimated using a Tier 2 method for mineral soils (table 6.6.4) and a Tier 1 method for organic soils (section 6.3). The IPCC default emission factors for organic soils under *Grassland* are 0.25 and 2.5 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> per annum for cold temperate and warm temperate regimes, respectively (IPCC, 2006a).

**Table 6.6.4** New Zealand's soil carbon stock values by Grassland type: from table 6.3.2

Land-use	Soil carbon stock density (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )
High producing grassland	105.34
Low producing grassland	105.98
Grassland with woody biomass	98.23

## Land converted to grassland

### Living biomass

New Zealand uses a Tier 1 method to calculate emissions for *Land converted to grassland*. The Tier 1 method multiplies the area of *Land converted to grassland* annually by the carbon stock change per area for that type of conversion.

The Tier 1 method assumes carbon in living biomass immediately after conversion is zero; that is, the land is cleared of all vegetation at conversion. The amount of biomass cleared when land at steady state is converted is shown in table 6.1.3. The Tier 1 method also includes changes in carbon stocks from one year of growth in the year conversion takes place, as outlined in equation 2.9 of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a).

### Dead organic matter

For land conversion to high and low producing grassland, New Zealand reports only losses in dead organic matter. The losses are calculated based on the carbon in dead organic matter at the site prior to conversion to *Grassland*. It is assumed that, immediately after conversion, dead organic matter is zero (all carbon in dead organic matter prior to conversion is lost). New Zealand applies the Tier 1 default to high and low producing grassland land uses, which assumes there is no dead wood or litter accumulating in land converted to grassland (IPCC, 2006a). Therefore, where there are no dead organic matter losses associated with the previous land use, the notation key NE (not estimated) is used in the CRF tables in accordance with Decision 24/CP.19 (UNFCCC, 2014).

Where land is converted to grassland with woody biomass, dead organic matter accumulates to 0.65 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> over 28 years (the maturity period New Zealand has chosen for land to reach steady state).

### Soil organic carbon

Soil carbon stocks in *Land converted to grassland* are estimated using a Tier 2 method for mineral soils and a Tier 1 method for organic soils (section 6.3). In the absence of country- and land-use-specific data on the rate of change, the IPCC default of a linear change over a 20-year period is used to estimate the change in SOC stocks between the original land use and the new land use.

The IPCC default emission factors for organic soils under *Grassland* are also applied to *Land converted to grassland* (IPCC, 2006a).

### 6.6.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

While the uncertainty introduced into the LULUCF net emissions by activity data is low, uncertainty in the IPCC default variables (table 6.4, IPCC, 2006a) dominates the overall uncertainty in the estimate for *Grassland* provided by New Zealand (table 6.6.5).

The uncertainty in mapping *Grassland* is  $\pm 8$  per cent for high and low producing grassland, and  $\pm 83$  per cent for grassland with woody biomass. Further details are given in section 6.2.5.

New Zealand uses IPCC default values for biomass accumulation in high producing and low producing grassland. The uncertainty in these figures is given as  $\pm 75$  per cent. A New Zealand-specific value derived from the LUCAS national plot network is used for biomass accumulation in grassland with woody biomass. Grassland with woody biomass is a diverse land use; therefore, the IPCC default uncertainty value is used (Wakelin and Beets, unpublished).

Of the *Grassland* land uses, low producing grassland has the greatest uncertainty in SOC stocks. Soil carbon stocks for low producing grassland are variable because this land use occurs across a wide range of environmental conditions due to its geographic extent.

**Table 6.6.5** Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for the Grassland category (including land in transition)

Land-use	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval		
	High producing (%)	Low producing (%)	With woody biomass (%)
<b>Activity data</b>			
Uncertainty in land area	$\pm 8.0$	$\pm 8.0$	$\pm 83.0$
<b>Emission factors</b>			
Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks	$\pm 75.0$	$\pm 75.0$	$\pm 75.0$
Uncertainty in soil carbon stocks	$\pm 5.8$	$\pm 7.3$	$\pm 7.3$
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b><math>\pm 4.5</math></b>	<b><math>\pm 1.1</math></b>	<b><math>\pm 1.1</math></b>

**Note:** Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks for grassland with woody biomass is estimated using the IPCC default uncertainty value because an independent estimate of uncertainty for this subcategory is not available.

### 6.6.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

Carbon dioxide emissions from the *Grassland remaining grassland* and *Land converted to grassland* categories are key categories (level and trend). In the preparation of this inventory, the data for these emissions underwent Tier 1 quality checks.

### 6.6.5 Category-specific recalculations

The impact of recalculations on net CO<sub>2</sub>-e emission estimates for the *Grassland* category is shown in table 6.6.6 below.

**Table 6.6.6** Recalculations of New Zealand's net emissions from the Grassland category in 1990 and 2013

Year	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from the 2015 submission	
	2015 submission	2016 submission	(kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	(%)
1990	1,104.3	928.0	-176.3	-16.0
2013	6,469.5	5,633.3	-836.24	-12.9

These recalculations are due to updated activity data and revised carbon fractions as discussed in section 6.1.4.

## 6.6.6 Category-specific planned improvements

Improvements to New Zealand's land-use mapping will result in recalculation of emissions from *Grassland* for the 2017 submission. While carbon fractions for low and high producing grassland were updated for this report, the most appropriate carbon fraction for grassland with woody biomass is under review.

## 6.7 Wetlands (CRF 4D)

### 6.7.1 Description

New Zealand has around 425,000 kilometres of rivers and streams, and almost 4,000 lakes that are larger than a hectare (Ministry for the Environment, 2006b). Damming, diverting and extracting water for power generation, irrigation and human consumption has modified the nature of these waterways and can deplete flows and reduce groundwater levels. Demand for accessible land has also led to the modification of a large proportion of New Zealand's vegetated wetland areas in order to provide pastoral land cover. Just over 10 per cent of wetlands present prior to European settlement remain across New Zealand (McGlone, 2009).

Section 3.2 of 2006 IPCC Guidelines defines *Wetlands* as "areas of peat extraction and land that is covered or saturated by water for all or part of the year (e.g., peatlands) and that does not fall into the *Forest Land*, *Cropland*, *Grassland* or *Settlements* categories" (IPCC, 2006a, p 3.6). The definition includes reservoirs as a managed subdivision, and natural rivers and lakes as unmanaged subdivisions. Flooded lands are defined in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines as (IPCC, 2006a, p 7.19):

... water bodies where human activities have caused changes in the amount of surface area covered by water, typically through water level regulation. ... Regulated lakes and rivers that do not have substantial changes in water area in comparison with the pre-flooded ecosystem are not considered as Flooded Lands.

The majority of New Zealand's hydroelectric schemes are based on rivers and lakes where the main pre-flooded ecosystem was a natural lake or river; therefore, they are not defined as flooded lands.<sup>43</sup>

New Zealand's *Wetlands* are currently mapped into two types: open water, which includes lakes and rivers; and vegetated wetland, which includes herbaceous vegetation that is periodically flooded, and estuarine and tidal areas. New Zealand has mapped its vegetated wetlands using existing LCDB data (see section 6.2 for more information). Areas of open water have been mapped using hydrological boundaries defined by Land Information New Zealand. The area of flooded land has not been mapped separately from other naturally occurring open water (natural lakes). Examples of flooded lands in New Zealand include irrigation reservoirs and the Clyde Dam hydroelectric dam. No methodologies are provided for *Flooded land remaining flooded land* (IPCC, 2006a), and New Zealand does not report emissions estimates for this category.

---

<sup>43</sup> An exception occurred in the creation of the Clyde Dam. The Clutha River in the South Island was dammed, creating Lake Dunstan. The area flooded was mostly low producing grassland.

In 2014, there were 539,243 hectares of open water and 145,274 hectares of vegetated wetlands. These two land use types combined make up 2.5 per cent of the total New Zealand land area.

In 2014, there were 2.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e emissions from *Wetlands*, compared with emissions of –20.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e from *Wetlands* in 1990 (see table 6.7.1). This changing trend, from net remover in 1990 to net emitter in 2014, is due to the shift in land-use change patterns that have been observed since 1990, when compared with the changes that had occurred before 1990.

As at 2014, there were 7,055 hectares in a state of conversion to *Wetlands* (table 6.7.1). These lands have been converted to *Wetlands* during the previous 28 years but have not yet reached steady state and entered the *Wetlands remaining wetlands* category.

**Table 6.7.1** New Zealand's land-use change for the *Wetlands* category, and associated CO<sub>2</sub>-equivalent emissions, in 1990 and 2014

Wetlands land-use category	Net area (ha) as at		Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from 1990 (%)
	1990	2014	1990	2014	
Wetlands remaining wetlands	666,038	677,463	NE	NE	NA
Land converted to wetlands	14,386	7,055	–20.7	+2.7	–113.0
<b>Total</b>	<b>680,424</b>	<b>684,518</b>	<b>–20.7</b>	<b>+2.7</b>	<b>–113.0</b>

**Note:** Net area in 1990 is as at 1 January 1990, net area in 2014 is as at 31 December. *Land converted to wetlands* includes land converted up to 28 years prior. *Land converted to wetlands* consists of land converted to hydro lakes prior to 1990. Net emission values are for the whole year indicated. Columns may not total due to rounding. NE = not estimated; NA = not applicable.

From 1990 to 2014, the net carbon stock change for *Wetlands* increased by 40.8 kt C, equivalent to removals of 149.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub> in total since 1990 (table 6.7.2). These carbon stock losses are from the loss of living biomass carbon stock associated with *Grassland* conversion to *Wetlands*, in addition to historical (pre-1990) conversion of *Forest land* to hydroelectric dams, which continues to have a lagged effect on SOC in the inventory period.

**Table 6.7.2** New Zealand's carbon stock change by carbon pool for the *Wetlands* category from 1990 to 2014

Land use	Net carbon stock change 1990–2014 (kt C)				Emissions 1990–2014 (kt CO <sub>2</sub> )
	Living biomass	Dead organic matter	Soils	Total	
Wetlands – vegetated	–6.7	–1.0	2.2	–5.5	20.0
Wetlands – open water	–36.9	–1.8	85.0	46.3	–169.7
<b>Total</b>	<b>–43.6</b>	<b>–2.7</b>	<b>87.1</b>	<b>40.8</b>	<b>–149.6</b>

**Note:** Columns may not total due to rounding.

## 6.7.2 Methodological issues

### Wetlands remaining wetlands

#### *Living biomass and dead organic matter*

A basic method for estimating CO<sub>2</sub> emissions in *Wetlands remaining wetlands* is provided in section 7.1 of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a). Chapter 7 covers

emissions from flooded land and extraction from peat land. Recultivation of peat land is included under the Agriculture sector.

Due to the current lack of data on biomass carbon stock changes in *Wetlands remaining wetlands*, New Zealand has not prepared estimates for change in living biomass or dead organic matter for this category. New Zealand reports the notation key NE (not estimated) in the CRF table for this category.

### Soil carbon

SOC stocks in *Wetlands remaining wetlands* are estimated using a Tier 2 method for mineral soils (section 6.3). The mineral soil steady state carbon stock for vegetated wetlands is estimated to be 136.06 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>, with an uncertainty of ±12.3 per cent. For open water, the SOC stock at equilibrium is assumed to be the same value as that of low producing grassland (105.98 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>, with an uncertainty of ±7.3 per cent).

For mineral soils, as with living biomass and dead organic matter, there are no emissions for *Wetlands* in steady state so the notation key NE (not estimated) is used in accordance with Decision 24/CP.19 (UNFCCC, 2014).

For organic soils, IPCC good practice guidance is limited to the estimation of carbon emissions associated with peat extraction, which is not a significant activity in New Zealand. It is therefore assumed that there are no carbon emissions from organic soils in *Wetlands remaining wetlands* and NE is reported within CRF table 4.D.

### Land converted to wetlands

Between 1990 and 2014, 5,546 hectares of land were converted to *Wetlands*, while 1,452 hectares of *Wetlands* were converted to other land uses (mainly *Grassland* at 815 hectares). This resulted in a net increase in total area reported under *Wetlands* of 4,094 hectares.

New Zealand does not have good data on the amount of *Land converted to peat extraction* or *Land converted to flooded land* as these are not major activities in New Zealand. This means New Zealand reports notation keys in the CRF tables for these categories. *Land converted to peat extraction* emissions are reported as NE as New Zealand has no activity data for this activity. For *Land converted to flooded land*, the area is included in the area mapped as *Land converted to open water* (this category includes naturally occurring open water (natural lakes) as well as intentionally flooded land). This means emissions for *Land converted to flooded land* are reported as 'IE' (included elsewhere), and these emissions are captured under *Land converted to open water* instead.

### Living biomass and dead organic matter

New Zealand uses a Tier 1 method to calculate emissions from *Land converted to wetlands* (equation 7.10, IPCC, 2006a). The Tier 1 method assumes carbon in living biomass and dead organic matter present before conversion is lost in the same year as the conversion takes place.

For open-water wetlands, the carbon stocks in living biomass and dead organic matter following conversions are equal to zero. For vegetated wetlands, the carbon stocks in living biomass and dead organic matter are not estimated as there is no guidance in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for estimating carbon stock following land-use change to *Wetlands*, and all emissions from land-use change to *Wetlands* from removal of the previous vegetation are instantly emitted.

If the land-use change does not occur, the notation key NO (not occurring) is reported within the CRF tables. If the estimate of gains in biomass is zero, then NA (not applicable) is reported instead as it is not possible to enter zero for biomass gains in the CRF reporting software.

### Soil carbon

SOC stocks in *Land converted to wetlands* are estimated using a Tier 2 method, as described in section 6.3. In the absence of data on the rate of change specific to country and land use, the IPCC default method of a linear change over a 20-year period is used to estimate the change in SOC stocks between the original land use and *Wetlands* for any given period.

### Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions

#### Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from drainage of soils and wetlands

New Zealand has not prepared estimates for this category. The drainage of soils and *Wetlands* is a relatively minor activity in New Zealand, and there is insufficient information to reliably report on this. The notation key NE (not estimated) is used in the CRF tables where either there are no activity data to report on this activity or there is no Tier 1 methodology within the accepted guidelines for providing estimates. Use of these notation keys is in accordance with Decision 24/CP.19 (UNFCCC, 2014).

## 6.7.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

The uncertainty in mapping *Wetlands* is  $\pm 33$  per cent (table 6.7.3). Further details are given in section 6.2.5. The uncertainty for mineral SOC stocks in vegetated wetlands is  $\pm 12.3$  per cent.

As emissions from *Wetlands* are very small the uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF is also very small.

**Table 6.7.3** Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for the Wetlands category (including land in transition)

Variable	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval	
	Wetlands – vegetated (%)	Wetlands – open water (%)
<b>Activity data</b>		
Uncertainty in land area	$\pm 33.0$	$\pm 33.0$
<b>Emission factors</b>		
Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks	$\pm 75.0$	NA
Uncertainty in soil carbon stocks	$\pm 12.3$	NA
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b><math>\pm 0.0005</math></b>	<b><math>\pm 0.01</math></b>

**Note:** The activity data and combined emission factor uncertainty are weighted values and have been calculated using equation 3.2 from IPCC General Guidance and Reporting (IPCC, 2006b).

## 6.7.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

In the preparation of this inventory, the activity data and emission factor for carbon change underwent Tier 1 quality checks.

## 6.7.5 Category-specific recalculations

The impact of recalculations on net CO<sub>2</sub>-e emission estimates for *Wetlands* is shown in table 6.7.4. Recalculations were carried out for this category as a result of new activity data from the improved mapping process, as described in section 6.2.

**Table 6.7.4 Recalculations for New Zealand's net emissions from the Wetlands category in 1990 and 2013**

Year	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from the 2015 submission	
	2015 submission	2016 submission	(kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	(%)
1990	-21.8	-20.7	1.1	-5.0
2013	4.7	2.1	-2.7	-56.1

## 6.7.6 Category-specific planned improvements

During the coming year, the focus of planned improvements in this category will be to ensure the data inputs and modelling are consistent with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines. This will include work to enable New Zealand to report for open water and flooded land separately. New Zealand has begun this work by identifying land-use changes since 1990 that are the result of intentional flooding and will continue with this in the coming years. Research will also be carried out on whether peat extraction and wetland drainage are occurring in New Zealand, and whether activity data for these can be found.

## 6.8 Settlements (CRF 4E)

### 6.8.1 Description

The *Settlements* land-use category, as described in chapter 3.2 of 2006 IPCC Guidelines, includes “all developed land, including transportation infrastructure and human settlements of any size, unless they are already included under other categories” (IPCC, 2006a, p 3.7). *Settlements* include trees grown along streets, in public and private gardens, and in parks associated with urban areas.

In 2014, there were 225,038 hectares of *Settlements* in New Zealand, an increase of 19,083 hectares since 1990. This category comprised 0.8 per cent of New Zealand's total land area in 2014. The largest area of change to *Settlements* between 1990 and 2014 was from high producing grassland, with 13,765 hectares of high producing grassland converted to *Settlements* between 1990 and 2014.

In 2014, the net emissions from *Settlements* were 124.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, an increase of 83.2 per cent from net emissions in 1990 (see table 6.8.1). This change in emissions is mainly from the category of *Land converted to settlements* and result from the drainage of organic soils.

*Settlements* was not a key category in 2014.

**Table 6.8.1 New Zealand's land-use change for the Settlements category, and associated CO<sub>2</sub>-equivalent emissions, from 1990 to 2014**

Settlements land-use category	Net area (ha) as at		Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from 1990 (%)
	1990	2014	1990	2014	
Settlements remaining settlements	182,676	203,595	64.5	64.5	NA
Land converted to settlements	23,279	21,443	3.3	59.6	+1,731.5
<b>Total</b>	<b>205,955</b>	<b>225,038</b>	<b>67.7</b>	<b>124.1</b>	<b>+83.2</b>

**Note:** Net area in 1990 is as at 1 January 1990, net area in 2014 is as at 31 December. *Land converted to settlements* includes land converted up to 28 years prior. Net emission values are for the whole year indicated. Columns may not total due to rounding.

In 2014, there were 203,595 hectares of *Settlements remaining settlements* (table 6.8.1). The emissions in this category are all from drainage of organic soils for establishment of settlements. Carbon in living biomass and dead organic matter for this land-use category is estimated as zero but as zero is not a valid entry for biomass gains in CRF reporter the notation key NA (not applicable) is reported for biomass gains instead. The carbon stock in mineral soil for this land use is assumed to be in steady state so this is reported as zero also.

From 1990 to 2014, the net carbon stock change for *Settlements* decreased by 704.7 kt C, equivalent to emissions of 2,584.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub> in total since 1990 (table 6.8.2). These carbon stock losses are predominantly due to the loss of carbon from organic soils associated with drainage when land is converted to *Settlements*.

**Table 6.8.2 New Zealand's carbon stock change by carbon pool for the Settlements category from 1990 to 2014**

Land-use category	Net carbon stock change 1990–2014 (kt C)				Emissions 1990–2014 (kt CO <sub>2</sub> )
	Living biomass	Dead organic matter	Soils	Total	
Settlements	-285.1	-17.0	-402.5	-704.7	2,584.0

## 6.8.2 Methodological issues

### Settlements remaining settlements

The Tier 1 assumption for *Settlements remaining settlements* assumes there is no change in carbon stocks for living biomass, dead organic matter or mineral soils, that is, the growth and loss terms balance (sections 8.2.1, 8.2.2 and 8.2.3, IPCC, 2006a). To estimate emissions for organic soils, the Tier 1 default method is used. This means that either 5 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> or 10 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> is lost when land is drained for settlements dependent on the climatic temperature regime of the area (sections 5.2.3.2 and 8.2.3.2, IPCC, 2006a).

As this is not a key category, New Zealand is not investigating methods to move to a higher tier of reporting for this category.

### Land converted to settlements

#### *Living biomass and dead organic matter*

New Zealand has applied a Tier 1 method for estimating carbon stock change with land conversion to *Settlements* (equation 2.16, IPCC, 2006a). This is the same as that used for



other areas of land-use conversion (e.g., *Land converted to cropland*). The default assumptions for a Tier 1 estimate are that all living biomass and dead organic matter present before conversion are lost in the same year as the conversion takes place. Furthermore, carbon stocks in living biomass and dead organic matter following conversion are equal to zero (sections 8.3.1 and 8.3.2, IPCC, 2006a).

### Soil carbon

SOC stocks in mineral soil for *Land converted to settlements* are estimated using a Tier 2 method (section 6.3). In the absence of either country- or land-use specific data on the rate of change, the IPCC default of a linear change over a 20-year period is used to estimate the change in SOC stocks between the original land use and *Settlements* for any given period. For organic soils, loss of soil carbon is estimated using the Tier 1 method, using the same method as for *Settlements remaining settlements*.

## 6.8.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

The uncertainty in mapping *Settlements* is  $\pm 22$  per cent (table 6.8.3). Further details are given in section 6.2.5.

New Zealand uses the IPCC default values for biomass accumulation. The uncertainty in these figures is  $\pm 75$  per cent.

For soils, the default uncertainty of  $\pm 95$  per cent is applied here.

**Table 6.8.3** Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for the *Settlements* category (including land in transition)

Variable	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval (%)
<b>Activity data</b>	
Uncertainty in land area	$\pm 22.0$
<b>Emission factors</b>	
Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks	$\pm 75.0$
Uncertainty in soil carbon stocks	$\pm 95.0$
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b><math>\pm 0.3</math></b>

**Note:** The activity data and combined emission factor uncertainty are weighted values and have been calculated using equation 3.2 from IPCC General Guidance and Reporting (IPCC, 2006b).

## 6.8.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

In the preparation of this inventory, the activity data for these emissions underwent Tier 1 quality checks.

## 6.8.5 Category-specific recalculations

Recalculations were carried out for this category as a result of new activity data from the improved mapping process, as described in section 6.2. Also, this is the first year that emissions from organic soils have been included in the inventory.

**Table 6.8.4 Recalculations for New Zealand's net emissions from the Settlements category in 1990 and 2013**

Year	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from the 2015 submission	
	2015 submission	2016 submission	(kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	(%)
1990	2.3	67.7	65.4	+2,838.9
2013	-4.6	112.5	117.1	+2,536.8

## 6.8.6 Category-specific planned improvements

Improvements to New Zealand's land-use mapping will result in recalculation of emissions from *Settlements* for the 2017 submission. There are no other planned improvements for this category.

## 6.9 Other land (CRF 4F)

### 6.9.1 Description

*Other land* is defined in section 3.2 of the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a) as including bare soil, rock, ice and all unmanaged land areas that do not fall into any of the other five land-use categories. It consists mostly of steep, rocky terrain at high elevation, often covered in snow or ice. This category is 3.3 per cent of New Zealand's total land area.

In 2014, the net emissions from *Other land* were 79.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (see table 6.9.1). These emissions occur in the *Land converted to other land* category and are 68.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (626.4 per cent) higher than the 1990 level of 11.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. This is primarily because the area of land estimated as having been converted to *Other land* has been steadily increasing since 1990.

An analysis of change in area shows that, of the 6,882 hectares converted from *Other land* to different land-use categories, 3,836 hectares were converted to post-1989 forest and 1,396 hectares were converted to grassland with woody biomass.

Between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2014, there were 4,695 hectares of *Land converted to other land*; most (2,701 hectares) of this was from the *Grassland* categories (table 6.2.6). This is likely to be mainly due to conversion of *Grassland* to roads, mines and quarries. There was also 181 hectares of land converted to *Other land* that was subsequently converted to another land use between 1990 and 2014.

*Other land* was not a key category in 2014.

**Table 6.9.1 New Zealand's land-use change for the land-use category of Other land from 1990 to 2014**

Land-use category – Other land	Net area as at 1990 (ha)	Net area as at 2014 (ha)	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from 1990 (%)
			1990	2014	
Other land remaining other land	896,176	889,475	NE	NE	NA
Land converted to other land	0	4,514	11.0	79.6	+626.4
<b>Total</b>	<b>896,176</b>	<b>893,989</b>	<b>11.0</b>	<b>79.6</b>	<b>+626.4</b>

**Note:** Net area in 1990 is as at 1 January 1990, net area in 2014 is as at 31 December. *Land converted to other land* includes land converted up to 28 years prior. Net emission values are for the whole year indicated. Net emissions for *Other land remaining other land* are not applicable (NA) as change in carbon stocks and non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are not estimated (NE) for this category; see section 6.9.2 for details. Columns may not total due to rounding.

## 6.9.2 Methodological issues

### Other land remaining other land

The area of *Other land* has been estimated based on the Land Cover Database 2. The method used is described in more detail in section 6.2.

A summary of the New Zealand emission factors and other parameters used to estimate greenhouse gas emissions for *Other land* is provided in table 6.9.2.

**Table 6.9.2** Summary of New Zealand emission factors for the land-use category of Other land

Other land greenhouse gas source category	Steady state carbon stock (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Years to reach steady state	Carbon stock change on conversion to Other land (t C ha <sup>-1</sup> )	Reference
Biomass	NE	NA	Instantaneous loss of previous land-use carbon stock	IPCC Tier 1 default assumption (section 9.3.1, IPCC, 2006a)
Soils (mineral)	58.37	20	Linear change over the conversion period between new and previous stock values	Section 6.3 of this submission
Biomass burning	NE	NA	NE	

**Note:** NA = not applicable; NE = not estimated.

#### *Living biomass and dead organic matter*

All of New Zealand's land area in the *Other land* category is classified as 'managed'. New Zealand considers all land to be managed, as all land is under some form of management plan, regardless of the intensity and/or type of land-management practices. Reporting for the category *Other land remaining other land* is not required within the CRF tables.

#### *Soil carbon*

SOC stocks in *Other land remaining other land* are estimated using a Tier 2 method for mineral soils (section 6.3). The steady state mineral SOC stock in *Other land* is estimated to be 58.37 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>. This is based on only three samples so has an associated uncertainty of ±70.7 per cent (McNeill and Barringer, unpublished).

### Land converted to other land

#### *Living biomass and dead organic matter*

New Zealand uses a Tier 1 method to calculate emissions for *Land converted to other land* (equation 2.16, IPCC, 2006a). This is the same as that used for other areas of land-use conversion (e.g., *Land converted to cropland*). The Tier 1 method assumes the carbon in living biomass and dead organic matter present before conversion is lost in the same year as the conversion takes place and that carbon stock in living biomass and dead organic matter following conversion are equal to zero. There is no Tier 1 method for calculating carbon accumulation in living biomass or dead organic matter for *Land converted to other land*.

#### *Soil carbon*

SOC stocks in *Land converted to other land* prior to conversion are estimated using a Tier 2 method (section 6.3). The IPCC default method of a linear change over a 20-year

period is used to estimate the change in SOC stocks between the original land use and other land for any given period.

### 6.9.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

Uncertainty in the IPCC default variables dominates the overall uncertainty in the estimate provided by New Zealand. Uncertainty in *Other land* introduces  $\pm 0.1$  per cent uncertainty into the LULUCF net carbon emissions (table 6.9.3). This is low because the change in *Other land* and the emissions from *Other land* are low.

**Table 6.9.3** Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for the land-use category of *Other land* (including land in transition)

Variable	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval (%)
<b>Activity data</b>	
Uncertainty in land area	$\pm 22.0$
<b>Emission factors</b>	
Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks	$\pm 75.0$
Uncertainty in soil carbon stocks	$\pm 70.7$
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b><math>\pm 0.1</math></b>

**Note:** The activity data and combined emission factor uncertainty are weighted values and have been calculated using equation 3.2 from IPCC General Guidance and Reporting (IPCC, 2006b).

### 6.9.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

In the preparation of this inventory, the data for these emissions underwent Tier 1 quality checks.

### 6.9.5 Category-specific recalculations

The impact of recalculations on net CO<sub>2</sub>-e emission estimates for the *Other land* category is shown in table 6.9.4. Recalculations were carried out for this category as a result of new activity data from the improved mapping process, as described in section 6.2, and changes to the data and method used to estimate carbon stock change in soil organic matter as explained in section 6.3.

**Table 6.9.4** Recalculations for New Zealand's net emissions from the *Other land* category in 1990 and 2013

Year	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from the 2015 submission	
	2015 submission	2016 submission	(kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	(%)
1990	7.7	11.0	3.2	41.8
2013	30.8	68.7	38.0	123.3

### 6.9.6 Category-specific planned improvements

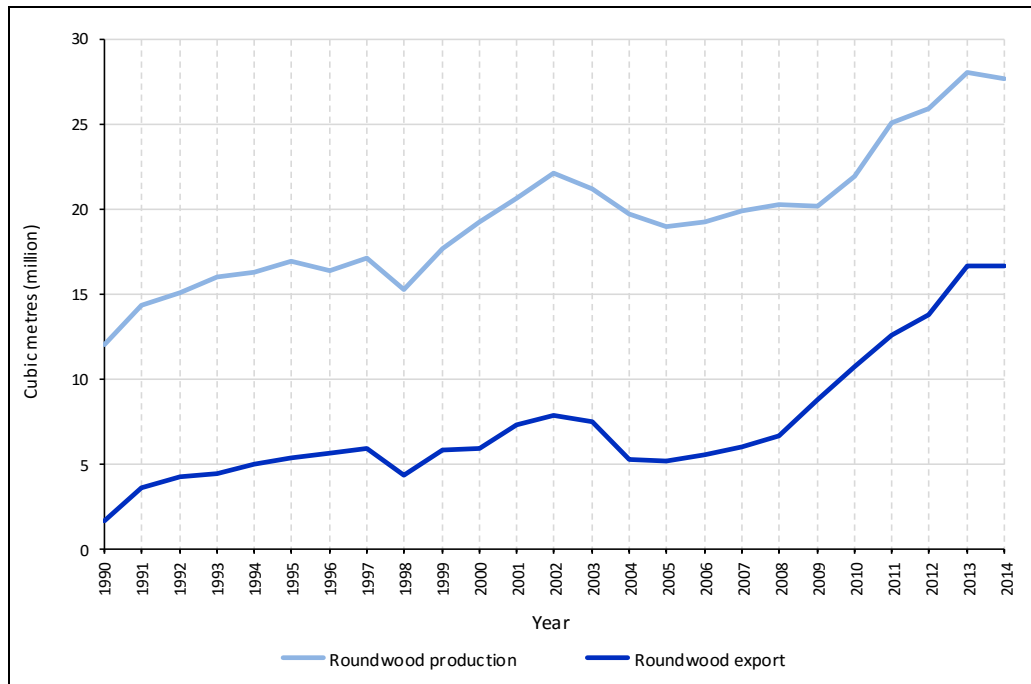
Improvements to New Zealand's land-use mapping will result in recalculation of emissions for *Other land* for the 2017 submission. There are no other planned improvements for this category.

## 6.10 Harvested wood products (CRF 4G)

### 6.10.1 Description

In 2014, the net emissions from *Harvested wood products* were  $-8,508.7$  kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. This is  $-6,780.5$  kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (392.3 per cent) lower than the 1990 level of  $-1,728.2$  kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. This is because the rate of harvest in New Zealand has increased since 1990. This is illustrated in the roundwood production statistics shown in figure 6.10.1.

Figure 6.10.1 Volume of roundwood produced and exported between from 1990 to 2014



New Zealand has a large planted forest estate that provides the majority of wood products consumed domestically and exported in either product or raw material form. These forests were planted from the 1920s to supplement and eventually replace the harvesting of natural forests. Forest planting from the 1960s provides a resource specifically established to provide products to the export market. New Zealand currently processes under 50 per cent of its annual harvest. The remaining harvest is exported in raw material form. New Zealand is currently the second largest exporter of softwood logs after the Russian Federation (Wakelin, unpublished(d)).

New Zealand's planted forests are dominated by radiata pine, which is used in a wide range of applications including timber-frame construction, packaging, plywood, medium density fibreboard (MDF), posts and poles and mechanical and chemical pulping (see CRF table 4.Gs2).

### 6.10.2 Methodological issues

New Zealand has selected the production approach to report *Harvested wood products* in the Inventory. To do this, New Zealand has adapted the default *Harvested wood products* model and used a Tier 2 method (section 12.2.1.2, IPCC, 2006a), which involves using country-specific activity data and parameters. The default model assumes that exported raw materials are converted into products and consumed at the same rate as domestic production. Work is currently under way to validate this assumption via research into the end-use of New Zealand raw materials in export markets.

### Activity data

Activity data is from the Food and Agriculture Organization statistical database (FAOSTAT) that is provided to the Food and Agriculture Organization by the Ministry for Primary Industries. Errors within the data sourced from FAOSTAT were corrected, including adding missing data and updating data that were not updated from the previous estimates. The data were corrected using data directly from the Ministry for Primary Industries.

Activity data for the period 1900 to 1960 are automatically populated using the IPCC model, which assumes that consumption is correlated with population growth. The default value for Oceania for the annual rate of increase for the period 1900–60 was used by New Zealand. This information is used to initialise *Harvested wood products* stocks as at 1 January 1990.

### Emission factors

A wood carbon content value of 51 per cent is used in the harvested wood products model to maintain consistency with the planted forest model (table 4.3, IPCC, 2006a). As a species, radiata pine contributes over 90 per cent of New Zealand's harvest. Therefore, a country-specific wood density value of 420 kg/m<sup>2</sup> is used to reflect the dominance of this species (Jones, 2005). The default IPCC bark factor (11 per cent; annex 4A.1, IPCC, 2006a) is used for conifers and is considered appropriate for New Zealand. Wood-based panels, paper products and charcoal all use IPCC defaults because no country-specific value is available (table 6.10.1).

**Table 6.10.1** Country-specific conversion factors for Harvested wood products produced in New Zealand

Category	Factor (t C/m <sup>2</sup> or t C/t*)	Source
Sawnwood, other industrial roundwood	0.210	Country specific (Wakelin, unpublished(d))
Wood-based panels	0.294	IPCC default (table 12.4, IPCC, 2006a)
Paper products	0.450*	IPCC default (table 12.4, IPCC, 2006a)
Charcoal	0.765*	IPCC default (table 12.4, IPCC, 2006a)

**Note:** \* Indicates where factors are given in tonnes of carbon per tonne of product.

### Half-lives

Half-lives determine the discard rate of products from service in the *Solid wood* and *Paper and paperboard* categories. New Zealand uses the default half-lives of 30 years for *Solid wood* and two years for *Paper and paperboard* (table 12.2, IPCC 2006a). New Zealand wood products have a diverse range of end uses and there has been a limited amount of research into discard rates, making it difficult to estimate country-specific half-lives.

## 6.10.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

Uncertainty in the *Harvested wood products* estimates is introduced by activity data, conversion factors and decay parameters. The *Harvested wood products* category provides the second greatest contribution to uncertainty in the LULUCF sector. This is driven by large removals in the subcategory and high uncertainty associated with the end-use and discard rates of New Zealand wood. Uncertainty limits for *Harvested wood products* data and parameters are given in table 6.10.2. Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates from emissions associated with *Harvested wood products* is provided in table 6.10.3.

**Table 6.10.2 Uncertainty in Harvested wood products data and parameters**

Parameter	Per cent uncertainty	Origin
Roundwood removals data	±20	Country specific (Wakelin, unpublished(d))
Harvested wood products production, import and export data	±15	IPCC default (table 12.6, IPCC, 2006a)
Product volume to weight factors	±10	Country specific (Wakelin, unpublished(d))
Oven dry product weight to carbon weight	±5	Country specific (Wakelin, unpublished(d))
Discard rate, domestic	±50	Country specific (Wakelin, unpublished(d))
Discard rate, export	±90	Country specific (Wakelin, unpublished(d))

**Note:** Uncertainty in harvested wood products data and parameters are from Wakelin, unpublished(d).

**Table 6.10.3 Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates from emissions associated with Harvested wood products**

Variable	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval (%)
<b>Activity data</b>	
Uncertainty in activity data	±15.0
<b>Emission factors</b>	
Domestic production	±51.2
Export raw materials	±90.7
Total domestic and export uncertainty	±67.4
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b>±23.4</b>

#### 6.10.4 Category-specific QA/QC and verification

New Zealand data from FAOSTAT were checked against data from the Ministry for Primary Industries (the agency responsible for the collection of this data). Missing totals in aggregate categories were filled by summing individual product categories, and incorrect estimates were replaced.

#### 6.10.5 Category-specific recalculations

**Table 6.10.4 Recalculations for New Zealand's net emissions from the Harvested wood product category in 1990 and 2013**

Year	Net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Change from the 2015 submission	
	2015 submission	2016 submission	(kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	(%)
1990	-1,969.2	-1,728.2	241.0	+12.2
2013	-10,295.6	-8,767.5	1,528.1	+14.8

#### 6.10.6 Category-specific planned improvements

To reduce uncertainty, New Zealand is currently investigating the end-use and discard rates of New Zealand harvested wood products produced from raw materials in export markets.

## 6.11 Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (CRF 4(I-V))

### 6.11.1 Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation of forest land and other land (CRF 4(I))

New Zealand's activity data on nitrogen fertilisation are not currently disaggregated by land use and, therefore, all *Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation of forest land and other land* are reported in the Agriculture sector under the category, *Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from managed soils* (CRF 3.D.a). The notation key IE (included elsewhere) is reported in the CRF tables for the LULUCF sector.

### 6.11.2 Emissions from drainage and rewetting of organic and mineral soils (CRF 4(II))

New Zealand has not prepared estimates for this category. Carbon dioxide emissions resulting from drainage of organic soils when land use is changed are reported within CRF tables 4.A to 4.F and IE is reported in table CRF 4(II) in these cases. The drainage of soils and wetlands is a relatively minor activity in New Zealand and there is insufficient information to reliably report on this activity where not associated with land-use change. This means the notation key NE (not estimated) is also reported in this CRF table within the LULUCF sector in accordance with paragraph 37(b) of Decision 24/CP.19 (UNFCCC, 2014).

### 6.11.3 Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen mineralisation/immobilisation (CRF 4(III))

#### Description

Nitrous oxide emissions result from the mineralisation of soil organic matter with land-use change. This mineralisation results in an associated conversion of nitrogen previously in the soil organic matter to ammonium and nitrate. Microbial activity in the soil converts some of the ammonium and nitrate present to N<sub>2</sub>O. An increase in this microbial substrate caused by a net decrease in soil organic matter can therefore be expected to give an increase in net N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (section 11, IPCC, 2006a).

*Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen mineralisation/immobilisation* are minor in New Zealand, estimated at 0.35 kt N<sub>2</sub>O in 2014 compared with 0.55 kt N<sub>2</sub>O in 1990.

#### Methodological issues

To estimate N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from disturbance associated with land-use change, New Zealand uses the method outlined in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (equations 11.2 and 11.8, IPCC, 2006a). The inputs to these equations are:

- loss of carbon in mineral soils
- EF1 – the emission factor for calculating emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O from nitrogen in the soil. New Zealand uses a country-specific value of 0.01 kilogram N<sub>2</sub>O – N/kg N (Kelliher and de Klein, unpublished)
- C:N ratio – the IPCC default ratio of carbon to nitrogen in soil organic matter (1:15) is used (IPCC, 2006a, p 11.16.).

Where an area of land is converted to a land use with a higher original mineral SOC stock than the subcategory it is converted from, no N<sub>2</sub>O emissions have been estimated as occurring because there is no associated loss of SOC. For instance, cropland converted to



forest land is estimated not to result in net N<sub>2</sub>O emissions because this land-use conversion is associated with a net gain in SOC in New Zealand (refer to table 6.3.1). In these situations, the notation key NO (not occurring) is reported in the CRF tables.

### Uncertainties and time-series consistency

New Zealand uses a country-specific value for calculating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen in soil. This value has a high level of uncertainty, which is estimated at 40.0 per cent (table 6.11.1).

**Table 6.11.1 Uncertainty in New Zealand's 2014 estimates for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from land-use change**

Variable	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval (%)
<b>Activity data</b>	
Uncertainty in land area	±8.0
<b>Emission factors</b>	
Uncertainty in N <sub>2</sub> O calculation	±40.0
Uncertainty in carbon calculation	±97.0
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b>±0.0</b>

### Source-specific planned improvements

There are no improvements planned for this category at this time.

## 6.11.4 Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from managed soils (CRF 4(IV))

### Description

New Zealand cannot separate the sources of nitrogen between *Cropland*, *Grassland* and *Other land* uses. For this reason, it reports all *Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from managed soils* within CRF table 3.D.b in the Agriculture sector and uses the notation key IE (included elsewhere) within CRF table 4(IV) of the LULUCF sector.

## 6.11.5 Biomass burning (CRF 4(V))

### Description

*Biomass burning* may occur as a result of wildfires or controlled burning, and results in emissions of CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, CO and NO<sub>x</sub>. The general approach for estimating greenhouse gas emissions from *Biomass burning* is the same, regardless of the specific land-use type.

*Biomass burning* is not a significant source of emissions for New Zealand, as the practice of controlled burning is limited and wildfires are not common due to New Zealand's temperate climate and vegetation.

Emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> are reported as either IE (included elsewhere) where subsequent regrowth is not captured in the inventory, or NE (not estimated) where no data exist. The reason for this is explained below under 'Methodological issues'. Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from *Biomass burning* in 2014 were 3.0 kt CH<sub>4</sub> (75.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) and 0.03 kt N<sub>2</sub>O (7.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) (table 6.11.2).

**Table 6.11.2 Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from Biomass burning**

Emissions	1990	2014	Change since 1990 (%)
CH <sub>4</sub> emissions (kt CH <sub>4</sub> )	3.7	3.0	-18.9
N <sub>2</sub> O emissions (kt N <sub>2</sub> O)	0.05	0.03	-40.0

### Methodological issues

New Zealand reports on emissions from wildfire in *Forest land* and *Grassland* in the Inventory. Controlled burning associated with the conversion of *Grassland* to *Forest land*, the clearing of vegetation (natural forest) prior to the establishment of exotic planted forest, the burning of post-harvest slash prior to restocking and controlled burning associated with deforestation are also included.

For all other land uses CO<sub>2</sub> emissions are captured in the general stock change calculation and following the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a), New Zealand reports IE (included elsewhere) where subsequent regrowth is not captured in the Inventory.

New Zealand also reports IE for CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for controlled burning of *Cropland remaining cropland*. This is because emissions from the burning of crop stubble associated with controlled burning of cropland is reported under the Agriculture sector (chapter 5) and reported within CRF table 3.F.

Tier 2 methodologies are employed to estimate emissions from *Biomass burning* in New Zealand. Country-specific emission factors are employed along with IPCC equations to derive emissions (sections 2.4 and 6.2.4.2, IPCC, 2006a). Activity data (area of land-use change) for grassland with woody biomass converted to forest are based on annual land-use changes as estimated in section 6.2 and an estimate of area burned from a survey of forest owners. Wildfire activity data are sourced from the National Rural Fire Authority database, which has data from 1991/92 onwards. In this submission, there have been minor revisions to the activity data for several years in the time series. The main change is the use of estimates from the database for all years in the time series, replacing the previous approach of using averages where no data were available. The April year data from the database are converted to calendar years for use in the Inventory (Wakelin and Clifford, unpublished).

There has not been a significant change in wildfire activity since 1990. Wildfires induced by natural disturbances (lightning) are estimated to account for only 0.1 per cent of burning in *Grassland* and *Forest land* in New Zealand (Doherty et al., unpublished; Wakelin, unpublished(e)). Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from these events are reported in the Inventory because the National Rural Fire Authority does not distinguish between anthropogenic and natural wildfire events in the data. Given the small incidence of natural-disturbance-induced wildfires in New Zealand, this is not regarded as a significant source of error.

Emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> from wildfires in *Forest land remaining forest land* are included in the general stock change calculation. In *Forest land remaining forest land*, burned stands are either harvested (so emissions are included with the harvesting emissions) or left to grow on at reduced stocking. Carbon dioxide emissions are reported when the stand is harvested or deforested (with no reduction in stock when compared with an unburned stand). For both natural and planted forests, emissions from areas burned are captured within the forest plot networks that New Zealand uses to estimate carbon stock change. In these cases, to avoid double counting of CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, the notation key 'IE' (included elsewhere) is used. *Biomass burning* is not a key category for New Zealand.

A single weighted biomass density is used to estimate non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from wildfire in the *Forest land remaining forest land* category. Wildfire activity data are attributed to each subcategory by proportion of forest type estimated to be burned over the time series. This is split by 87.5 per cent to planted forest with the remaining to natural forest (Wakelin, unpublished(a)). The planted forest activity data are further split into pre-1990 forest and post-1989 forest by the proportion of area each forest type makes up of the total planted forest area. In planted forest, it is assumed that the carbon stock affected by wildfire is equivalent to the carbon stock at the average stand age in each forest type (Wakelin, unpublished(a)). The individual forest type estimates that make up the single weighted figure are derived from the national plot network described in section 6.4.

An estimate for wildfire in *Land converted to grassland* is provided in this submission. The activity data for wildfire in *Grassland* are attributed to the *Land converted to* and *Land remaining* subcategories by the proportion of area each subcategory makes up of the total area.

A survey of controlled burning in planted forest was carried out in 2011 to estimate controlled burning activity on *Forest land* in New Zealand. Estimates were provided for burning associated with the clearing of vegetation (i.e., pre-1990 natural forest and grassland with woody biomass) prior to the establishment of exotic planted forest. The survey indicated that 5 per cent of conversions to planted forest involved burning to clear vegetation. This was allocated to pre-1990 planted forest (conversions from pre-1990 natural forest) and post-1989 forest (conversions from grassland with woody biomass) on a pro rata basis (Wakelin, unpublished(c)).

Activity data are combined with an emission factor derived from the natural forest national plot network (see table 6.1.3) to estimate non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from burning associated with the clearing of vegetation prior to the establishment of exotic planted forest. Below-ground biomass is assumed not to burn. The IPCC default combustion proportion for the burning of non-eucalypt temperate forest in land clearing fires (0.51) is then applied to estimate emissions from this activity (table 2.6, IPCC, 2006a).

The survey also provided data on the burning of post-harvest slash prior to restocking. This activity was found to occur mainly as a training exercise for wildfire control or for the clearing of slash heaps on skid sites. The data indicated that 0.8 per cent of restocked area was burned each year in recent years. This estimate was combined with two earlier estimates of controlled burning in planted forest (Forest Industry Training and Education Council, 2005; Robertson, 1998) to provide activity data throughout the time series. It is assumed that 1.6 per cent of restocked area was burned from 1990 to 1997. From 1997, the area burned declines linearly to 0.8 per cent, which is used from 2005 onwards (Wakelin, unpublished(c)).

Activity data are combined with an emission factor derived from the pre-1990 planted forest carbon-yield table to estimate emissions from the burning of post-harvest slash (harvest residue) on *Forest land*. The harvest residue is calculated by subtracting the amount of above-ground biomass that is taken off site as logs (70 per cent) from the total above-ground biomass predicted at the age of 28 years (the average harvest age in New Zealand). Below-ground biomass is assumed not to burn. The IPCC default combustion proportion for the burning of harvest residue in non-eucalypt temperate forest (0.62) is applied to estimate emissions from this activity (table 2.6, IPCC, 2006a).

An estimate is provided for burning of post-harvest residues associated with deforestation in the Inventory. No information is available on the extent of burning associated with deforestation in New Zealand. Therefore, it is assumed that 30 per cent of conversions involve burning to clear residues. The IPCC default combustion proportion for the burning of harvest residue in non-eucalypt temperate forest (0.62) is applied to

subcategory-specific emission factors to estimate emissions from this activity. The emission factor excludes the proportion of logs taken off site (70 per cent of above-ground biomass) and is taken from the plot-network-derived yield tables by forest type at the average age of harvest in New Zealand.

Carbon dioxide emissions from controlled burning in planted forests in the inventory are captured at the time of conversion or harvest.

Different emission factors derived from the LUCAS plot network are used for wildfire and controlled burning on grassland with woody biomass in the inventory. The differences are due to the vegetation that is typically converted to forest, which is generally of a lesser stature when compared with other shrubland (Wakelin and Beets, unpublished).

### Uncertainties and time-series consistency

Uncertainties arise from relatively coarse activity data for wildfires and controlled burning activities in New Zealand (table 6.11.3). The biomass burning statistics have gaps in the time series where data collection did not occur or survey methodologies changed. Assumptions are made for some activity data, emission factors and burning fractions where insufficient data exist.

**Table 6.11.3** Uncertainty in New Zealand’s 2014 estimates for CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from Biomass burning

Variable	Uncertainty at a 95% confidence interval (%)
<b>Activity data</b>	
Uncertainty in activity data	±30.0
<b>Emission factors</b>	
Uncertainty in emission factors	±41.9
<b>Uncertainty introduced into net emissions for LULUCF</b>	<b>±0.3</b>

### Source-specific QA/QC and verification

Quality-control and quality-assurance measures are applied to the biomass burning activity data and emission factors. The biomass burning data set is verified whenever new data are supplied. The *Biomass burning* parameters (burning and emission factors), assumptions and data set are reviewed and updated (Wakelin et al., unpublished; Wakelin, unpublished(a), (c)).

### Source-specific recalculations

The carbon fractions used in the biomass burning calculations for the living biomass pools for high producing grassland and low producing grassland (0.47; section 6.2.1.4, IPCC, 2006a) and planted forest (0.51; table 4.3, IPCC, 2006a) have been updated. Activity data have also been updated between the 2015 and 2016 submissions.

### Source-specific planned improvements

There are no improvements planned for this category at this time.

## Chapter 6: References

- Ausseil A, Jamali H, Clarkson B, Golubiewski N. 2015. Soil carbon stocks in wetlands of New Zealand and impact of land conversion since European settlement. *Wetlands Ecology and Management* 23(5): 947–961.
- Baisden WT, Beets PN, Davis M, Wilde RH, Arnold G, Trotter CM. Unpublished(a). Changes in New Zealand's Soil Carbon Stocks Following Afforestation of Pastures. Landcare Research Contract Report: LC0506/105.
- Baisden WT, Wilde RH, Arnold G, Trotter CM. Unpublished(b). Operating the New Zealand Soil Carbon Monitoring System. Landcare Research Contract Report LC0506/107.
- Basher L, Burrows L, Hough S, Lambie S, Ross C, Thornburrow D, Garrett L, T P, Evanson T, Oliver G, Osorio R, Pearce S, Hill R. Unpublished. Soil data collection and analysis of post-1989 planted forest plot network. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research, Scion and LandSystems.
- Beets PN, Brandon AM, Goulding CJ, Kimberley MO, Paul TSH and Searles NB. 2011a. The inventory of carbon stock in New Zealand's post-1989 planted forest. *Forest Ecology and Management* 262: 1119–1130.
- Beets PN, Brandon AM, Goulding CJ, Kimberley MO, Paul TSH, Searles N. 2012a. The national inventory of carbon stock in New Zealand's pre-1990 planted forest using a LiDAR incomplete-transect approach. *Forest Ecology and Management* 280: 187–197.
- Beets PN, Holt L. Unpublished. Audit of the LUCAS Post-1989 Natural Forest Plot Inventory 2012–2013. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Scion.
- Beets PN, Kimberley MO. Unpublished. Improvements Contained in the Forest Carbon Predictor Version 3. Rotorua: New Zealand Forest Research Institute (Scion).
- Beets PN, Kimberley MO, McKinley RB. 2007. Predicting wood density of *Pinus radiata* annual growth increments. *New Zealand Journal of Forestry Science* 37: 241–266.
- Beets PN, Kimberley MO, Oliver GR, Pearce SH, Graham JD. 2014. The application of stem analysis methods to estimate carbon sequestration in arboreal shrubs from a single measurement of field plots. *Forests* 5: 919–935.
- Beets PN, Kimberley MO, Oliver GR, Pearce SH, Graham JD. Unpublished. Post-1989 Natural Forest Carbon Stocks and Changes. Contract report 20093 prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Scion. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Beets PN, Kimberley MO, Oliver GR, Pearce, SH, Graham JD, Brandon A. 2012b. Allometric Equations for Estimating Carbon Stocks in Natural Forest in New Zealand. *Forests* 3: 818–839.
- Beets PN, Kimberley MO, Paul TSH, Garrett LG. 2011b. Planted Forest Carbon Monitoring System – Forest carbon model validation study for *Pinus radiata*. *New Zealand Journal of Forest Research* 41: 177–189.
- Beets PN, Payton IJ. Unpublished. CMS Indigenous Forest and Shrubland QA/QC in Implementation Year 2002. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by New Zealand Forest Research Institute Ltd and Landcare Research New Zealand Ltd. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Beets PN, Robertson KA, Ford-Robertson JB, Gordon J, Maclaren JP. 1999. Description and validation of C<sub>change</sub>: A model for simulating carbon content in managed *Pinus radiata* stands. *New Zealand Journal of Forestry Science* 29(3): 409–427.
- Brack C. Unpublished. Planted Forest Inventory Design: Post-1989 exotic. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment. Rotorua: Waiariki Institute of Technology.
- Brack C, Broadley J. Unpublished. Co-location of LiDAR and Post-1989 Forest Plots. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment. Rotorua: Waiariki Institute of Technology.
- Bretz F, Hothorn T, Westfall P, 2010. *Multiple Comparisons Using R*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.

- Burnham KP, Anderson DR, 2002. *Model Selection and Multimodel Inference: A Practical Information-Theoretic Approach*. 2nd edn. New York: Springer.
- Carswell FE, Burrows LE, Hall GMJ, Mason NWH, Allen RB. 2012. Carbon and plant diversity gain during 200 years of woody succession in lowland. *New Zealand Journal of Ecology* 36(2): 191–202.
- Coomes DA, Allen RB, Scott NA, Goulding CJ, Beets PN. 2002. Designing systems to monitor carbon stocks in forests and shrublands. *Forest Ecology and Management* 164: 89–108.
- Daly BK, Wilde RH. Unpublished. Contribution of Soil Carbon to New Zealand's CO<sub>2</sub> Emissions: I Reclassification of New Zealand Soil Series to IPCC Categories. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment. Landcare Research Contract Report: LC9697/096.
- Davis MR, Wakelin SJ. Unpublished. Perennial Cropland Biomass: Sampling Requirements. Report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by New Zealand Forest Research Institute Limited (trading as Scion). Contract report 11407. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Doherty JJ, Anderson SA, Pearce HG. Unpublished. An Analysis of Wildfire Records in New Zealand: 1991–2007. Contract report 12796 prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Forest Research Institute (trading as Scion). Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Draper NR, Smith H, 1998. *Applied Regression Analysis*. New York: Wiley.
- Dresser M, Hewitt A, Willoughby J, Bellis S. 2011. *Area of Organic Soils*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Landcare Research. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Dymond JR, Shepherd JD. 2004. The spatial distribution of indigenous forest and its composition in the Wellington region, New Zealand, from ETM+ satellite imagery. *Remote Sensing of Environment* 90: 116–125.
- Dymond JR, Shepherd JD, Arnold GC, Trotter CM. 2008. Estimating area of forest change by random sampling of change strata mapped using satellite imagery. *Forest Science* 54(5): 475–480.
- Dymond JR, Shepherd JD, Qi J. 2001. A simple physical model of vegetation reflectance for standardising optical satellite imagery. *Remote Sensing of Environment* 37: 230–239.
- Elsgaard L, Görresa CM, Hoffmann CC, Blicher-Mathiesen G, Schelde K, Petersen SO. 2012. Net ecosystem exchange of CO<sub>2</sub> and carbon balance for eight temperate organic soils under agricultural management. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 162: 52–67.
- Eyles GO. 1977. NZLRI worksheets and their applications to rural planning. *Town Planning Quarterly* 47: 38–44.
- Forest Industry Training and Education Council. 2005. *Best Practice Guidelines for Land Preparation*. Revised edn. Rotorua: Forest Industry Training and Education Council.
- Fraser S, Wilde H, Payton I, Scott J. Unpublished. Historic Soils Dataset – Land Use Reclassification. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research. Contract report LC0809/131.
- Garrett LG. Unpublished. Natural Forests Soils – Data checking and carbon content of the mineral soil. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Scion.
- Garrett LG, Kimberley MO, Oliver GR, Pearce SH, Paul TSH. 2010. Decomposition of woody debris in managed *Pinus radiata*. *Forest Ecology and Management* 260: 1389–1398.
- Giltrap DJ, Betts H, Wilde RH, Oliver G, Tate KR, Baisden WT. Unpublished. Contribution of Soil Carbon to New Zealand's CO<sub>2</sub> Emissions. XIII: Integrate general linear model and digital elevation model. Landcare Research, Forest Research Joint Contract Report JNT 9899/136.
- Hedley CB, Payton IJ, Lynn IH, Carrick ST, Webb TH, McNeill S. 2012. Random sampling of stony and non-stony soils for testing a national soil carbon monitoring system. *Soil Research* 18–29.
- Herries D, Paul TSH, Beets PN, Chikono C, Thompson R, Searles N. 2011. *Land Use and Carbon Analysis System: Planted forest data collection manual*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Hewitt AE. 1998. *New Zealand Soil Classification*. 2nd edn. Landcare Research Science Series No. 1. Lincoln: Manaaki Whenua Press.

- Hewitt A, Forrester G, Fraser S, Hedley C, Lynn I, Payton I. 2012. Afforestation effects on soil carbon stocks of low productivity grassland in New Zealand. *Soil Use and Management* 508–516.
- Holdaway RJ, Easdale TA, Dickie IA, Morse CW, Maule H, Carswell FE. Unpublished(a). Data Preparation and Checking Procedures for LUCAS Natural Forest Plot Analysis. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research.
- Holdaway RJ, Easdale TA, Mason NWH, Carswell FE. Unpublished(b). LUCAS Natural Forest Carbon Analysis. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research, Lincoln.
- Holdaway RJ, McNeill SJ, Mason NWH, Carswell FE. 2014. Propagating uncertainty in plot-based estimates of forest carbon stock and carbon stock change. *Ecosystems* 17: 627–640.
- Hunter G, McNeill S. Unpublished. Review of LUCAS Land-use Backcasting 1962–1989. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research. Contract report number LC70.
- Indufor Asia-Pacific. 2013. *Deforestation Mapping 2012*. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Interpine Forestry Limited. Unpublished. LUCAS Post-1989 Planted Forest Soil Survey. Report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.
- IPCC. 2006a. *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 4. Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme*. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.
- IPCC. 2006b. *General Guidance and Reporting. Volume 1*. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.
- Joyce K. Unpublished. Ministry for the Environment LUCAS 1990–2008 Change Detection Quality Assessment Procedure, GNS Science Consultancy Report 2009/45.
- Jones T. 2005. Wood properties of commercial tree species. In: M Colley (ed.) *NZIF 2005 Forestry Handbook*. Wellington: New Zealand Institute of Forestry. pp 204–207.
- Kelliher FM, de Klein CA. Unpublished. Review of New Zealand's Fertiliser Nitrous Oxide Emission Factor (EF1) Data. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.
- Kimberley MO, Dean MG. 2006. *A Validation of the 300 Index Growth Model*. Report prepared for the Plantation Management Cooperative.
- Kirschbaum M, Trotter C, Wakelin S, Baisden T, Curtin D, Dymond J, Ghani A, Jones HS, Deurer M, Arnold G, Beets PN, Davis MR, Hedley C, Peltzer D, Ross C, Schipper L, Sutherland A, Wang H, Beare M, Clothier B, Mason N, Ward M. Unpublished. Carbon Stocks and Changes in New Zealand's Soils and Forests, and Implications of Post-2012 Accounting Options for Land-based Emissions Offsets and Mitigation Opportunities. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.
- Knowles RL. 2005. Development of a Productivity Index for Douglas-fir. *New Zealand Journal of Forestry* 50(2): 19–22.
- Lawrence-Smith EJ, Tregurtha CS, Beare MH. 2010. *Land Management Index Data for use in New Zealand's Soil Carbon Monitoring System*. Contract report prepared by Plant and Food Research for the Ministry for the Environment. Contract report number: SPTS 4612. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Leathwick J, Morgan F, Wilson G, Rutledge D, McLeod M, Johnston K, 2002. *Land Environments of New Zealand: A Technical Guide*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Lilburne LR, Hewitt AE, Webb TW. 2012. Soil and informatics science combine to develop S-map: A new generation soil information system for New Zealand. *Geoderma* 170: 232–238.
- Manley B. 2009. *2008 Deforestation Intentions Survey*. Wellington: Contract report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by New Zealand School of Forestry, University of Canterbury. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Manley B. 2015. *Deforestation Survey 2014*. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.

- Marcus R, Peritz E, Gabriel KR. 1976. On closed testing procedures with special reference to ordered analysis of variance. *Biometrika* 63: 655–660.
- McGaughey RJ. 2010. *Fusion/LDV: Software for LiDAR Data Analysis and Visualisation*. Seattle: USDA Forest Service Pacific Northwest Research Station.
- McGlone MS. 2009. Postglacial history of New Zealand wetlands and implications for their conservation. *New Zealand Journal of Ecology* 33: 1–23.
- McNeill SJ. Unpublished(a). LC93 Soil CMS Model Recalibration and Uncertainty Analysis. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research.
- McNeill SJ. Unpublished(b). LC975 Respecification and Reclassification of the MfE Soil CMS model. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research.
- McNeill SJ, Barringer JRF. Unpublished. Respecification and Reclassification of the 2013 MfE Soil CMS Model. Prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research.
- McNeill SJ, Barringer JRF, Forrester GJ. Unpublished. LC1650 Development, Refinement and Calibration of the MfE Soil CMS Model. Prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research.
- McNeill SJ, Golubiewski NE, Barringer J. 2014. Development and calibration of a soil carbon inventory model for New Zealand. *Soil Research* 52: 789–804.
- Milne JDG, Clayden B, Singleton PL, Wilson AD. 1995. *Soil Description Handbook*. Lincoln: Manaaki Whenua Press.
- Ministry for Primary Industries. 2011. *Publications – A Guide to Forestry in the Emissions Trading Scheme*. Retrieved from [www.mpi.govt.nz/news-resources/publications.aspx?title=guide%20to%20forestry%20in%20the%20emissions%20trading%20scheme](http://www.mpi.govt.nz/news-resources/publications.aspx?title=guide%20to%20forestry%20in%20the%20emissions%20trading%20scheme) (1 December 2014).
- Ministry for Primary Industries. 2014. *National Exotic Forest Description as at 1 April 2014*. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.
- Ministry for Primary Industries. 2015. *Log and Roundwood Removal Statistics*. Retrieved from [www.mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/forestry](http://www.mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/forestry) (July 2015).
- Ministry for the Environment. 2006a. *New Zealand's Initial Report under the Kyoto Protocol*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment. Retrieved from [www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate/new-zealands-initial-report-under-the-kyoto-protocol/index.html](http://www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate/new-zealands-initial-report-under-the-kyoto-protocol/index.html) (14 July 2011).
- Ministry for the Environment. 2006b. *Snapshot of Water Allocation in New Zealand*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Ministry for the Environment. 2012. *Land-Use and Carbon Analysis System: Satellite imagery interpretation guide for land-use classes*. 2nd edn. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Ministry for the Environment. Unpublished. Land Use Carbon Analysis System Natural Forest Data Collection Manual.
- Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry. 2008. *Permanent Forest Sink Initiative*. Retrieved from [www.maf.govt.nz/forestry/pfsi](http://www.maf.govt.nz/forestry/pfsi) (16 December 2009).
- Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry. 2009. *A Guide to the Afforestation Grants Scheme*. Retrieved from [www.maf.govt.nz/climatechange/forestry/initiatives/ags](http://www.maf.govt.nz/climatechange/forestry/initiatives/ags) (16 December 2009).
- Moore JR, Goulding CJ. Unpublished. Sampling Methods and Associated Levels of Precision for a National Carbon Inventory in Planted Forests. Contract report prepared for Ministry for the Environment.
- Newsome PF, Wilde RH, Willoughby EJ. 2008. *Land Resource Information System Spatial Data Layers: Data Dictionary*. Palmerston North: Landcare Research New Zealand Ltd.
- Ogle SM, Breidt FJ, Easter M, Williams S, Paustian K. 2007. An empirically based approach for estimating uncertainty associated with modelling carbon sequestration in soils. *Ecological Modelling* 205: 453–463.
- Paul TSH, Kimberley MO, Beets PN. Unpublished(a). Post-1989 and pre-1990 planted forest carbon yield tables and stock changes. Contract report prepared for Ministry for the Environment.



- Paul TSH, Wakelin SJ, Kimberley MO, Beets PN. Unpublished(b). Stocked Plantation Area in Mapped Post-1989 and Pre-1990 Forests, and Associated Crop Yield Tables and CRA Simulation Input Data. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Scion.
- Payton IJ, Beets PN, Wilde H, Beadel S. Unpublished(a). CMS: Progress Report on Fieldwork Contract (03/04-0226-L) for the Period to 15 February 2004. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research New Zealand Ltd and New Zealand Forest Research Ltd.
- Payton IJ, Moore JR, Burrows LE, Goulding CJ, Beets PN, Dean MG. Unpublished(b). New Zealand Carbon Monitoring System: Planted Forest Data Collection Manual. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.
- Payton IJ, Newell CL, Beets PN. 2004. *New Zealand Carbon Monitoring System Indigenous Forest and Shrubland Data Collection Manual*. Christchurch: Caxton Press.
- Poyry Management Consulting (NZ) Ltd. Unpublished. Accuracy Assessment of LUCAS 2012 Land Use Map. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.
- PricewaterhouseCoopers. Unpublished. LUCAS Data Quality Framework. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.
- Rhodes D, Novis J. 2002. *The Impact of Incentives on the Development of Plantation Forest Resources in New Zealand*. MAF information paper no 45. MAF policy division. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Robertson KA. 1998. Loss of organic matter and carbon during slash burns in New Zealand exotic forests. *New Zealand Journal of Forestry Science* 28(2): 221–241.
- Scott NA, Tate KR, Giltrap DJ, Tattersall SC, Wilde RH, Newsome P, Davis MR. 2002. Monitoring land-use change effects on soil carbon in New Zealand: Quantifying baseline soil carbon stocks. *Environmental Pollution* 116: S167–186.
- Shepherd JD, Bunting P and Dymond JR. 2013. Segmentation of imagery based on iterative elimination. *Remote Sensing of Environment*. (Manuscript in preparation.)
- Shepherd JD, Dymond JR. 2003. Correcting satellite imagery for the variance of reflectance and illumination with topography. *International Journal of Remote Sensing* 24: 3503–3514.
- Shepherd JD, Newsome P. Unpublished(a). Establishing New Zealand's Kyoto Land-use and Land-use Change and Forestry 1990 Map. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.
- Shepherd JD, Newsome P. Unpublished(b). Establishing New Zealand's Kyoto Land-use and Land-use Change and Forestry 2008 Map. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.
- Stephens PR, Kimberley MO, Beets PN, Paul TSH, Searles N, Bell A, Brack C, Broadley J. 2012. Airborne scanning LiDAR in a double sampling forest carbon inventory. *Remote Sensing of Environment* 117: 348–357.
- Stephens PR, McGaughey RJ, Dougherty T, Farrier T, Geard BV and Loubser D. 2008. Quality assurance and quality control procedures of airborne scanning LiDAR for a nation-wide carbon inventory of planted forests. In: *Proceedings of SilviLaser 2008: 8th International Conference on LiDAR Applications in Forest Assessment and Inventory*. Edinburgh.
- Tate KR, Barton JP, Trustrum NA, Baisden WT, Saggat S, Wilde RH, Giltrap DJ, Scott NA. 2003a. Monitoring and modelling soil organic carbon stocks and flows in New Zealand. In: Scott-Smith CA (ed.) *Soil Organic Carbon and Agriculture: Developing Indicators for Policy Analysis. Proceedings of an OECD Expert Meeting, Ottawa, ON, France*: Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada and Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development.
- Tate KR, Scott NA, Saggat S, Giltrap DJ, Baisden WT, Newsome PF, Trotter CM, Wilde RH. 2003b. Land-use change alters New Zealand's terrestrial carbon budget: Uncertainties associated with estimates of soil carbon change between 1990–2000. *Tellus, Series B: Chemical and Physical Meteorology* 55(2): 364–377.

- Tate KR, Wilde RH, Giltrap DJ, Baisden WT, Saggar S, Trustrum NA, Scott NA. 2004. Current approaches to soil carbon monitoring in New Zealand. In: *SuperSoil 2004: Proceedings of the 3rd Australian New Zealand Soils Conference*, 5–9 December 2004, Sydney, University of Sydney, Australia. www.regional.org.au/au/asssi/supersoil2004.
- Tate KR, Wilde RH, Giltrap DJ, Baisden WT, Saggar S, Trustrum NA, Scott NA, Barton JP. 2005. Soil organic carbon stocks and flows in New Zealand: System development, measurement and modelling. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science* 85(4): 481–489.
- Taylor NH, Pohlen JJ. 1962. *Soil survey method: A New Zealand handbook for the field study of soils*. Lower Hutt: New Zealand Soil Bureau.
- Thompson S, Gruner I, Gapare N. 2004. *New Zealand Land Cover Database Version 2: Illustrated guide to target classes*. Report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Trotter C, MacKay A. Unpublished. Potential Forest Land. Landcare Research Contract Report: 04/05-0410-L.
- UNFCCC. 2006. *Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol on its first session, held at Montreal from 28 November to 10 December 2005: Addendum – Part 2: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol at its first session*. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3.
- UNFCCC. 2014. *Report of the Conference of the Parties on its nineteenth session, held in Warsaw from 11 to 23 November 2013: Addendum – Part 2: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties at its nineteenth session*. FCCC/CP/2013/10/Add.3.
- Wakelin SJ. Unpublished(a). Apportioning Wildfire Emissions to Forest Sub-categories in the National Greenhouse Gas Inventory.
- Wakelin SJ. Unpublished(b). Carbon Inventory of New Zealand's Planted Forests – Calculations revised in October 2008 for New Zealand's 2007 Greenhouse Gas Inventory. Contract report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Wakelin SJ. Unpublished(c). Controlled Biomass Burning Emissions for the 2011 Greenhouse Gas Inventory. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by New Zealand Forest Research Institute (trading as Scion).
- Wakelin SJ. Unpublished(d). Harvested Wood Products for New Zealand's 2013 GHG Inventory. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Scion.
- Wakelin SJ. Unpublished(e). Review of LULUCF Biomass Burning Assumptions in New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.
- Wakelin SJ, Beets PN. Unpublished. Emission Factors for Managed and Unmanaged Grassland with Woody Biomass. Contract report for the Ministry for the Environment.
- Wakelin SJ, Clifford VR. Unpublished. Update of Wildfire Data for the 2012 Greenhouse Gas Inventory. Contract report for the Ministry for the Environment.
- Wakelin SJ, Clifford VR, Anderson SAJ and Pearce HG. Unpublished. Review of LULUCF Non-carbon Emissions in New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory. Contract report 17342 prepared for Ministry for the Environment.
- Wilde HR. 2003. *Manual for National Soils Database*. Palmerston North: Landcare Research New Zealand Ltd.
- Wilde HR, Davis M, Tate K, and Giltrap DJ. 2004. Testing the representativeness of soil carbon data held in databases underpinning the New Zealand Soil Carbon Monitoring System. *SuperSoil 2004: 3rd Australian New Zealand Soils Conference*, 5–9 December 2004, University of Sydney, Australia.
- Woollens R. Unpublished. Analysis of the 2007–2008 Planted Forest Carbon Monitoring System Inventory Data of Post-1989 Forests. Report 11448 prepared for Ministry for the Environment.

# Chapter 7: Waste

---

## 7.1 Sector overview

### 7.1.1 The Waste sector in New Zealand

In New Zealand, essentially all solid waste is disposed to land. Most of the country's household, commercial and industrial waste is placed in managed municipal landfills. Before 2010, some municipal waste was also disposed to small and unmanaged or uncategorised sites. A large number of small unmanaged or uncategorised disposal sites, such as those on farms and in industry, are still in operation now but do not take municipal waste.

There is no incineration of municipal waste in New Zealand. Incineration is used only on a very small scale, mainly for hazardous and clinical waste, and has declined over time due to environmental regulation and other disposal options.

Most wastewater treatment in New Zealand is aerobic, including domestic, commercial and industrial wastewater. However, there are methane (CH<sub>4</sub>) and nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emissions from wastewater, because some municipal treatment plants do use semi-aerobic processes, and because of the significance of the meat and pulp and paper industries in New Zealand.

No other emission sources for direct greenhouse gases are applicable to New Zealand and no other activity data are available.

### 7.1.2 Emissions summary

The Waste sector in New Zealand produces mainly CH<sub>4</sub> emissions (96.82 per cent) followed by N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (3.04 per cent) and carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>) emissions (0.05 per cent). There are also emissions of CO<sub>2</sub> from disposal of solid waste, but these are of biogenic origin and are not reported.

#### 2014

In 2014, emissions from the Waste sector contributed 4,085.4 kilotonnes carbon dioxide equivalent (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) or 5.0 per cent of New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions. The largest source category is the *Solid waste disposal* category, as shown in table 7.1.1 (emissions by source category) below.

#### 1990–2014

Total Waste sector emissions in 2014 were 19.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.5 per cent) below the 1990 baseline emissions of 4,105.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Emissions increased between 1990 and 2002, peaked in 2005 at 4,688.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, and have decreased since that time.

There has been ongoing growth in population and economic activity, which has resulted in increasing volumes of solid waste and wastewater for the whole of the time series. This drove an increase in total Waste sector emissions from 1990 to 2004.

There have been ongoing improvements in the management of solid waste disposal at municipal landfills, including increased CH<sub>4</sub> recovery and increased recycling to divert waste away from disposal to land, particularly since 2002. As a result, total Waste sector emissions have been trending down from 2005. The trends are shown in Figures 7.1.1 and 7.1.2 below.

## 2013–2014

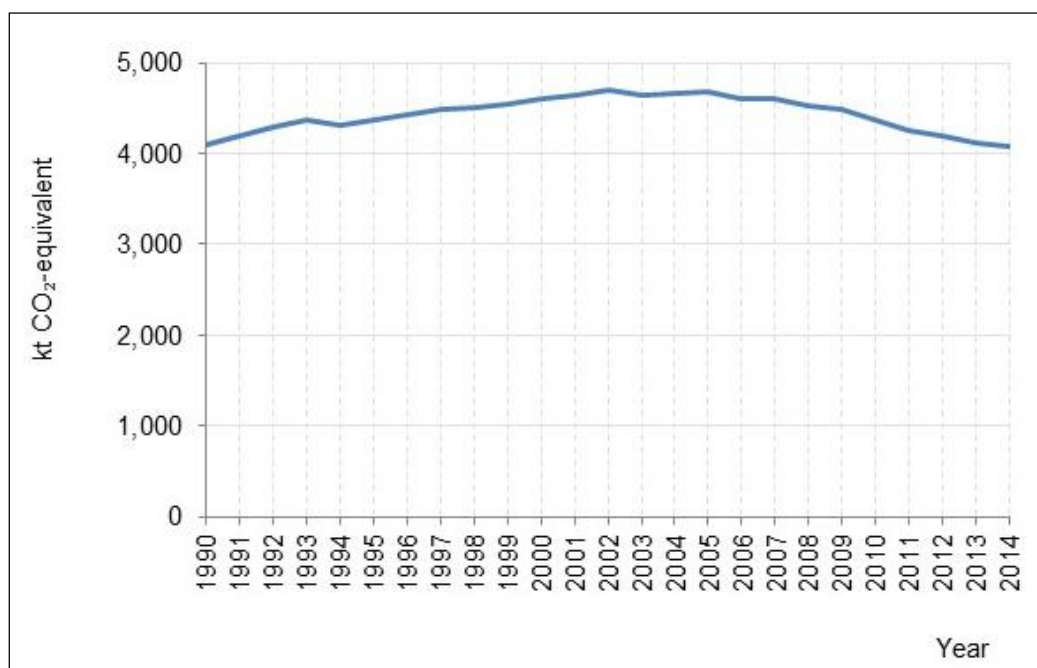
Total Waste sector emissions in 2014 were 30.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.7 per cent) lower than emissions in 2013. This decrease is the result of decreases in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions in the *Solid waste disposal* category due to ongoing improvements in municipal solid waste management.

**Table 7.1.1 New Zealand's greenhouse gas emissions for the Waste sector by source category**

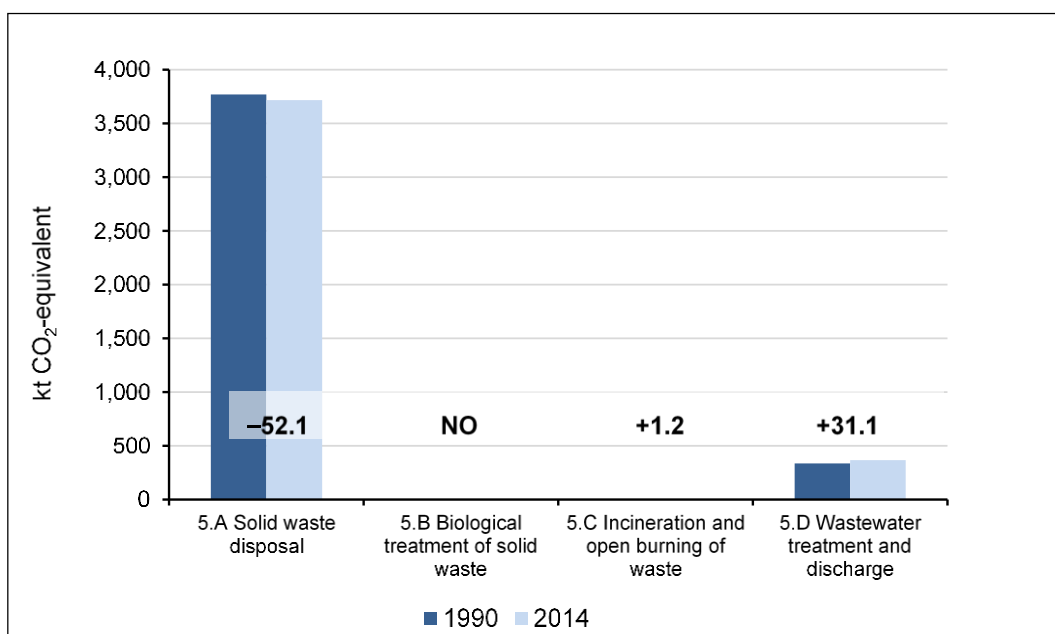
Source category	Emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)		Difference (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Change (percentage)	Share (percentage)	
	1990	2014	1990–2014	1990–2014	1990	2014
Solid waste disposal (5.A)	3,768.4	3,716.3	-52.1	-1.4	91.8	91.0
Biological treatment (5.B)	-	-	-	-	-	-
Incineration (5.C)	1.9	3.1	1.2	60.4	0.05	0.1
Wastewater (5.D)	334.9	366.0	31.1	9.3	8.2	9.0
<b>Total</b>	<b>4105.2</b>	<b>4085.4</b>	<b>-19.9</b>	<b>-0.5</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>

**Note:** Significant biological treatment of solid waste does not occur in New Zealand.

**Figure 7.1.1 Changes in New Zealand's emissions from the Waste sector from 1990 to 2014**



**Figure 7.1.2** Change in New Zealand's emissions from the Waste sector from 1990 to 2014 by source category



**Note:** NO = not occurring.

### 7.1.3 Key categories for Waste sector emissions

Details of New Zealand's key category analysis are in chapter 1, section 1.5. The key categories in the Waste sector are listed in table 7.1.2 below.

**Table 7.1.2** Key categories in the Waste sector

CRF category code	IPCC categories	Gas	Criteria for identification
5.A	Solid waste disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1, T1
5.D	Wastewater treatment and discharge	CH <sub>4</sub>	L1

**Note:** L1 means a key category is identified under the level analysis – approach 1 and T1 is trend analysis – approach 1. Refer to chapter 1 for more information.

### 7.1.4 Methodological issues for the Waste sector

Activity data have come from a variety of sources. Municipal solid waste disposal data, from mandatory reporting under the Waste Minimisation Act 2008 and from the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (NZ ETS), were used for the years (2010 onwards) for which it is available. Activity data for all other sources were based on specific surveys. Interpolation based on gross domestic product (GDP) or population is used for other years.

New Zealand uses Tier 2 methodologies for estimating emissions from the *Solid waste disposal* source category, which is a key category, and for some wastewater emissions. Tier 1 methods are used to estimate other emissions in the Waste sector.

Country-specific emission factors have been used where available, including parameters for municipal waste and for treatment of some types of industrial wastewater (Cardno, unpublished).

Methodological issues are discussed under each source category in this chapter.

### 7.1.5 Uncertainties

The uncertainties for emission estimates are discussed under each category in this chapter. For most sources, they are in conformity with default uncertainties in the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a). Much higher uncertainties are reported for waste disposed to land by farmers (due to uncertainty in the activity data) and for indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from wastewater going into rivers and sea water (for which the emission factors are highly uncertain).

### 7.1.6 Verification

Where available, data from different sources were used for verification. Municipal landfills report their activity data annually under the requirements of the Waste Minimisation Act 2008, and, in addition, most now report activity data and estimated emissions as part of the (NZ ETS). These data sources are used as primary sources or for verification, as appropriate.

Data on wastewater treatment have been obtained from surveys.

### 7.1.7 Recalculations and improvements

An accidental error in the calculation of emissions from the *Solid waste disposal* source category occurred in updating these calculations for the last submission, and it has been corrected for this submission. This has substantially reduced the estimated CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for the entire time series, without significantly affecting the trends.

The inventory agency (the Ministry for the Environment) commissioned a survey of industrial wastewater treatment practices in New Zealand, which has been used to update the calculation of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from this category (Cardno, unpublished). This has resulted in a recalculation for all years in the *Wastewater treatment and discharge* source category.

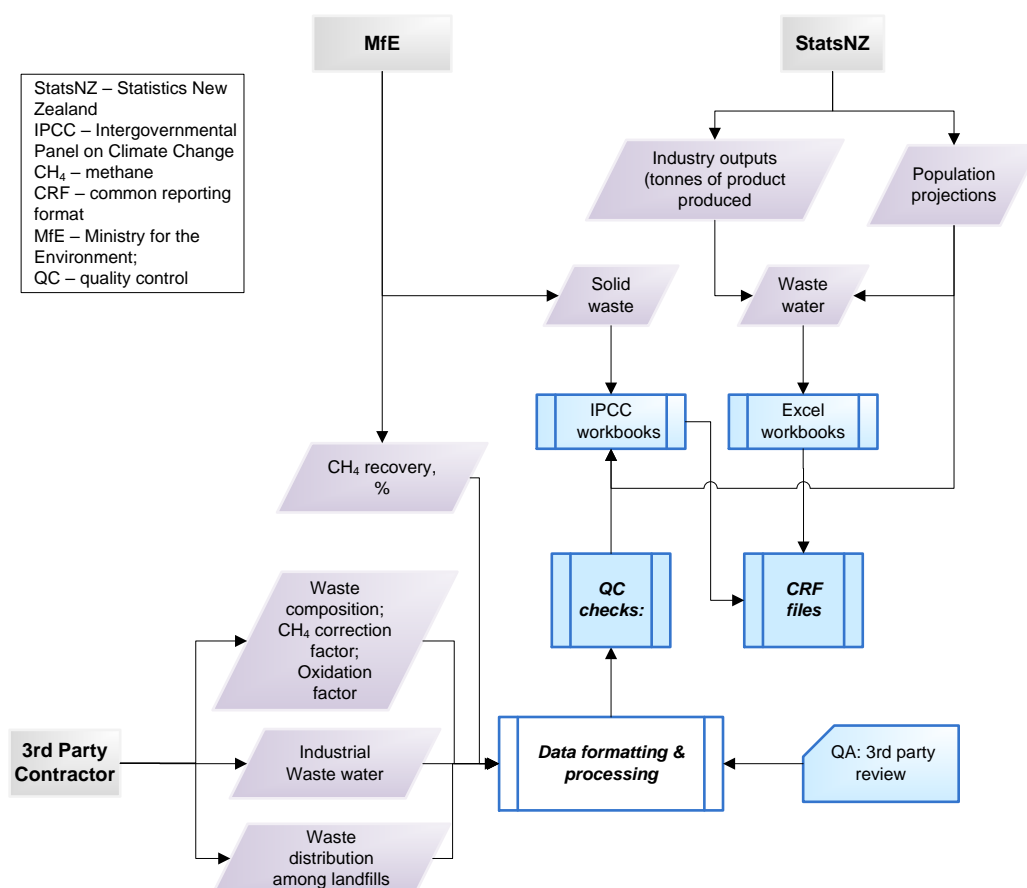
Following review of previous submissions, the Expert Review Team (ERT) recommended that New Zealand explore improvements to the quality and temporal coverage of municipal solid waste activity data. The quality of data is being improved over time by use of NZ ETS and Waste Minimisation Act 2008 reporting.

The ERT also encouraged New Zealand to improve reporting of any possible open burning of waste. This will be explored as and when information becomes available from surveys carried out by local authorities.

### 7.1.8 Quality assurance/quality control (QA/QC) processes

Figure 7.1.3 shows a flow diagram for data in the Waste sector including QA/QC processes. Tier 1 quality checks were carried out on all data collected for this sector.

Figure 7.1.3 Tier 1 quality checks for the Waste sector



## 7.2 Solid waste disposal (5.A)

### 7.2.1 Description

Household and industrial solid waste in New Zealand is disposed almost exclusively to landfills. There are three broad types of landfill sites in New Zealand:

1. municipal landfills, which are used for disposal of household waste but may also accept industrial waste or other types of solid waste
2. non-municipal landfills or significant landfill sites that do not accept household waste. These include cleanfills (sites disposing of largely inert waste), industrial fills and sites that dispose of construction and demolition waste
3. farm fills, which are used for disposal of household and other on-farm waste to land; this is prevalent in the agricultural sector.

These types of landfill sites map to the common reporting format (CRF) tables as shown in table 7.2.1. All currently operational municipal landfill sites are managed sites (IPCC, 2006a) but some emissions also come from unclassified municipal landfill sites, which were in operation before 2010.

**Table 7.2.1 Landfill emissions in the common reporting format table**

CRF category code	Landfill type	Comment
5.A.1.a (Anaerobic)	Managed municipal landfills	Includes all currently operational municipal landfill sites and all sites with gas recovery
5.A.1.b (Semi-aerobic)	–	No semi-aerobic landfill sites identified in New Zealand
5.A.2 (Unmanaged)	Non-municipal landfills	Includes industrial landfills
5.A.2 (Unmanaged)	Farm fills	Disposal of waste on farms
5.A.3 (Uncategorised)	Other municipal landfills	Prior to 2010 only

Since 1990, there have been a number of initiatives to improve solid waste management practices in New Zealand. These include:

- requirements for all landfills to meet resource consent conditions set under the Resource Management Act 1991
- guidance and direction to local government and the Waste sector through the *New Zealand Waste Strategy* (Ministry for the Environment, 2002a) and its revision in 2010 (Ministry for the Environment, 2010)
- development of the *Solid Waste Analysis Protocol*, which provides a consistent classification system, sampling regimes and survey procedures to estimate the composition of solid waste (Ministry for the Environment, 2002b)
- the Waste Minimisation Act 2008, which imposes a levy of NZ\$10 per tonne of municipal solid waste and enables regulations to establish product stewardship requirements and for information reporting.

In addition, most municipal landfills are now mandatory participants in the NZ ETS with obligations to report and surrender emission units for their CH<sub>4</sub> emissions.

These initiatives have contributed to substantial improvements in waste management since 1990. A large number of small, often poorly located and substandard municipal landfills have been closed, and most communities are now using larger, more modern regional facilities for disposal of their waste. In 2014, there were 40 municipal landfill sites, in comparison with 327 in 1995 and 563 in 1971.

Non-municipal landfills and farm fills are also required to comply with regional policies and plans made under the Resource Management Act 1991. However, these facilities are not currently required to monitor and report the waste they accept, to pay the waste levy, or to participate in the NZ ETS.

In 2014, the *Solid waste disposal* source category contributed 3,716.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (91.0 per cent) of total emissions from the Waste sector. Solid waste disposal emissions in 2014 were 52.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (1.4 per cent) below the 1990 level of 3,768.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. This small decrease is the net result of two contrary trends. Population growth has driven an increase of more than 25 per cent in the amount of waste disposed, but improved landfill management practices, particularly landfill gas recovery, have offset this.

In 2014, the amount of CH<sub>4</sub> recovered from solid waste disposal sites was 1,292.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Methane recovered in 2014 was 1,133.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e higher than the 1990 level of 158.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e and 131.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e higher than in 2013.

Methane emissions from *Solid waste disposal* were identified as a key category in the 2014 level assessment and trend assessment.



## 7.2.2 Methodological issues

### Choice of activity data

#### *Municipal landfills (5.A.1.a and 5.A.3)*

Annual total waste placement to all municipal landfills has been estimated based on:

- back-casting from a 1982 national survey, using real (inflation-adjusted) GDP, for the years before 1982
- national surveys carried out for the years 1982, 1995, 1998, 2002 and 2006
- linear interpolation for the years between these surveys
- linear interpolation for the years 2007 to 2009
- data collected annually under the requirements of the Waste Minimisation Act 2008 for the years 2010 to 2014.

A regression analysis established that there was a correlation between real GDP and the amount of waste landfilled up to 2002. The transition from national surveys to using Waste Minimisation Act 2008 information uses a linear interpolation. Other methods were explored, but this approach gave the most robust estimates (Eunomia and Waste Not, unpublished).

Activity data are also available from individual landfill sites. This information was collected from landfill operators by a survey in 2009 (SKM, unpublished(b)). The 24 landfills that were operating at that time and that either had landfill gas recovery systems, or were planning to install recovery systems by 2012, all provided data. This included their annual waste placement history and intentions. Some of these sites have since closed and are no longer accepting waste, but they all still have CH<sub>4</sub> emissions. No new large landfill sites have opened in New Zealand since 2009.

All municipal landfill sites that were operational in 2013 and 2014, with some small exceptions, have also submitted NZ ETS returns for those two years specifying their monitored annual waste placement. For each of the sites that were also covered by the 2009 survey, the time series has been updated using the NZ ETS data, with linear interpolation as necessary between 2009 and 2012.

For each year in the time series, the total waste placement to all sites without gas recovery systems is the difference between the national total, estimated as above, and the total of the individual estimates made for the sites with gas recovery.

#### *Non-municipal landfills and farm fills (5.A.2)*

The available information on historic and current disposal rates to non-municipal landfills is derived from direct contact with landfill operators and from regional councils, which regulate these activities under the Resource Management Act 1991. There are substantial gaps, which have been filled by correlating waste quantities with regional GDP (Tonkin and Taylor Ltd, unpublished(b)).

Farm fills are used to dispose of various types of farming waste such as scrap metal, timber used for fencing, plastic wraps and ties, batteries and demolition waste. Farmers also use them to dispose of organic and general household waste.

The information used to estimate activity data and emissions from farm fills has come from surveys carried out in the Canterbury region in 2012 and 2013 (GHD, 2013; Tonkin

and Taylor Ltd, unpublished(b)). The results from these surveys are extrapolated to the rest of the country. Farming practices are quite similar around the country, so the extrapolation is unlikely to introduce a systematic bias. However, the sample size is small in relation to the number of farms in New Zealand.

Waste quantities were determined for the farm types surveyed: dairy, livestock, arable and viticulture. These survey results have been applied nationally, with adjustments to account for the different prevalence of these four farm types in other regions (Tonkin and Taylor Ltd, unpublished(b)).

## Choice of methods

New Zealand has applied a Tier 2 approach by using the IPCC first order decay model for estimation of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from solid waste disposal to land.

### *Municipal landfills (5.A.1.a)*

For each of the 24 landfill sites covered by the 2009 survey (above), the IPCC first order decay model (IPCC, 2006a) has been applied to develop estimates of CH<sub>4</sub> emissions, with site-specific data on waste placement, composition and other parameters applied where available. In 2014, these sites – those that are still operational – accounted for 89 per cent of waste disposed to municipal landfills.

Municipal waste outside of these 24 sites is disposed to smaller landfills that have never had gas recovery. In 1990, there were more than 300 of these sites, and in 2014 there were approximately 25 still in operation. This number includes a few very small sites serving small and remote communities. The IPCC first order decay model has been applied to estimate the total CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from these landfills.

### *Non-municipal landfills and farm fills (5.A.2)*

Non-municipal landfills include privately owned industrial landfills, and a large number of landfill sites (cleanfills and construction and demolition fills) which are consented for largely inert waste and do not accept household waste. Only limited information is available on these sites and their management practices, particularly historic information. The IPCC first order decay model has been applied to estimate total CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from non-municipal landfills.

For on-farm disposal to land, the IPCC first order decay model has been applied to estimate the total CH<sub>4</sub> emissions. Farm waste comprises a mix of household and other wastes, with similar composition and diversity to general municipal solid waste. The default degradable organic carbon (DOC) value for municipal waste has been used for farm fills.

## Choice of emission factors and parameters

### *Municipal landfills (5.A.1.b)*

#### **Waste composition**

Many municipal landfills in New Zealand accept locally produced industrial waste as well as municipal waste. New Zealand has insufficient data to determine how much of the waste disposed to municipal landfills comes from industrial sources. Where composition data are available for individual sites these include any industrial waste accepted at the site and are included in the composition estimates used.

Waste composition has been estimated from national surveys carried out in 1995 and 2004 (Ministry for the Environment, 1997; Waste Not Consulting, unpublished(a)). In addition, estimates have been made for 2008 and 2012 based on individual landfill surveys (Waste Not Consulting, unpublished(b)). The waste surveys have been based on the Solid Waste Analysis Protocol (Ministry for the Environment, 2002b) to ensure a consistent methodology for sampling and analysis.

No usable waste composition data are available for the period before 1995. For the years 1950 to 1994, data from the 1995 survey have been used, with an adjustment to account for the fact that disposable nappies came into use in the 1960s. Linear interpolation was used for years between the survey years, and 2013 and 2014 are assumed to be the same as 2012.

Table 7.2.2 shows the resulting measured and estimated composition data used for the total waste stream from 1950 to 2014. In addition, slightly different composition data have been used for some individual landfills, based on analysis by the site operators. This includes landfills that accept some sewage sludge.

**Table 7.2.2 Estimated composition of waste to municipal landfills**

Year	Food (%)	Garden (%)	Paper (%)	Wood (%)	Textile (%)	Nappies (%)	Inert (%)	Notes
1950–60	17	11	16	7	1	0	48	No nappies
1961–69	17	11	16	7	1	1	47	Interpolation
1970–79	17	11	16	7	1	2	46	Interpolation
1980–94	17	11	16	7	1	3	45	As for 1995
1995	17	11	16	7	1	3	45	Survey
1996	17	11	16	8	1	3	45	Interpolation
1997	17	11	16	9	1	3	44	Interpolation
1998	16	10	16	9	2	3	44	Interpolation
1999	16	10	16	10	2	3	43	Interpolation
2000	16	10	16	11	2	3	43	Interpolation
2001	15	10	15	12	3	3	43	Interpolation
2002	15	10	15	12	3	3	42	Interpolation
2003	15	9	15	13	4	3	42	Interpolation
2004	14	9	15	14	4	3	41	Survey
2005	15	9	13	13	4	3	42	Interpolation
2006	16	9	12	13	4	3	43	Interpolation
2007	16	9	10	12	4	3	44	Interpolation
2008	17	9	9	12	4	3	45	Survey
2009	17	9	9	12	4	3	45	Interpolation
2010	17	9	10	12	5	3	44	Interpolation
2011	17	9	10	12	5	3	44	Interpolation
2012	17	8	11	12	6	3	44	Survey
2013–14	17	8	11	12	6	3	44	As for 2012

The resulting estimates of DOC content in the waste track these changes in composition. The overall average DOC fraction has increased through the time series from 0.146 to 0.170.

### *Methane correction factor and oxidation factor*

There is limited information about management practices at the many small municipal landfill sites that were operated in New Zealand between 1950 and the 1990s. A survey carried out in 1971 indicated that few of the 563 landfills open at that time would be categorised as managed sites. Additional survey information from 1982, 1995 and 2010 provided estimates for the proportion of municipal waste that could be considered to be disposed to managed municipal sites and these are shown in table 7.2.3.

**Table 7.2.3** Proportion of municipal waste disposed to managed landfills

Year	Proportion to managed sites (%)
1950–70	0
1971	0
1982	55
1995	90
2010–14	100

The methane correction factor (MCF) used is 1.0 for all managed landfill sites, including all landfills that have gas recovery. An oxidation factor of 10 per cent is used for waste disposed to these sites.

For all sites other than managed landfills, there was an unknown mix of shallow and deep disposal areas. The larger sites in operation in 1971 were assessed at that time to be roughly half deep (more than 5 metres) and half shallow. The use of cover material was variable. Therefore, for uncategorised sites, the MCF of 0.6 and an oxidation factor of zero have been used.

### *Methane generation rates*

For the landfills with gas recovery, k-values for waste were estimated based on those used for municipal solid waste in the United States inventory as at 2007, which were considered more appropriate than IPCC defaults because the waste composition was more closely comparable to the United States. These are as shown in table 7.2.4; note there are no sites in New Zealand with rainfall of more than 40 inches.

**Table 7.2.4** Default methane generation rates used for landfills with gas recovery

Annual rainfall at site	k-value
Less than 20 inches	0.020
20 to 40 inches	0.038
More than 40 inches	0.057

In addition, these k-values were increased by 5 per cent to 25 per cent for sites that do not collect leachate, sites that recirculate leachate and sites that were assessed to be using poor quality capping materials or practices (SKM, unpublished(b)).

For sites without gas recovery, the IPCC default k-values for a wet temperate climate have been used. This is the best overall match for New Zealand's climate.

### *Gas recovery*

For each of the landfill sites that have gas recovery, estimates of recovery rates were developed through either the use of metered gas-flow data (for those sites that had good quality metering in place in 2009) or from consideration of the landfill capping quality,

landfill lining, well placement, active or passive gas control in use and whether wells were original or retrofitted (SKM, unpublished(b)).

Recovery efficiencies vary from 42 per cent to 90 per cent, with an overall average of 68 per cent for the landfill sites that collected gas in 2014. Across all municipal landfills, 40 per cent of the CH<sub>4</sub> generated (from closed as well as operational landfills) is recovered.

### *Summary of parameters used*

Table 7.2.5 gives a summary of the parameter values that have been applied for estimating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for solid waste disposed to municipal landfills.

**Table 7.2.5 Summary of parameters for municipal landfills**

Parameter	Values	Source	Reference
<b>Managed landfills with methane recovery:</b>			
k-value	0.038–0.090	Country specific	Tonkin and Taylor Ltd (unpublished(b))
Methane correction factor (MCF)	1.0	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Oxidation factor	10%	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Recovery efficiency	42–90%	Site specific	SKM (unpublished(b))
<b>Managed landfills without methane recovery:</b>			
k-value	0.030–0.185	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
MCF	1.0	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Oxidation factor	10%	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
<b>Uncategorised landfills:</b>			
k-value	0.030–0.185	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
MCF	0.6	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Oxidation factor	0	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
<b>All landfill sites:</b>			
Starting year	1950	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Delay time	6 months	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Fraction of degradable organic carbon (DOC) that decomposes	0.5	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Fraction of methane in gas	0.5	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
DOC (kt C/kt waste)	0.145–0.175	Country specific	Waste Not Consulting (unpublished(b))

## **Non-municipal landfills and farm fills (5.A.2)**

### *Waste composition*

The main waste types disposed to non-municipal landfills are described in survey data as cleanfill, construction and demolition waste, green waste and wood. These were mapped to the IPCC waste types (IPCC, 2006a) and the IPCC default DOC values were applied. Most sites provided data on which types of waste are accepted, but only a few could quantify the amounts. To fill this data gap, an assumption is made that other sites have a similar proportion of each waste type.

### Other parameters

The majority of non-municipal landfills and farm fills are shallow, with less than 5 metres depth of waste. These are estimated to account for 90 per cent of the waste disposed with an MCF value of 0.4. The other 10 per cent (approximately) goes to fills that are assumed to be:

- for non-municipal landfills, an unknown mix that would have an average MCF value of 0.6; this gives an overall average for these sites of 0.42
- for farm fills, deeper pits with an average depth greater than 5 metres, so the MCF value is 0.8 and the average for all farm fills is 0.44.

Default k-values for a wet temperate climate are used. No oxidation is assumed to occur in the cover for these unmanaged sites.

### Summary of parameters used

Table 7.2.6 gives a summary of the parameter values that have been applied for estimating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for solid waste disposed to non-municipal landfills and farm fills.

**Table 7.2.6 Summary of parameters for non-municipal and farm fills**

Parameter	Values	Source	Reference
<b>Non-municipal landfills:</b>			
k-value	0.030–0.185	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Methane correction factor (MCF)	0.44	Country specific	Tonkin and Taylor Ltd (unpublished(b))
Oxidation factor	0	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Degradable organic carbon (DOC) (kt C/kt waste)	0.040–0.043	Country specific	Waste Not Consulting (unpublished(b))
<b>Farm fills:</b>			
k-value	0.09	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
MCF	0.42	Country specific	Tonkin and Taylor Ltd (unpublished(b))
DOC (kt C/kt waste)	0.28	Country specific	Waste Not Consulting (unpublished(b))
<b>All sites:</b>			
Oxidation factor	0	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Starting year	1950	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Delay time	6 months	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Fraction of DOC that decomposes	0.5	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Fraction of methane in gas	0.5	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)

## 7.2.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

### Uncertainties

For emission factors used in CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from managed municipal landfills, the uncertainty estimate is  $\pm 40$  per cent (table 7.2.7). This is consistent with the estimates provided in the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a). It is set at this level because some, but not all, of the estimates for CH<sub>4</sub> recovery are based on metered gas-flow data.

For non-municipal landfills and farm fills, the uncertainty in activity data is estimated to be  $\pm 140$  per cent. Historic information on the amount of waste placed in these sites is very limited, given the nature of the management of such fills.

**Table 7.2.7** Uncertainty in emissions from Solid waste disposal

Emissions category	Uncertainty in activity data	Uncertainty in emission factors
Managed landfills	$\pm 40\%$	$\pm 40\%$
Unmanaged landfills	$\pm 140\%$	$\pm 40\%$
Uncategorised landfills	$\pm 40\%$	$\pm 40\%$
Overall uncertainty in CH <sub>4</sub> emissions	$\pm 97\%$	$\pm 40\%$

### Time-series consistency

Substantial changes in the Waste sector over time (including closure of the majority of landfill sites that were operating in 1990), the move to NZ ETS reporting and ongoing improvement in the quality and completeness of activity data for *Solid waste disposal* has meant the basis for calculating emissions has changed significantly. However, this does not show in the apparent consistency of data or in the implied emission factors, because the changes have been gradual and they affect CH<sub>4</sub> emissions over a long period.

## 7.2.4 Source-specific quality assurance and quality control and verification

*Solid waste disposal* is a key category. In the preparation of this submission, the data for this category underwent Tier 1 quality checks.

## 7.2.5 Source-specific recalculations

In the preparation of the last inventory submission, an accidental error occurred in the calculation of emissions from the *Managed waste disposal sites* source category (5.A.1) when updating the models used to ensure full compliance with 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a). The error was identified in quality control checks and has been corrected for this submission. This has had the effect of reducing the calculated CH<sub>4</sub> emissions for the entire time series by 650–930 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-equivalent. This has had relatively little impact on the trends.

## 7.2.6 Source-specific planned improvements

Landfill operators who are mandatory NZ ETS participants have the option of applying for a Unique Emissions Factor (UEF) to account for either gas recovery or for a different waste composition from that assumed otherwise. The inventory agency will consider using data sourced from approved UEF applications to improve site-specific estimates of gas recovery, waste composition and other parameters for future submissions. In future, this may also enable the use of site-specific estimates for some landfills that do not have gas recovery.

Regional councils in Canterbury and other parts of the country are likely to continue carrying out surveys and other research on farm waste disposal over time. As and when better activity data become available, it will be used to improve the estimates of waste disposal on farms.

Emissions of carbon monoxide, oxides of nitrogen and non-methane volatile organic compounds for landfills have not been estimated for this submission. These emissions are

considered likely to be immaterial, but the inventory agency will consider estimating them for future submissions.

## 7.3 Biological treatment of solid waste (5.B)

New Zealand has no large-scale biological treatment of solid waste. There is likely to be a relatively small amount of composting of solid waste, mainly on a household scale. Emissions from this source are likely to be immaterial. However, the inventory agency will investigate the scale of this activity and the scope for estimation of emissions in future submissions.

## 7.4 Incineration and open burning of waste (5.C)

### 7.4.1 Description

#### Incineration and open burning of waste in New Zealand

There is no incineration of municipal waste in New Zealand, for energy production or otherwise. Incineration is used on a small scale for disposal of medical, quarantine and hazardous wastes and sewage sludge. The practice of incinerating these wastes has declined through the time series, due to more stringent environmental regulation and the use of alternative technologies such as sterilisation.

Waste incineration is regulated under the Resource Management Act 1991. In addition, in 2004, a National Environmental Standard was introduced, which required consents for all existing low-temperature incinerators, such as those historically used in schools and sometimes in hospitals.

There is no open burning of waste at municipal or non-municipal landfill facilities in New Zealand. It is possible that farmers may burn some waste (Tonkin and Taylor Ltd, unpublished(b)) but no information is available to confirm whether this occurs or the extent of the practice. Since the total emissions from field burning in the Agriculture sector (3.F) are relatively small, any such emissions are likely to be insignificant. For this submission, all farm waste disposal is assumed to be to pits rather than open burning, and the emissions are reported in *Solid waste disposal* (CRF 5.A).

Waste oil is used in the cement industry for firing a cement kiln. All emissions from this source are reported in the Energy sector.

In 2014, *Incineration and open burning of waste* accounted for 3.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (0.1 per cent) of Waste sector emissions. This was an increase of 1.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e above the 1990 level of 1.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, with no change estimated from 2013.

### 7.4.2 Methodological issues

#### Choice of activity data

Limited information was available from individual site operators on the amount of waste that they burned between 1990 and 2007. For most sites, these activity data needed to be assessed because the only hard information available was the capacity of equipment and the amounts allowed by consent conditions. For the years after 2007, it has generally been assumed that facilities are continuing in operation at the same rates, in the absence of better information.



## Choice of methods

Estimates of direct emissions from the incineration of waste are made using the default Tier 1 methodology (IPCC, 2006a). The data used were collected and collated in 2007 and the sources used included information previously collected for purposes of air quality regulation, consent data from regional councils and from site operators (SKM, unpublished(a)).

## Choice of emission factors

IPCC default parameters are used as detailed in table 7.4.1.

**Table 7.4.1** Parameter values applied to estimate emissions from incineration

Parameter	Hazardous waste	Clinical waste	Sewage sludge
Dry-matter content in waste	50%	65%	10%
Fraction of carbon in dry matter	NA	0.6	0.45
Fraction of fossil carbon in total carbon	0.275	0.4	0.0
Oxidation factor	1.0	1.0	1.0
Methane emission factor (kg/kt)	2.34	1.79	9.7
Nitrous oxide emission factor (kg/kt)	100	60	900

**Source:** IPCC (2006a, 2006b)

These parameters are as given in the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a, 2006b), except that:

- where a range is given the mid-point is used; and
- CH<sub>4</sub> emission factors for hazardous and clinical waste (IPCC, 2006b) have been converted from a terajoule (TJ) basis to a kt basis.

Quarantine waste is a significant proportion of the material incinerated in New Zealand. There is no IPCC default category that specifies quarantine waste. The composition is closest to clinical waste, so the emission factors for clinical waste have been used.

## 7.4.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

### Uncertainties

As per the IPCC recommendation for uncertainties relating to activity data (IPCC, 2006a), estimated uncertainty for the amount of wet waste incinerated ranges from  $\pm 10$  per cent to  $\pm 50$  per cent and uncertainty of  $\pm 50$  per cent is applied (table 7.4.2).

The data collected for the composition of waste are not detailed. Therefore, as per the recommendation for uncertainties relating to emission factors (IPCC, 2006a), the estimated uncertainty for default CO<sub>2</sub> factors is  $\pm 40$  per cent. Default factors used in the calculation of CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions have a much higher uncertainty (IPCC, 2006a); hence, the estimated uncertainty for default CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O factors is  $\pm 100$  per cent (SKM, unpublished(a)).

**Table 7.4.2** Uncertainty in emissions from incineration

Emissions category	Uncertainty in activity data	Uncertainty in emission factors
Waste incineration (CO <sub>2</sub> )	$\pm 50\%$	$\pm 40\%$
Waste incineration (CH <sub>4</sub> )	$\pm 50\%$	$\pm 100\%$
Waste incineration (N <sub>2</sub> O)	$\pm 50\%$	$\pm 100\%$

### Time-series consistency

Time-series consistency is ensured by the use of consistent models and parameters across the period. Where changes to methodologies or emission factors have occurred, a full time-series recalculation is conducted.

#### 7.4.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification

These emissions are extremely small, and there are no recalculated values in this source category. Quality assurance and quality control efforts for the Waste sector have been focused on the disposal to land and wastewater categories.

#### 7.4.5 Source-specific recalculations

There have been no recalculations for this category.

#### 7.4.7 Source-specific planned improvements

No specific improvements are planned for this category. Over time, surveys by local authorities on disposal of waste in the farm sector are expected to provide a better understanding of any open burning that may occur in New Zealand, particularly in the farm sector.

## 7.5 Wastewater treatment and discharge (5.D)

### 7.5.1 Description

In 2014, *Wastewater treatment and discharge* contributed 366.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (9.0 per cent) of emissions from the Waste sector. This was an increase of 31.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (9.3 per cent) from the 1990 level of 334.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e and is due to increases in emissions from the volume of industrial and domestic wastewater handled over this period.

Small amounts of industrial wastewater are applied as organic amendments to agricultural soils, as well as an extremely small amount of sewage sludge (Van der Weerden et al., 2014). Any emissions from this practice are likely to be insignificant (see chapter 5, section 5.5.2).

Methane emissions from the *Wastewater treatment and discharge* source category were identified as a key category in the 2014 level assessment.

#### Domestic wastewater (5.D.1)

Wastewater from almost every town in New Zealand with a population over 1,000 is collected and treated in community wastewater treatment plants. There are approximately 317 municipal wastewater treatment plants in New Zealand and approximately a further 50 government or privately owned treatment plants serving populations of more than 100 people (SCS Wetherill Environmental, unpublished).

Although most of the wastewater treatment processes are aerobic, there are a significant number of wastewater treatment plants that use partially anaerobic processes such as oxidation ponds or septic tanks. Small communities and individual rural dwellings are served mainly by simple septic tanks.

Most of the sludge removed from domestic wastewater treatment is sent to landfills, and emissions from its disposal are reported in the *Solid waste disposal* source category.

### **Industrial wastewater (5.D.2)**

The major sources of industrial wastewater in New Zealand are the meat and pulp and paper industries. Most of the industrial wastewater treatment is aerobic, and most of the CH<sub>4</sub> generated from anaerobic treatment is flared.

There was a review in June 2015 of the methodologies and input data used to calculate the industrial wastewater emissions, in order to capture any changes in industry activity and to ensure that the Inventory reflects current best practice and knowledge (Cardno, unpublished). This is discussed further under section 7.5.2.

## **7.5.2 Methodological issues**

### **Choice of activity data**

#### *Domestic wastewater (5.D.1)*

Estimates for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions are derived from combining the population connected to each treatment plant in New Zealand with the treatment methods for each plant (Beca Infrastructure Ltd, unpublished).

The population using each municipal treatment plant and an estimation of the population using septic tanks was determined (SCS Wetherill Environmental, unpublished; Beca Infrastructure Ltd, unpublished). The population treated by each plant is updated each year based on the population growth rate of the district in which the plant is located. This information is obtained from Statistics New Zealand. In 2014, the total population connected to treatment plants was estimated to be 3.6 million. The connected population excludes both people connected to rural septic tanks, estimated at 443,000 people in 2014, and approximately 49,000 people using other aerobic plants. A remaining population of 0.4 million is not accounted for, which is similar to other years and is considered unlikely to be significant within the accuracy of the calculations (Tonkin and Taylor Ltd, unpublished(a)).

The calculation for the degree of utilisation of modern, centralised wastewater treatment plants has been updated to a static proportion of the total population in New Zealand over the entire time series. This is because the previous calculation assumed a static total number of people using septic tanks. It is more accurate to assume that septic tank use is in proportion to the total population (Beca Infrastructure Ltd, unpublished).

Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from the disposal of treated domestic wastewater are estimated using per capita protein consumption and national population estimates.

#### *Industrial wastewater (5.D.2)*

The following industries are identified as having organic-rich wastewaters that are treated anaerobically (in order of significance): meat processing, pulp and paper, and dairy processing.

#### *Meat industry*

Methane emissions from the meat industry are based on an estimate of the wastewater output from meat processing, which is based on the total production (kills) from the

different producers in the meat industry, consistent with the data reported in the Agriculture sector.

Poultry processing is calculated separately from other meat processing since its fraction of waste treated in anaerobic ponds and the unit chemical oxygen demand (COD) load are higher than other meat processing (Cardno, unpublished, p16).

Rendering loads are not separated out in order to simplify the inventory calculations, as there are only a few standalone rendering plants in New Zealand and the rest are combined with meat processing plants. So the unit COD load includes rendering operations (Cardno, unpublished, p16).

Nitrous oxide emissions from the meat industry are calculated using the same activity data as for CH<sub>4</sub> emissions.

### *Pulp and paper industry*

Estimated pulp and paper wastewater output is based on paper, paperboard and pulp production and this information is obtained from the Ministry for Primary Industries.

### *Wine industry*

Methane emissions from wastewater for the wine industry are based on the outputs obtained from the national organisation for New Zealand's grape and wine sector. For the purposes of this assessment, an average industry wastewater discharge metric of 2.7 cubic metres of water per tonne of grapes processed is assumed. This value is derived from national data. It is noted that this value is significantly less than IPCC default values (Beca Ltd, unpublished).

### *Wool scouring industry*

Methane emissions from wastewater for the wool scouring industry are based on the outputs obtained by SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished) for the years up to 2000. From 2001 up to 2012, the SCS estimates have been prorated against the industry's output data and applied to the output data for these years. After 2012, the wool scouring industry used only aerobic treatment of wastewater and, consequently, no emissions are reported for 2013 and 2014 (Beca Ltd, unpublished).

### *Dairy processing industry*

The dairy processing industry predominantly uses aerobic treatment. There is only one factory that uses anaerobic treatment. The emissions from the wastewater treatment process are recovered and most of the captured biogas (consisting of 55 per cent CH<sub>4</sub>) is used in boilers. The remainder is flared. Consequently, there are no CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from this industry (Beca Infrastructure Ltd, unpublished).

Nitrous oxide emissions from dairy industry wastewater are included for the first time in this submission, following the review of methods for industrial wastewater by Cardno (unpublished). Emission estimates are based on the total litres of milk processed, consistent with data reported in the Agriculture sector. The data are reported by average milk production per cattle and the population of cattle, which are multiplied to provide total production. The production data are then converted from litres to kilograms by dividing by 1.031 (the weight of 1 litre of milk) for the activity data used in the emissions calculations.

## Choice of methods

Methods used to calculate emissions from wastewater handling are summarised in table 7.5.1.

### Summary of methods used

**Table 7.5.1** Methods used for calculating emissions from wastewater treatment

Emissions category	Gas	Comment	Method	Source
Domestic wastewater (5.D.1)	Methane		Tier 1 default	IPCC (2006a)
Domestic wastewater (5.D.1)	Nitrous oxide	Based on average per-capita protein intake	Tier 1 default	IPCC (2006a)
Industrial wastewater (5.D.2) – Meat industry	Methane		Tier 1 default	IPCC (2006a)
Industrial wastewater (5.D.2) – Pulp and paper industry	Methane		Tier 1 default	IPCC (2006a)
Industrial wastewater (5.D.2) – Wine industry	Methane		Tier 2 country specific	Beca Ltd (unpublished)
Industrial wastewater (5.D.2) – Wool scouring industry	Methane		Tier 1 default	IPCC (2006a)
Industrial wastewater (5.D.1)	Nitrous oxide	Based on chemical oxygen demand from methane emissions	Tier 2 country specific	Cardno (unpublished)

### Wine industry

A Tier 2 approach is used to estimate emissions from the wine industry. Information on the wastewater treatment practices of the industry were obtained from a survey (Beca Ltd, unpublished). IPCC default values are used where New Zealand-specific information is not available.

### Nitrous oxide emissions

Direct emissions of nitrous oxide from domestic wastewater plants are typically minor and only occur in advanced centralised treatment plants. Good practice guidelines (IPCC, 2006a) advise that the estimation of direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions is only necessary where advanced centralised treatment plants account for a major proportion of wastewater treatment. This is not the case in New Zealand, so no direct emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O are reported.

However, indirect emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O may occur after disposal of effluent into waterways, lakes or the ocean. New Zealand reports indirect emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O from domestic wastewater.

IPCC guidelines indicate that, compared with domestic wastewater, the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from industrial wastewater are believed to be insignificant (IPCC, 2006a). However, these emissions are not insignificant in New Zealand, because the meat and dairy processing industries produce nitrogen-rich wastewaters.

New Zealand has reported N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from meat industry wastewater in previous submissions. For this submission, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from dairy processing wastewater are also reported (Cardno, unpublished).

The IPCC does not have a method for calculating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from industrial wastewater and, consequently, a New Zealand-derived method has been applied. The total nitrogen load is calculated by adopting the COD load as determined in calculating

CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from the same wastewater, and using an estimated ratio of COD to nitrogen in the wastewater for each of the different producers in the meat and dairy processing industries.

## Choice of emission factors

### *Domestic wastewater (5.D.1)*

#### **Methane emissions from domestic wastewater treatment**

Table 7.5.2 provides a summary of the parameter values applied for estimating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from domestic wastewater treatment.

**Table 7.5.2** Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions for domestic wastewater treatment

Parameter	Value	Source	Reference
Methane correction factors (MCF)			
<i>Handling systems MCF</i>	Range of 0–0.65	New Zealand specific	SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished)
<i>Aggregated MCF</i>	Range of 0.035–0.048	New Zealand specific	SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished)
Biochemical oxygen demand (BOD) (kg BOD/person/year)	26	New Zealand specific	Beca Infrastructure Ltd (unpublished)
Correction factor for BOD	Range of 1.25–14.9	New Zealand specific	Beca Infrastructure Ltd (unpublished)
Maximum methane producing capacity (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /kg BOD)	0.625	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)

#### **Methane correction factors for handling systems**

MCFs for the different handling systems in New Zealand were estimated by SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished). These factors range from zero up to 0.65 for the different types of anaerobic treatment.

#### **Adjustments to biochemical oxygen demand**

New Zealand uses a value of 26 kilograms biochemical oxygen demand (BOD) per person per year. This is equivalent to the IPCC high-range default value for the Oceania region of 70 grams per person per day (IPCC, 2006a). This value has been determined as a typical value for wastewater treatment methods adopted in New Zealand (Beca Infrastructure Ltd, unpublished).

This value has been increased by 25 per cent for most treatment plants, to allow for the additional wastewater that they take from commercial and industrial activity within the municipal area. Ten of the treatment plants have been identified as accepting much larger amounts of industrial and/or commercial wastewater. The correction factor for BOD for these plants ranges from 77 per cent to 1,390 per cent (Beca Infrastructure Ltd, unpublished).

#### **Recovery**

Methane removal via flaring or for energy production is known to occur at eight plants in New Zealand. All CH<sub>4</sub> generated at these plants is flared or used for energy production and, consequently, the net result is zero CH<sub>4</sub> emissions (Beca Infrastructure Ltd, unpublished).

### *Nitrous oxide emissions from domestic wastewater*

Table 7.5.3 provides a summary of the parameter values applied for estimating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from domestic and commercial wastewater sludge treatment.

**Table 7.5.3** Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating nitrous oxide emissions from domestic and commercial wastewater treatment

Parameter	Value	Source	Reference
Per capita protein consumption (kg/person/year)	36.135	New Zealand specific	Beca Infrastructure Ltd (unpublished)
Fraction of nitrogen in protein	0.16	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Fraction of non-consumed protein	1.4	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Fraction of industrial and commercial co-discharged protein	1.25	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Nitrogen removed with sludge (kg)	0	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Emission factor	0.005	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)
Emissions from wastewater treatment plants	0	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)

A value of 36.135 kilograms of protein per person per year is used. This figure was reported by New Zealand to the Food and Agriculture Organization. It is the maximum value reported by New Zealand between 1990 and 2014.

### **Recovery**

There is no recovery of emissions reported for this source.

## **Industrial wastewater (5.D.2)**

### *Methane emissions from industrial wastewater treatment – Meat industry*

Table 7.5.4 provides a summary of the parameter values applied for estimating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from wastewater treatment by the meat industry.

**Table 7.5.4** Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions from wastewater treatment by the meat industry

Parameter	Value	Source	Reference
Degradable organic component (kg COD/tonne of product)	Range of 0.050–0.123	New Zealand specific	SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished)
Methane correction factor	0.55	New Zealand specific	SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished)
Maximum methane producing capacity (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /kg COD)	0.25	IPCC default	IPCC (2006)

**Note:** COD = chemical oxygen demand.

### **Recovery**

There is no recovery of emissions reported for this source.

### *Methane emissions from industrial wastewater treatment – Pulp and paper*

Table 7.5.5 provides a summary of the parameter values applied for estimating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from wastewater treatment by the pulp and paper industry.

**Table 7.5.5** Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions for wastewater treatment by the pulp and paper industry

Parameter	Value	Source	Reference
Degradable organic component (kg COD/tonne of product)	0.03	New Zealand specific	Beca Infrastructure Ltd (unpublished)
Methane correction factor	0.02	New Zealand specific	SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished), Beca Infrastructure Ltd (unpublished)
Maximum methane producing capacity (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /kg COD)	0.25	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)

**Note:** COD = chemical oxygen demand.

### Methane correction factor

The CH<sub>4</sub> correction factor of 0.02 was estimated by SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished). This same correction factor was also estimated (Beca Infrastructure Ltd, unpublished) from 2006 data.

### Recovery

There is no recovery of emissions reported for this source.

### *Methane emissions from industrial wastewater treatment – Wine*

Table 7.5.6 provides a summary of the parameter values applied for estimating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from wastewater treatment by the wine industry.

**Table 7.5.6** Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions for wastewater treatment by the wine industry

Parameter	Value	Source	Reference
Methane correction factor	0.1	New Zealand specific	Beca Ltd (unpublished)
Degradable organic component (kg COD/m <sup>3</sup> )	4.6	New Zealand specific	Beca Ltd (unpublished)
Maximum methane producing capacity (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /kg COD)	0.25	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)

**Note:** COD = chemical oxygen demand.

### Recovery

There is no recovery of emissions reported for this source.

### *Methane emissions from industrial wastewater treatment – Wool scouring industry*

Table 7.5.7 provides a summary of the parameter values applied for estimating CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from wastewater treatment by the meat industry.

**Table 7.5.7** Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating methane emissions for wastewater treatment by the wool scouring industry

Parameter	Value	Source	Reference
Methane correction factor	0.29	New Zealand specific	SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished)
Degradable organic component (kg COD/tonne of product)	0.022	New Zealand specific	SCS Wetherill Environmental (unpublished)
Maximum methane producing capacity (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /kg COD)	0.25	IPCC default	IPCC (2006a)

**Note:** COD = chemical oxygen demand.



## Recovery

There is no recovery of emissions reported for this source.

### *Nitrous oxide emissions from industrial wastewater treatment – Meat industry*

Table 7.5.8 provides a summary of the parameter values applied for estimating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from wastewater sludge treatment by the meat industry.

**Table 7.5.8** Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating nitrous oxide emissions for wastewater treatment for the meat industry

Parameter	Value	Source	Reference
Ratio of nitrogen to total organic wastewater	0.09	New Zealand specific	Cardno (unpublished)
Emission factor	0.005	New Zealand specific	Cardno (unpublished)

## Recovery

There is no recovery of emissions reported for this source.

### *Nitrous oxide emissions from industrial wastewater treatment – Dairy processing industry*

Table 7.5.9 provides a summary of the parameter values applied for estimating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from wastewater treatment by the dairy processing industry.

**Table 7.5.9** Parameter values applied by New Zealand for estimating nitrous oxide emissions for wastewater treatment for the dairy processing industry

Parameter	Value	Source	Reference
Ratio of nitrogen to total organic wastewater	0.044	New Zealand specific	Cardno (unpublished)
Emission factor	0.0028	New Zealand specific	Cardno (unpublished)

## Recovery

There is no recovery of emissions reported for this source.

## 7.5.3 Uncertainties and time-series consistency

### Uncertainties

**Table 7.5.10** Uncertainty in emissions from wastewater

Emissions category	Uncertainty in activity data	Uncertainty in emission factors
Domestic and industrial wastewater (CH <sub>4</sub> )	±10%	±40%
Domestic and industrial wastewater (N <sub>2</sub> O)	±10%	±90%

### *Methane emissions*

The parameters used to estimate CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from domestic and industrial wastewater (table 7.5.10) have an estimated uncertainty of ±40 per cent (SCS Wetherill Environmental, unpublished). This uncertainty stems from:

- uncertainties in the factors used to calculate emissions from the different wastewater treatment processes
- uncertainties in the quantities of wastewater handled by the different wastewater treatment plants

- uncertainties in the accuracy and completeness of the data relating to each plant
- uncertainties in the factors used to calculate the degradable organic content in the wastewater
- uncertainties in the wastewater treatment methods

#### *Nitrous oxide emissions*

Large uncertainties are associated with the IPCC default emission factors for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from wastewater treatment effluent (IPCC, 2006a). The uncertainty is estimated to be ±90% based on the ranges experienced in collecting and applying similar data internationally, and expert judgement on the application of this experience to New Zealand (Law et al., 2012).

#### **Time-series consistency**

Time-series consistency is ensured by the use of consistent models and parameters across the period. Where changes to methodologies or emission factors have occurred, the entire time series has been recalculated.

### **7.5.4 Source-specific QA/QC and verification**

In the preparation for this inventory submission, the data for the *Wastewater treatment and discharge* category underwent Tier 1 quality checks.

### **7.5.5 Source-specific recalculations**

#### **Emissions from domestic and industrial wastewater treatment**

The 2015 review of calculations for emissions from industrial wastewater treatment (Cardno, unpublished) provided updated activity data and parameters for this submission. This includes those for N<sub>2</sub>O from dairy wastewater, which is reported for the first time. This recalculation has reduced the estimated 2013 emissions by 35.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

### **7.5.6 Source-specific planned improvements**

No specific improvements are planned for this source category.

## Chapter 7: References

Beca Infrastructure Ltd. Unpublished. Industrial Wastewater Greenhouse Gas (GHG) Estimates from the Pulp and Paper, Wool Scouring and Wine Industries for New Zealand's GHG Inventory. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2007.

Beca Ltd. Unpublished. National Greenhouse Gas Inventory from Wastewater Treatment and Discharge. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2013.

Cardno. Unpublished. Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Industrial Wastewater Treatment. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2015.

Eunomia Research and Consulting and Waste Not Consulting. Unpublished. Incorporating Waste Minimisation Act Data into New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Estimates. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2014.

GHD. 2013. *Non-natural rural wastes: Site survey analysis*. GHD Ltd for the Canterbury Regional Council, published as Canterbury Regional Council Report No R13/52. Available from <http://ecan.govt.nz/publications/Reports/non-rural-wastes-survey-r13-52.pdf>.

IPCC. 2006a. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 5. Waste*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

IPCC. 2006b. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 2. Energy*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

Law Y, Ye L, Pan Y and Yuan Z. 2012. Nitrous oxide emissions from wastewater treatment processes. *Philosophical transactions of the Royal Society 'B'* 367(1593): 1265–1277.

Ministry for the Environment. 1997. *National Waste Data Report*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

Ministry for the Environment. 2002a. *The New Zealand Waste Strategy*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

Ministry for the Environment. 2002b. *Solid Waste Analysis Protocol*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

Ministry for the Environment. 2010. *The New Zealand Waste Strategy: Reducing Harm, Improving Efficiency*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

SCS Wetherill Environmental. Unpublished. National Greenhouse Gas Inventory from the Waste Sector 1990–2020. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2002.

SKM. Unpublished(a). Greenhouse Gases from the Waste Incineration Sector. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2007.

SKM. Unpublished(b). Estimates of landfill methane recovered in New Zealand 1990–2012. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2009.

Tonkin and Taylor Ltd. Unpublished(a). National Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Wastewater Sludge. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2011.

Tonkin and Taylor Ltd. Unpublished(b). GHG Estimates from Non-municipal Landfills New Zealand. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2014.

van der Weerden A, de Klein C, Kellier R, Rollo M. 2014. *Reporting to 2006 IPCC Guidelines for N<sub>2</sub>O Emissions from Additional Sources of Organic N: Final report*. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.

Waste Not Consulting. Unpublished(a). Waste Composition and Construction Waste Data. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2006.

Waste Not Consulting. Unpublished(b). Reviewing the 2008 National Waste Composition Estimate and Producing a 2012 Estimate. Report commissioned by the Ministry for the Environment in 2013.

## Chapter 8: Other (CRF sector 6)

---

New Zealand does not report any emissions under the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change category, 'Other'.

## Chapter 9: Indirect carbon dioxide and nitrous oxide emissions

---

New Zealand elected not to report indirect carbon dioxide emissions in its 2016 Inventory submission. Indirect nitrous oxide emissions are reported in the Agriculture sector (chapter 5) and the LULUCF sector (chapter 7).

# Chapter 10: Recalculations and improvements

---

This chapter summarises the recalculations and improvements made to the inventory following the 2015 submission. Further details on the recalculations and improvements for each sector are provided in chapters 3 to 7 and 11.

Recalculations of estimates reported in the previous submission of the Inventory are due to improvements in:

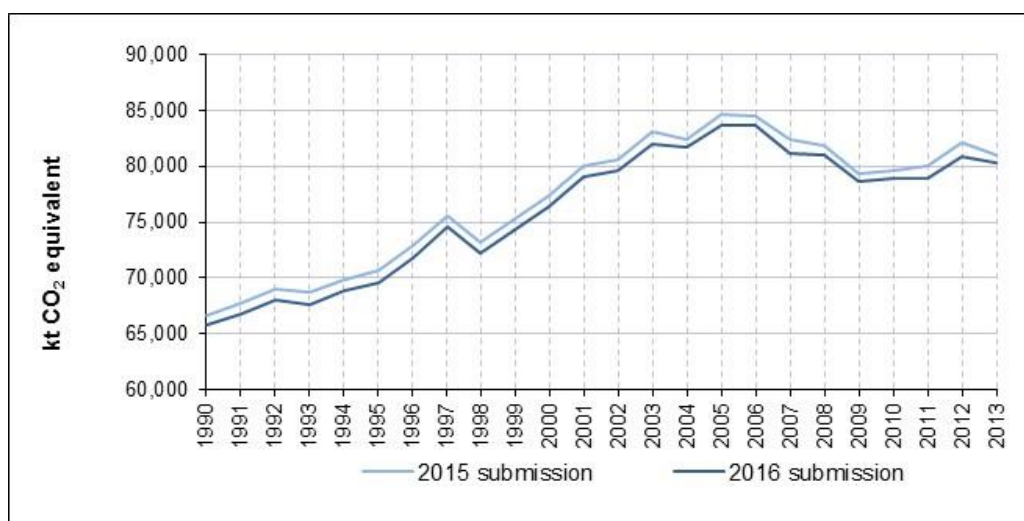
- activity data
- emission factors and/or other parameters
- methodology, including correcting errors
- additional sources identified within the context of the 2006 Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) Guidelines (IPCC, 2006)
- activity data and emission factors that became available for certain sources that were previously reported as NE (not estimated) because of insufficient data.

It is good practice to recalculate the whole time series from 1990 to the latest reporting year to ensure consistency across the time series. This means some estimates of emissions and/or removals reported in this submission are different from estimates reported in the previous submission. There may be exceptions to recalculating the entire time series and, where this has occurred, explanations are provided.

## 10.1 Implications and justifications

The effect of recalculations on New Zealand's gross emissions is shown in figure 10.1.1. There was a 1.3 per cent (891.8 kilotonnes carbon dioxide equivalent (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e)) decrease in gross emissions in 1990 and a 0.8 per cent (663.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) decrease for the 2013 year. The greatest contribution to this change in emission estimates came from the Waste sector, due to a correction in calculations. In the previous submission, gross emissions for 2013 were 21.3 per cent above 1990 levels. As a result of the recalculations in this submission, gross emissions for 2013 are 22.0 per cent above 1990 levels.

**Figure 10.1.1** Effect of recalculations on New Zealand's gross greenhouse gas emissions from 1990 to 2013



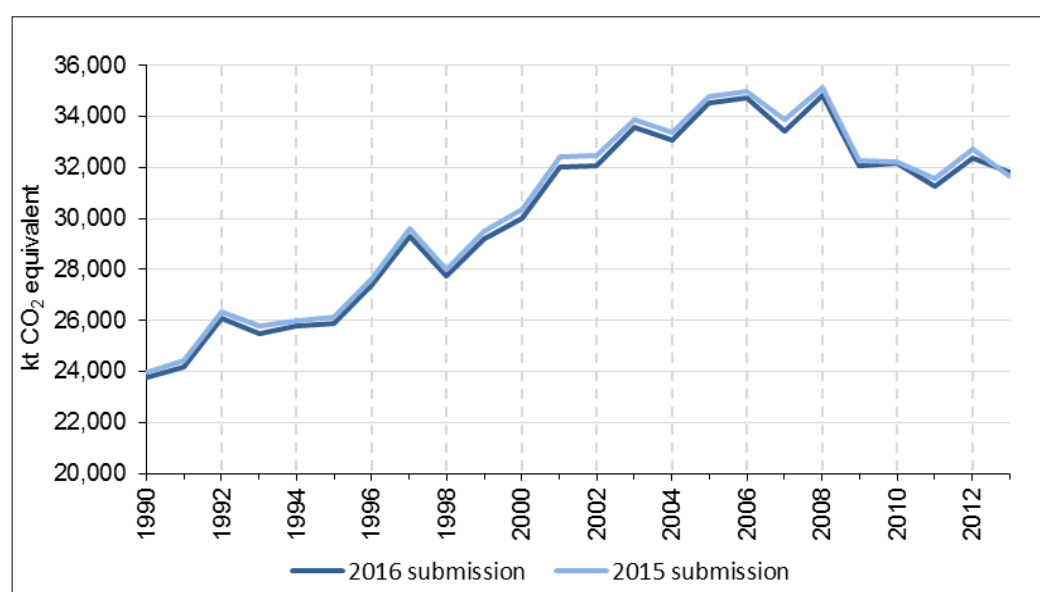
The effect of recalculations on net emissions, including the Land use, land-use change and forestry (LULUCF) sector, was a decrease of 3.1 per cent (1,165.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) in net emissions in 1990 and a 2.0 per cent (1,057.3 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) increase in net emissions in 2013. This is the combined effect of a number of changes made to gross emissions and changes in LULUCF sector emissions from updated data for the *Harvested wood products* category and the areas of different land uses.

The following sections detail the effect of recalculations for each sector and summarises the improvements that resulted in the recalculations.

### 10.1.1 Energy

The improvements made in the Energy sector have resulted in a 0.8 per cent (201 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) decrease in energy emissions in 1990 and a 0.6 per cent (194 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) increase in energy emissions in 2013 (figure 10.1.2). Explanations and justifications for recalculations of New Zealand's energy emission estimates in the 2016 submission are summarised in table 10.1.1.

**Figure 10.1.2** Effect of recalculations on New Zealand's Energy sector from 1990 to 2013



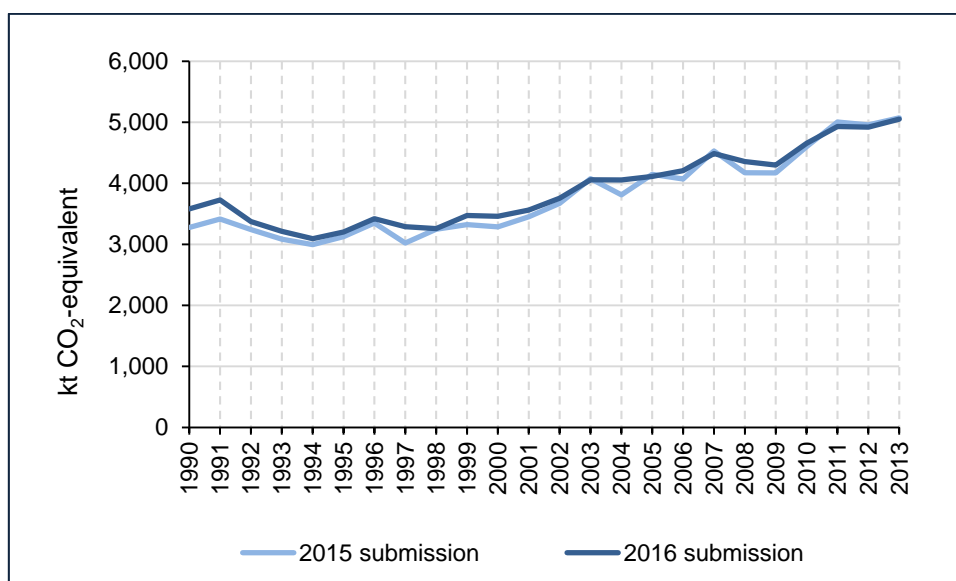
**Table 10.1.1 Explanations and justification for recalculations in the Energy sector**

Explanation of recalculation	Underpinning UNFCCC principle	Additional justification
The national energy statistics used as activity data have been revised by the data provider (Energy and Building Trends, Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment (MBIE)).	Accuracy, time series consistency	Revised data released in conjunction with Energy in New Zealand (MBIE, 2015).
A number of emission factors have been changed to the IPCC 2006 default values.	Comparability	
Non-carbon dioxide road transport emissions have been revised by the Ministry of Transport.	Accuracy	The number of vehicles not re-registered but not deregistered was re-estimated.
Reporting of emissions from oil and natural gas production separately from processing.	Transparency, accuracy, comparability	This change was made in response to a 2014 expert review team recommendation, paragraph 30 (UNFCCC, 2015).
The emission factor for liquefied petroleum gas has been realigned to a more accurate country-specific value.	Accuracy, time series consistency	Raised during 2015 review.

## 10.1.2 Industrial Processes and Product Use

Improvements and recalculations made in the Industrial Processes and Product Use (IPPU) sector have resulted in a 9.2 per cent (302.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) increase in IPPU emissions in 1990 and a 0.4 per cent (20.7 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) decrease in IPPU emissions in 2013 (figure 10.1.3). A large part of the increase in 1990 was due to the correction of an error in reporting perfluorocarbon (PFC) emissions from aluminium production, in the *Metal industry* category, in the years 1990–92 for which a Tier 1 methodology is used to estimate these emissions. In addition, imports of nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) have been reassessed, increasing emissions from 1990 to 2001. Updated survey data have resulted in reassessment of the bank of refrigerant gases over time, which has reduced some apparent year-to-year variations in emissions, mainly between 2003 and 2010. Other recalculations and improvements, as detailed in table 10.1.2, have had only a minor effect.

**Figure 10.1.3 Effect of recalculations on the IPPU sector from 1990 to 2013**





**Table 10.1.2 Explanations and justifications for recalculations in the IPPU sector**

Explanation of recalculation	Underpinning UNFCCC principle	Additional justification
A small amount of carbon dioxide (CO <sub>2</sub> ) emissions from ceramics production have been estimated and reported in this submission.	Completeness	
Carbon recovered and incorporated in urea is now reported as CO <sub>2</sub> recovery.	Consistency	Ensures the implied emissions factor calculated in the common reporting format tables for ammonia production is comparable to other ammonia plants that do not make urea.
The default emission factor used for carbon tetrafluoride emissions in aluminium smelting has been corrected to use the value in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.	Accuracy	Correction of an error. Key category improvement (in the <i>Metal industry</i> category).
Carbon dioxide emissions from secondary lead production have been estimated and reported in this submission.	Completeness	
Carbon dioxide emissions from lubricant use and paraffin wax use have been estimated and reported in this submission.	Completeness	
Emissions in the <i>Refrigeration and air conditioning</i> category have been split by sub-application. This has also allowed reassessment of the bank of refrigerant gases where stockpiling by suppliers has occurred.	Accuracy and consistency	Stockpiling of hydrofluorocarbons (HFCs), especially on introduction of New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme obligations for these gases, created an issue for accurate allocation of emissions over time.
Properly account for a small amount of HFCs exported from New Zealand.	Accuracy	Correction of an error.
Information from importers had indicated no nitrous oxide (N <sub>2</sub> O) was imported into New Zealand before 2002. This has been reassessed and emissions from industrial and medical N <sub>2</sub> O use are now reported for all years.	Accuracy and consistency	

### 10.1.3 Agriculture

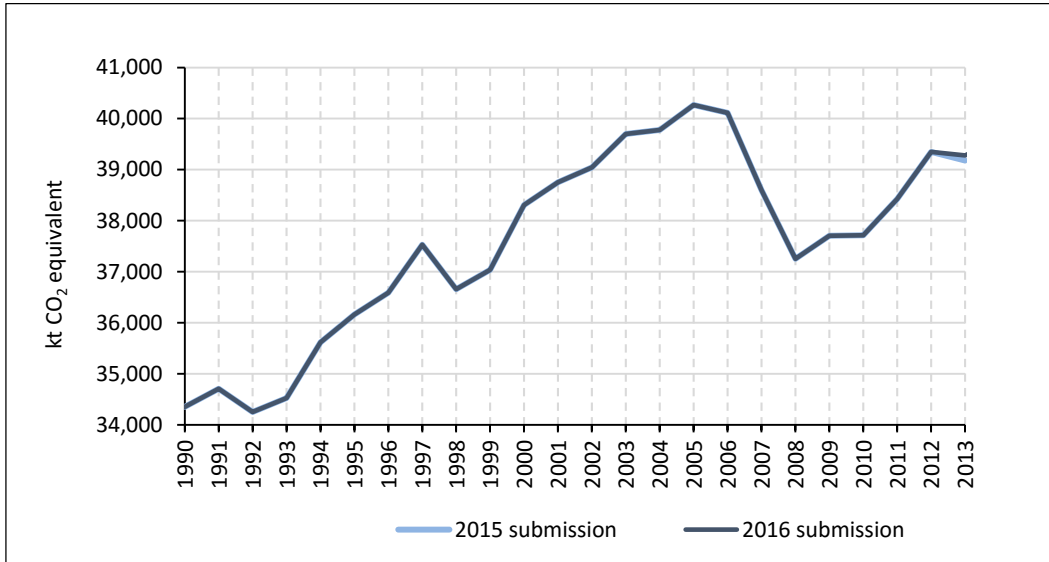
The effect of recalculations for the Agriculture sector is that the emissions increased 0.0 per cent (0.5 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) in 1990 and increased 0.3 per cent (101.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) in 2013, as shown in figure 10.1.4. For this submission, no planned improvements have been made to the Agriculture sector; however, several minor inaccuracies were found and corrected. These inaccuracies were present in the 2015 submission and are summarised in table 10.1.3. The 1990–2013 time series from both this submission and the 2015 submission are plotted in figure 10.1.4.

**Table 10.1.3 Inaccuracies present in the 2015 annual submission**

Description of inaccuracy found:	Value used for 2013 in the submission year given below		Change (percentage)
	2015	2016	
Enteric fermentation methane emission factor for goats	8.3	8.5	1.4
Methane manure management emission factor for goats	0.18	0.20	11.1
2013 Synthetic fertiliser nitrogen value (kg N)	359,412,000	366,600,000	2.0

Note, for each submission year, provisional activity data are obtained from Statistics New Zealand. These provisional activity data are not finalised until the following submission and are subject to change in successive submissions, which may result in the emission estimates for certain source categories to vary across submissions.

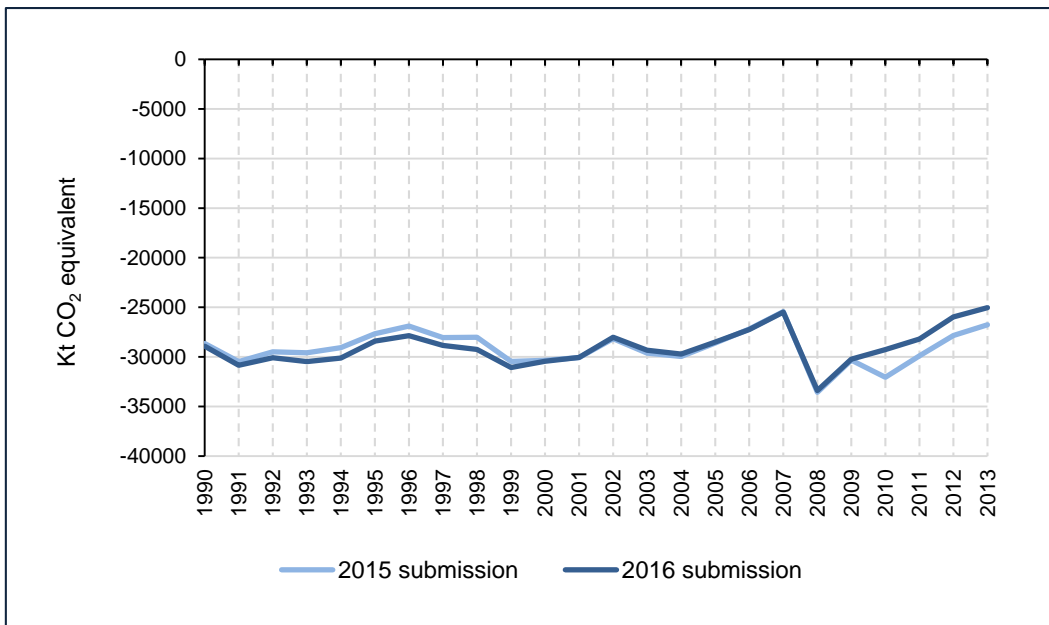
**Figure 10.1.4 Effect of recalculations on New Zealand’s Agriculture sector from 1990 to 2013**



### 10.1.4 Land use, land-use change and forestry

Improvements made to the LULUCF sector have resulted in a 1.0 per cent (273.2 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) increase in net LULUCF removals in 1990 and a 6.4 per cent (1,720.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) decrease in net LULUCF removals in 2013 (figure 10.1.5).

**Figure 10.1.5 Effect of recalculations on net removals from New Zealand’s LULUCF sector from 1990 to 2013**



**Note:** Net removals are expressed as a negative value to help clarify that the value is a removal and not an emission.

Significant improvements to the 2016 inventory submission include:

- updated activity data to reflect changes to harvested wood product data sourced from FAOSTAT (Statistics Division of the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations)
- continued improvements to the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps. These include the identification of intentionally flooded land, a review of the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use map forest classes against New Zealand Government forestry schemes and the review of post-1989 regenerating forest areas not included in existing forestry schemes
- changes to the method of proportioning deforestation into other land uses
- updating carbon fractions for *Forest land* and *Grassland* subcategories, in line with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006)
- correction of an error in the emission factor for organic soils in cropland in the cold temperate zone from 1 to 5 tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>, in line with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006)
- inclusion of organic soil estimates for settlements
- modelling harvest in planted forests so it more accurately reflects realistic harvest ages.

Further details on these changes are in chapter 6. The explanations and justifications for the major recalculations to New Zealand's LULUCF estimates in the 2015 inventory submission are summarised in table 10.1.4.

**Table 10.1.4 Explanations and justifications for recalculations in the LULUCF sector**

Explanation of recalculation	Underpinning UNFCCC principle	Additional justification
Updated activity data for 2014.	Accuracy	Key category improvement ( <i>Harvested wood products</i> )
Improvements to the accuracy of the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps, including the identification of intentionally flooded land, a review of the 2008 land-use map forest class against existing New Zealand Government forestry schemes and the review of post-1989 regenerating forest areas not included in existing forestry schemes.	Accuracy and consistency	Key category improvement ( <i>Land converted to forest land; Land converted to grassland</i> )
Change to the method used to proportion deforestation into other land uses to more accurately reflect the long-term trend.	Accuracy, consistency	Key category improvement ( <i>Land converted to grassland</i> )
Updating carbon fractions for <i>Forest land</i> and <i>Grassland</i> subcategories, in line with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.	Accuracy, consistency	2006 IPCC Guidelines
Modelling harvest in planted forests using a more accurate method to profile harvest at more realistic ages.	Accuracy	Key category improvement ( <i>Forest land remaining forest land and Land converted to forest land</i> )
Correction of an error in the emission factor for organic soils in cropland in cold temperate zone from 1 to 5 tonnes C ha <sup>-1</sup> , in line with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.	Accuracy, consistency	2006 IPCC Guidelines
Reporting organic soil estimates for settlements for the first time.	Accuracy, completeness	2006 IPCC Guidelines

## 10.1.5 Waste

Improvements and recalculations made in the Waste sector have resulted in a 19.5 per cent (993.75 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) decrease in waste emissions in 1990 and a 18.6 per cent (937.9 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) decrease in waste emissions in 2013 (figure 10.1.6). The decrease was largely due to the correction of an error found in the calculations for estimating emissions from the *Managed waste disposal sites – Anaerobic* category, in addition to an improvement to calculations for estimating emissions in the *Industrial wastewater* category, as detailed in table 10.1.5.

Figure 10.1.6 Effect of recalculations on the Waste sector from 1990 to 2013

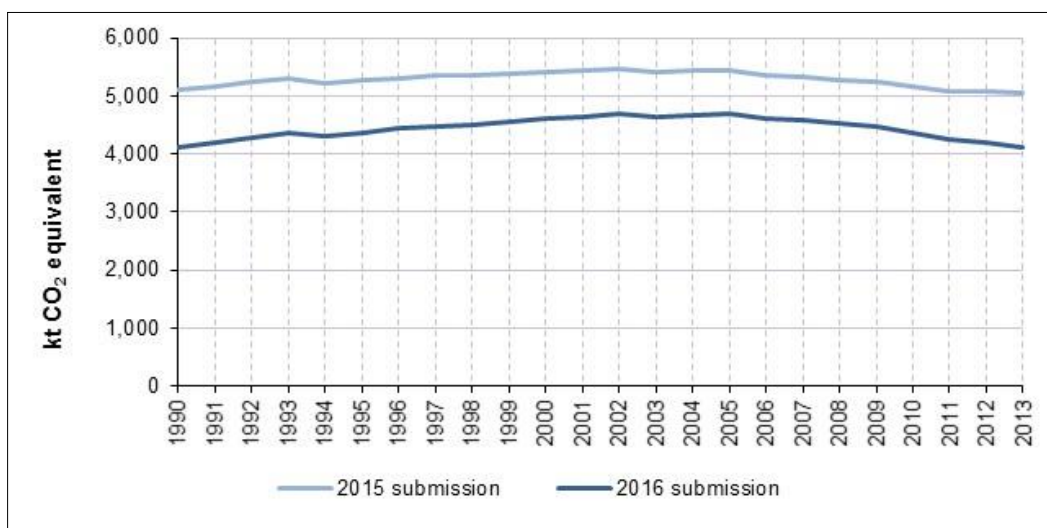


Table 10.1.5 Explanations and justifications for recalculations of New Zealand's previous waste estimates

Explanation of recalculation	Underpinning UNFCCC principle	Additional justification
An error was introduced into the calculations for the <i>Managed waste disposal sites – Anaerobic</i> category when changing to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines first used in the previous submission of the Inventory, and this has now been corrected.	Accuracy and consistency	Quality assurance/quality control error identified and resolved.
A review of methods, parameters and activity data was carried out for the <i>Industrial wastewater</i> category, where emission factors, source data and methods were revised and updated.	Accuracy	Key category improvement ( <i>Wastewater treatment and discharge</i> ).

## 10.1.6 Article 3.3 activities under the Kyoto Protocol

New Zealand's greenhouse gas estimates for activities under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol have been recalculated since the 2015 inventory submission (tables 10.1.6, 10.1.7 and 10.1.8). The recalculations incorporate changes to meet new guidance as set out in the Kyoto Protocol Supplement (IPCC, 2014) and include improved activity data and emission factors (see chapter 11 and table 10.2.1).

The harvested wood products model used for accounting for the *Forest management* category from the 2013 year onward has been revised to exclude inherited emissions from harvesting prior to 2013 from *Harvested wood products* category reporting. This change is required to bring reporting in line with the method used to estimate emissions from the

*Harvested wood products* category in New Zealand's Forest Management Reference Level (FMRL). Inherited emissions are excluded from *Forest management* category reporting because New Zealand's FMRL is based on a projection, as per the Kyoto Protocol Supplement (page 2.121, paragraph 2, IPCC, 2014).

**Table 10.1.6 Explanations and justifications for recalculations of New Zealand's previous Kyoto Protocol estimates**

Explanation of recalculation	Underpinning UNFCCC principle	Additional justification
Improvements to the accuracy of the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps. This has resulted in improvements being incorporated for the entire time series to maintain consistency in reporting.	Accuracy and consistency	Key category improvement ( <i>Afforestation/reforestation, deforestation and Forest management</i> )
The modelling of the harvesting of planted forests, to more accurately reflect reality, has been updated for this submission.	Accuracy and consistency	Key category improvement ( <i>Afforestation/reforestation, deforestation and Forest management</i> )
The area of deforestation during the commitment period has been updated.	Accuracy	Key category improvement ( <i>Deforestation</i> )
Carbon fractions for the <i>Forest land</i> and <i>Grassland</i> subcategories have been updated, in line with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.	Accuracy, consistency	Key category improvement ( <i>Afforestation/reforestation, deforestation and Forest management</i> )
Activity data for the harvested wood products (HWP) pool have been updated to reflect updates to data sourced from FAOSTAT (Statistics Division of the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations).	Accuracy	Key category improvement ( <i>Afforestation/reforestation, deforestation and Forest management</i> )
The HWP model used for accounting for <i>Forest management</i> will be revised to exclude inherited emissions from harvesting prior to 2013 from HWP reporting, to bring reporting in line with the method used to estimate emissions from HWP in New Zealand's business-as-usual Forest Management Reference Level.	Accuracy, consistency, comparability	Key category improvement ( <i>Forest management</i> )

**Table 10.1.7 Impact of the recalculations of New Zealand's net CO<sub>2</sub> removals under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol in 2013**

Activities under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol	2013 net emissions (kt CO <sub>2</sub> )		Change from 2015 submission (%)
	2015 submission	2016 submission	
Afforestation/reforestation	-17,057.4	-17,018.0	0.2
Deforestation	4,892.2	4,352.5	-11.0
Forest management	-9,029.9	-11,159.1	-23.6
<b>Total</b>	<b>-21,195.1</b>	<b>-23,824.5</b>	<b>-12.4</b>

**Note:** Net removals are expressed as a negative value to help the reader in clarifying that the value is a removal and not an emission.

**Table 10.1.8 Recalculations to New Zealand's 2013 activity data under the Kyoto Protocol**

Activities under the Kyoto Protocol	Area as at 2013 (ha)		Change from 2015 submission (%)
	2015 submission	2016 submission	
Afforestation/reforestation	659,332	643,704	-2.4
Deforestation	168,024	172,783	2.8
Forest management	9,272,279	9,278,180	0.1
Activities occurring in 2013	Area change in 2013 (ha)		Change from 2015 submission (%)
New planting	4,462	4,120	-7.7
Deforestation			
Pre-1990 natural forest	1,453	1,632	12.3
Pre-1990 planted forest	5,588	4,724	-15.5
Post-1989 forest	1,412	1,275	-9.7

## 10.2 Recalculations and planned improvements in response to the review process

New Zealand has made improvements to the Inventory to take into account the findings from the reviews of the 2014 and 2015 submissions. The most recent review report, which was published in April 2016 (UNFCCC, 2016), includes findings from both the reviews of the 2014 and 2015 submissions of New Zealand's Inventory. Some of these findings include recommendations for improvements to the Inventory and this section details New Zealand's response to those recommendations. New Zealand has endeavoured to address or resolve as many recommendations as practicable in this submission and further improvements will be carried out for future submissions.

Table 3 and table 4 of the most recent review report contain recommendations relating to the review of the 2014 inventory submission. The recommendations that are still relevant are detailed along with New Zealand's responses to those recommendations in table 10.2.1.

Table 5 of the most recent review report contains recommendations relating to the review of the 2015 inventory submission and these recommendations along with New Zealand's responses are detailed in table 10.2.2.

**Table 10.2.1 New Zealand's response to recommendations still relevant as reported in tables 3 and 4 of the most recent review report for issues raised in the previous review.**

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
General	G.1. Provide a clear statement in the National Inventory Report (NIR) as to whether any changes have or have not occurred in the national inventory arrangements since the last annual submission.	<b>Resolved.</b> Explicit information on changes to the national system is included.
Energy – Reference and sectoral approaches	E.1. Subtract the values for non-energy use of fuel in common reporting format (CRF) table 1.A(c) before performing the comparison between the reference and the sectoral approaches.	<b>Resolved.</b> In CRF table 1.A.(c), non-energy use of fuels has been subtracted in the column 'Apparent energy consumption (excluding non-energy use, reductants and feedstocks)'.

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
Energy – Reference and sectoral approaches	E.2. Review the approach for justifying differences between the reference and sectoral approaches by taking into account the definitions applied in energy statistics and report on this review in its NIR.	<b>Resolved.</b> Flare gas has been excluded from apparent energy consumption of natural gas in the reference approach.
Energy – Reference and sectoral approaches	E.4. Exclude non-energy use of fuels from CRF table 1.A(c) before comparing the energy consumption and CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from the reference approach and the sectoral approach.	<b>Resolved.</b> Non-energy use of fuels has been excluded and the difference between the reference approach and the sectoral approach has been narrowed.
Energy – Reference and sectoral approaches	E.5. Endeavour to separate liquefied petroleum gas and natural gas liquid fuels with a view to improving the transparency of the reference approach as well as the accuracy of the reporting of non-energy use of fuels and feedstocks.	<b>Resolved.</b> Although liquefied petroleum gas and natural gas liquid fuels are still reported aggregately, during the review the Party clarified that in New Zealand liquefied petroleum gas is not produced at petroleum refineries, but separated at gas processing facilities and therefore is essentially a primary fuel and not a secondary fuel.
Energy – Reference and sectoral approaches	E.6. Endeavour to separate naphtha and crude oil with a view to improving the transparency of the reference approach as well as the accuracy of the reporting of non-energy use of fuels and feedstocks.	<b>Addressing.</b> Naphtha and crude oil are combined within the current data system, but will be separated within the new energy database once it becomes operational.
Energy – Reference and sectoral approaches	E.7. Endeavour to separate lubricants and petroleum coke and bitumen with a view to improving the transparency of the reference approach as well as the accuracy of the reporting of non-energy use of fuels and feedstocks.	<b>Addressing.</b> Lubricants, petroleum coke and bitumen are combined within the current data system, but will be separated within the new energy database once it becomes operational.
Energy – International bunker fuels	E.8. Endeavour to reconcile the differences between both surveys and/or to consider using the <i>Delivery of Petroleum Fuels by Industry</i> (DPFI) survey to report fuel consumption in the reference approach to ensure greater consistency.	<b>Resolved.</b> The Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment, in consultation with fuel companies, has worked to reconcile differences between the surveys and made improvements to better align the data, resulting in much increased accuracy. Another work programme was conducted to address the separate issue of the split between domestic and international fuel sales. Data were revised to more accurately represent sales.
Energy – Feedstocks and non-energy use of fuels	E.9. Improve its reporting of feedstocks and non-energy use of fuels in CRF table 1.A(d) as well as the consistency between CRF tables 1.A(b), 1.A(c) and 1.A(d) in its annual submission.	<b>Resolved.</b> These categories align more closely following improvements to reporting.
Energy – Feedstocks and non-energy use of fuels	E.10. Improve the transparency of the reporting of feedstocks and non-energy use of fuel in both CRF table 1.A(d) and the NIR.	<b>Resolved.</b> Further explanation has been included in our 2016 submission.
Energy – Stationary combustion: solid fuels – CO <sub>2</sub>	E.11. Critically assess whether the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme factors reviewed in 2009 are indeed more appropriate for the estimation of emissions from solid fuels and report on this assessment.	<b>Not resolved.</b> Implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
Energy – Stationary combustion: biomass – CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	E.12. Improve the transparency of this information by, for example, including a table with the consumption of biomass, emissions and emission factors by gas and type of biomass, and allocate the emissions to the appropriate categories in the CRF tables.	<b>Resolved.</b> The information is provided in the 2015 NIR (pages 6 and 53).
Energy – Road transportation: liquid fuels – CO <sub>2</sub>	E.13. Include the calorific values provided by the New Zealand Refinery Company in the NIR in order to improve transparency and to facilitate the work of future reviews.	<b>Resolved.</b> The calorific values are included in table A4.1.2 of the 2016 NIR.
IPPU – General	I.1. Improve the description of recalculations and improve quality assurance/quality control (QA/QC) activities to rectify errors in the preparation of the inventory.	<b>Resolved.</b> The recalculations are adequately explained and no issues related to the QC of these data were found.
IPPU – General	I.2. Include in the NIR detailed information and methodological descriptions on how plant-specific data are estimated.	<b>Addressing.</b> There is an ongoing process to increase the level of plant-specific information.
IPPU – Cement production	I.3. Continue with efforts to improve the transparency of the reporting regarding information on cement production by providing more detailed information in the NIR, while maintaining the confidentiality of the sensitive data.	<b>Addressing.</b> The use of confidential data is more transparently described in the NIR.
IPPU – Glass production	I.4. Continue with efforts to improve the transparency of the reporting regarding information on glass production by providing more detailed information in the NIR, while maintaining the confidentiality of the sensitive data.	<b>Addressing.</b> The use of confidential data is more transparently described in the NIR.
IPPU – Other process uses of carbonates	I.5. Continue with efforts to improve the transparency of the reporting regarding information on limestone and dolomite use by providing more detailed information in the NIR, while maintaining the confidentiality of the sensitive data.	<b>Addressing.</b> The use of confidential data is more transparently described in the NIR.
IPPU – Other process uses of carbonates	I.6. Continue with efforts to improve the transparency of the reporting regarding information on soda ash use, by providing more detailed information in the NIR, while maintaining the confidentiality of the sensitive data.	<b>Addressing.</b> The use of confidential data is more transparently described in the NIR.
IPPU – Other process uses of carbonates	I.7. Report activity data for soda ash use.	<b>Resolved.</b> The activity data (amounts of soda ash used) are now reported.
IPPU – Other process uses of carbonates – CO <sub>2</sub>	I.8. Improve transparency by limiting the number of reallocations and use of confidential data.	<b>Resolved.</b> The necessary reallocations and role of confidential data are now transparently described in the NIR in chapter 4, section 4.2.
IPPU – Iron and steel production	I.9. Continue with efforts to improve the transparency of the reporting regarding information on steel slab production by providing more detailed information in the NIR, while maintaining the confidentiality of the sensitive data.	<b>Addressing.</b> The description in the NIR has been revised.



Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
IPPU – Product uses as substitutes for ozone depleting substances – HFCs and PFCs	I.10. Include background information in the NIR to ensure that all subcategories are reported in line with the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) methodology, while maintaining confidentiality of sensitive data.	<b>Resolved.</b> Subcategories are now reported separately in accordance with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.
IPPU – Product uses as substitutes for ozone depleting substances – HFCs	I.11. Change notation keys “NA” (not applicable) and “NE” (not estimated) for domestic refrigeration to “NO” (not occurring).	<b>Resolved.</b> The notation keys have been changed.
IPPU – Product uses as substitutes for ozone depleting substances – HFCs and PFCs	I.12. For disposal emissions of HFC-134a and HFC-227ea in foam blowing and HFC-227ea in fire extinguishers, improve the transparency of reporting by providing a clear and detailed description of the emission estimation process in the NIR.	<b>Not relevant.</b> Disposal emissions are no longer reported.
IPPU – Product uses as substitutes for ozone depleting substances – HFCs and PFCs	I.13. Apply more specific QA/QC procedures to ensure that errors in the identification of key categories are avoided at the inventory preparation stage.	<b>Resolved.</b> The error in the previous reporting has been corrected.
IPPU – Fire protection – HFCs	I.14. Improve the description of the methodology used for estimating hydrofluorocarbon (HFC) emissions from fire extinguishers and further investigate if decommissioning is “NO” (not occurring) in New Zealand.	<b>Resolved.</b> This is not a key category and the Tier 1 method used does not require estimation of decommissioning emissions.
Agriculture- Enteric fermentation and manure management (swine) – CH <sub>4</sub>	A.1. Correct the inconsistency in reporting the methane (CH <sub>4</sub> ) emission factor for swine.	<b>Resolved.</b> Refer to annex 3.
Agriculture – Manure management – CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	A.2. Provide information on the Australian Feeding Standards algorithms for cattle and sheep to estimate manure management emissions of CH <sub>4</sub> and provide explanations for the differences between the estimates produced by the country-specific and IPCC Tier 2 methodologies.	<b>Resolved.</b> Please see table 5.3.6.
Agriculture – Agricultural soils – N <sub>2</sub> O	A.3. Make available the report <i>Quantification of reductions in ammonia emissions from fertiliser urea and animal urine in grazed pastures with urease inhibitors for Agriculture inventory: New Zealand as a case study</i> on the Ministry for Primary Industries website.	<b>Resolved.</b> The technical report entitled: <i>Reductions in FracGASM and FracGASF in the GHG inventory when urease inhibitor has been applied to the soil and with N fertiliser</i> has been made available on the Ministry for Primary Industries website.
LULUCF – General	L.1. Provide detailed time series information for land-use conversions.	<b>Resolved.</b> Land-use matrices for each year are now provided in CRF table 4.1, New Zealand has also provided a summary of the annual areas in each land use as annex 3.2.1.
LULUCF – Forest land remaining forest land	L.2. Report time series of annually harvested areas.	<b>Resolved.</b> The area of planted forest harvested annually is now reported in chapter 6, section 6.4.1, see figure 6.4.4.
LULUCF – Land converted to cropland and grassland	L.3 and L.4. Include information to explain the inter-annual variation in emissions from conversions from forest land to cropland and grassland.	<b>Resolved.</b> The annual land-use change matrices (annex 3.2.2) coupled with the land-use transition areas reported in CRF table 4.1 are now provided. These data explain the inter-annual variations in emissions from these conversions.

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
LULUCF – Biomass burning – CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	L.5. Improve QA/QC of notation keys.	<b>Resolved.</b> New Zealand has reviewed use of the notation keys to align them with Decision 24/CP19 (UNFCCC, 2014).
Waste – Solid waste disposal – CH <sub>4</sub>	W.1. Publish the reports provided to the expert review team (ERT) or make the information in the reports otherwise available to ERTs (e.g., by submitting a summary in the NIR).	<b>Addressing.</b> Additional information is now made available in the NIR.
Waste –Incineration and open burning of waste – CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	W.2. Improve the reporting of activity data.	<b>Addressing.</b> Information on any open burning (if this occurs) will only become available over time.
Waste – Incineration and open burning of waste – CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	W.3. Ensure consistency between the NIR and the CRF tables and improve transparency.	<b>Resolved.</b> Reviewed for consistency.
Waste – Wastewater treatment and discharge – CH <sub>4</sub>	W.4. For the industrial wastewater categorisation, ensure consistency between the NIR and the CRF tables and improve transparency.	<b>Resolved.</b> Inconsistencies between the CRF tables and the NIR were not identified in the 2015 submission, and therefore transparency was improved.

**Table 10.2.2 New Zealand's response to recommendations as reported in table 5 of the most recent review report from the review of New Zealand's 2015 inventory submission.**

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
General	G.2. Estimate emissions for categories that occur and where methodologies exist in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines or provide a quantitative total aggregate of estimated emissions for all gases and categories considered insignificant in order for the expert review team (ERT) to assess whether the sum remains below 0.1 per cent of the national total GHG emissions (without Land Use, Land Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF), for the latest reporting inventory year)	<b>Addressing.</b> A cross-sectoral analysis of the use of "NE" (not estimated) notation keys is included in annex 6.2 of the NIR-2016. Most of the sector-specific issues associated with G.2 as noted by the ERT (I.16, I.18, I.21, I.22), are currently resolved and the relevant information is included in this submission (see response to recommendations in Industrial Processes and Product Use (IPPU) sector below). Resolving the issue E.24 (Energy sector) is currently in progress. Relevant details can be found in the Energy section of this table below (response to recommendation E.24). Further details for E.24 are included in chapter 3, section 3.4.1 of this submission.
General	G.3. Prioritize resources to resolve the issues related to improving the transparency of the NIR in accordance with the detailed recommendations given under the different sectors.	<b>Not Resolved.</b> The Assessment Review Report (ARR) has been received when the planning and production cycles of the 2016 submission has been complete. Implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.
General	G.5. Ensure that the Party includes in its NIR information on changes in response to the review process, including in response to any recommendations made in previous review reports	<b>Resolved.</b> This submission includes New Zealand's responses to the ERT recommendations from both 2014 and 2015 ARR's.
General	G.7. Include more information from its national QA/QC system (especially on its inventory system guidelines) in its NIR (e.g. in an annex, or to make the information publicly available by other means).	<b>Addressing.</b> This submission contains more detailed information on QA/QC. Further progress in implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
General	G.8. Strengthen QA/QC procedures related to consistency checks between information reported in the CRF tables and the NIR, in order to avoid similar mistakes in the next submission, and thus improve the transparency of its reporting.	<b>Not Resolved.</b> The ARR has been received when the planning and production cycles of the 2016 submission has been complete. Implementation of this recommendation will be prioritised for the next inventory submission.
Energy - General	E.16. Implement the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, in particular for the methodologies used to estimate emissions and for the use of default emission factors (in cases where country-specific emission factors are not available).	<b>Resolved.</b> Improvements have been made across the Energy sector to improve transparency.
Energy – General	E.17. Resolve all of the identified inconsistencies between the NIR and the CRF.	<b>Resolved.</b> The inconsistencies between the NIR and the CRF have been corrected.
Energy – General	E.18. Clarify the source of the country-specific CO <sub>2</sub> emission factor for liquid petroleum gas (LPG) or use the default CO <sub>2</sub> emission factor of LPG.	<b>Resolved.</b> The emissions factor has been revised.
Energy – Reference approach – CO <sub>2</sub>	E.21. Disaggregate the naphtha and crude oil data in its 2016 submission. If this is not possible because of significant resource demands, as indicated in New Zealand's response to the ERT's main provisional findings, the ERT recommends that New Zealand report in its NIR on progress made in addressing the recommendation.	<b>Addressing.</b> Naphtha and crude oil are combined within the current data system, but will be separated within the new energy database once it becomes operational.
Energy – Reference approach – CO <sub>2</sub>	E.22. endeavour to incorporate disaggregated data for lubricants, petroleum coke and bitumen in the 2016 submission. If this is not possible because of significant resource demands, as indicated in New Zealand's response to the ERT's main provisional findings, the ERT recommends that New Zealand report in its NIR on progress made in addressing the recommendation.	<b>Not resolved.</b> The ARR has been received when the planning and production cycles of the 2016 submission has been complete. Implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.
Energy – Feedstocks, reductants and other non-energy uses of fuels – CO <sub>2</sub>	E.23. Improve the transparency of its reporting of non-energy uses of fuels by adding a table on energy and non-energy uses of fuels for natural gas together with associated emissions and the categories where these are reported.  Review the notation keys reported for emissions from the different categories.	<b>Not resolved.</b> The ARR has been received when the planning and production cycles of the 2016 submission has been complete. Implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.
Energy – Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries: solid fuels – CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	E.24. Estimate and report these emissions or, if these emissions are considered insignificant by the Party, report them as "NE" (not estimated) and provide a quantitative estimate of the likely level of the emissions in accordance with paragraph 37(b) of the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC) Annex I inventory reporting guidelines in order for the ERT to assess whether the sum of all gases and categories considered insignificant remains below 0.1 per cent of the national total GHG emissions.	<b>Not resolved.</b> The ARR has been received when the planning and production cycles of the 2016 submission has been complete. Implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.
Energy – Domestic aviation: liquid fuels – CO <sub>2</sub>	E.25. Estimate CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from domestic aviation using a tier 2 or 3 methodology, in accordance with the	<b>Not resolved.</b> The ARR has been received when the planning and production cycles of the 2016

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
	2006 IPCC Guidelines.	submission has been complete. Implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.
Energy – Road transportation: liquid and gaseous fuels – CO <sub>2</sub>	E.26. Continue to estimate the CO <sub>2</sub> emissions based on fuel sold but report the CO <sub>2</sub> emissions disaggregated by vehicle mode using the data collected for the estimation of the CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions. If a discrepancy occurs between the top-down and bottom-up approaches and it cannot be solved in the 2016 submissions, the ERT recommends that the Party continue to estimate the CO <sub>2</sub> emissions based on fuel sold and report them aggregated, but investigate and describe in detail in the NIR the possible reasons for the discrepancy.	<b>Not resolved.</b> The ARR has been received when the planning and production cycles of the 2016 submission has been complete. Implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.
Energy – Road transportation: liquid and gaseous fuels – CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	E.28. Report disaggregated activity data (AD) and CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from road transportation by mode in both the NIR and in CRF table 1.A(a)s3, in order to improve transparency.	<b>Addressing.</b> CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from road transport have been disaggregated by mode and reported in this submission.
Energy – Pipeline transport (gaseous fuels) – CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	E.29. Revise the notation key for pipeline transport.	<b>Resolved.</b> The notation key has been revised and some documentation has been added to the CRF tables.
Energy – Coal mining and handling – CH <sub>4</sub>	E.31. Estimate these CH <sub>4</sub> emissions or, if these emissions are considered insignificant by the Party, report them as “NE” (not estimated) and provide a quantitative estimate of the likely level of the emissions in accordance with paragraph 37(b) of the UNFCCC Annex I inventory reporting guidelines in order for the ERT to assess whether the sum of all gases and categories considered insignificant remain below 0.1 per cent of the national total GHG emissions.	<b>Not resolved.</b> The ARR has been received when the planning and production cycles of the 2016 submission has been complete. Implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.
Energy Natural gas processing – CO <sub>2</sub> and CH <sub>4</sub>	E.32. Encourages New Zealand to report fugitive (leakage) CH <sub>4</sub> emission from natural gas processing under the category natural gas processing to enhance comparability with other Parties. If this is not possible, the ERT recommends that the Party report these emissions as “IE” (included elsewhere) and clearly explain the allocation of the fugitive CH <sub>4</sub> emissions of Kapuni gas treatment plant in the NIR.	<b>Not resolved.</b> The ARR has been received when the planning and production cycles of the 2016 submission has been complete. Implementation of this recommendation is prioritised for the next inventory submission.
IPPU - General	I.15. Incorporate in the NIR the information available in the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (ETS) regulation, including regarding coverage and methodologies used for reporting, as well as the additional information not included in the ETS regulation provided to the ERT during the review, for example, the frequency of measurement.	<b>Addressing.</b> The description of the ETS data calculation and reporting in the NIR has been improved for this submission.
IPPU – Ceramics (other process uses of carbonates) (2.A.4.a) – CO <sub>2</sub>	I.16. The ERT recommends that New Zealand report activity data and CO <sub>2</sub> emissions for ceramics or, if these emissions are considered insignificant by the Party, report “NE” (not estimated) and provide a quantitative estimate of the likely level of the emissions in	<b>Resolved.</b> Emissions are small and have been estimated and reported.

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
	accordance with paragraph 37(b) of the UNFCCC Annex I inventory reporting guidelines in order for the ERT to assess whether the sum of all gases and categories considered insignificant remains below 0.1 per cent of the national total GHG emissions.	
IPPU – Ammonia production (2.B.1) – CO <sub>2</sub>	I.17. Report the CO <sub>2</sub> recovered from ammonia production.	<b>Resolved.</b> Recovery is now reported.
IPPU – Carbide production (2.B.5) – CO <sub>2</sub>	I.18. Report activity data and estimate CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from acetylene production and use or, if the Party considers these emissions to be insignificant, provide a quantitative estimate of the likely level of the emissions in accordance with paragraph 37(b) of the UNFCCC Annex I inventory reporting guidelines in order for the ERT to assess whether the sum of all gases and categories considered insignificant remains below 0.1 per cent of the national total GHG emissions.	<b>Resolved.</b> Emissions are small but have been estimated and reported.
IPPU – Methanol (petrochemical and carbon black production) (2.B.8.a) – CH <sub>4</sub>	I.19. Report CH <sub>4</sub> emissions from methanol production under methanol (2.B.8.a) and provide information on the emission factor consistent with the estimation in the NIR.	<b>Resolved.</b> CH <sub>4</sub> is now reported, and corresponding emissions in the energy sector (1.B.2.d) have been removed.
IPPU – Aluminium production (2.C.3) – CF <sub>4</sub>	I.20. Recalculate CF <sub>4</sub> emissions from aluminium production for 1990–1992 using an emission factor that is in accordance with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.	<b>Resolved.</b> This error has been corrected.
IPPU – Lead production (2.C.5) – CO <sub>2</sub>	I.21. Report activity data and CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from lead production or change the notation key to “NE” (not estimated) and provide a quantitative estimate of the likely level of the emissions in accordance with paragraph 37(b) of the UNFCCC Annex I inventory reporting guidelines in order for the ERT to assess whether the sum of all gases and categories considered insignificant remains below 0.1 per cent of the national total GHG emissions.	<b>Resolved.</b> Emissions are small but have been estimated and reported.
IPPU – Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use (2.D) – CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	I.22. Report activity data and CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from lubricant use, paraffin wax use, and urea as a catalyst in road transport, or change the notation key for the emissions to “NE” (not estimated) and provide a quantitative estimate of the likely level of the emissions in accordance with paragraph 37(b) of the UNFCCC Annex I inventory reporting guidelines for each of these categories in order for the ERT to assess whether the sum of all gases and categories considered insignificant remains below 0.1 per cent of the national total GHG emissions.	<b>Resolved.</b> Lubricant use and paraffin wax use missions have been estimated and reported. The inclusion of urea for road transport in the CRF in the previous submission was an error; this is not a source that should be reported in the IPPU sector.
IPPU – Electronics industry (2.D) Product uses as substitutes for ozone-depleting substances(2.F)	I.23. Include all the information indicated in the section “reporting and documentation” of the IPCC Guidelines for these categories (e.g. volume 3, chapter 7.5.4.2 for the information to be included for the category Product uses as substitutes for ozone-depleting substances.	<b>Addressing.</b> The description of these information sources in the NIR has been improved for this submission.

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
Other product manufacture and use (2.G) – HFCs, PFCs, SF <sub>6</sub> and NF <sub>3</sub>		
IPPU – Product uses as substitutes for ozone-depleting substances (2.F) – HFCs	I.24. Review the reporting of emissions from metered dose inhalers (MDIs) (methodological description in the NIR and HFCs emissions in the CRF tables) and identified errors regarding total HFC emissions and emissions from the correct charge.	<b>Resolved.</b> These errors have been corrected.
IPPU – Other product manufacture and use (2.G) – SF <sub>6</sub>	I.25. Use a methodology in accordance with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines to estimate emissions of SF <sub>6</sub> from electrical equipment, where a Tier 1 method is used.	<b>Addressing.</b> The recommendation could not be fully implemented for this submission, as data collection was completed before the review, but this method will be thoroughly reviewed for the next submission.
IPPU – Other product manufacture and use (2.G) – SF <sub>6</sub>	I.26. Include in the NIR the explanations provided to the ERT during the review on the analysis of SF <sub>6</sub> emissions from SF <sub>6</sub> use in shoes and double-glazed windows that were provided as direct responses and through the background report.	<b>Resolved.</b> The information has been included in the NIR for this submission.
Agriculture – Enteric fermentation (3.A) – CH <sub>4</sub>	A.4. Improve the transparency of the country-specific emission factors for enteric fermentation (CH <sub>4</sub> emissions) and manure management (CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O) for the different livestock subcategories used in the estimations by providing detailed methodologies, the activity data used in the estimation of the country-specific emission factors, country-specific emission factors by subcategory, and major parameters used in the estimates as presented in the above-mentioned document for each key subcategory in the NIR.	<b>Addressing.</b> Please see the information presented in table 5.2.5 for CH <sub>4</sub> from enteric fermentation and CH <sub>4</sub> from manure management in table 5.3.6 for dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle and sheep. Please note that the IPCC 2006 guideline does not present gross energy calculations for deer nor does it present a Tier 2 approach for deer for enteric fermentation or manure management. Therefore, this comparison was not performed. We are in the process of implementing comparisons for N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from manure management between the New Zealand-specific values and the IPCC Tier 2 approach. We note that, for non-dairy, sheep and deer, all manure is directly deposited on grazing pasture. For dairy cattle, 5 per cent of the animal waste produced goes into anaerobic lagoons.
Manure management (3.B) – CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O		The detailed methodologies, national level activity data emission factors and parameters are present in the Agriculture chapter and annex 3.  Additional information on the Inventory model has been referenced throughout the Agriculture chapter, and additional information, including an update on methodology documents, can be made available upon request. This information is listed in chapter 5, section 5.1.3. We are also in the process of improving the transparency of the Tier 2 model described in the Agriculture chapter and will perform this by updating the information presented in the Ministry for Primary Industries methodology document to better explain the input parameters used in calculating emission factors for enteric fermentation CH <sub>4</sub> and manure CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O.

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
Agriculture – Enteric fermentation (3.A) – CH <sub>4</sub>	A.6. Correct the equations in the NIR and cross-check all other related equations used in the calculation of the metabolisable energy requirement (ME <sub>TOTAL</sub> ).	<b>Resolved.</b> The correction has been made to ME <sub>TOTAL</sub> . Please see chapter 5, section 5.1.3. The equations used in the emission factor calculation have been checked to ensure that they are related to the metabolisable energy requirements for the livestock categories.
Agriculture – Enteric fermentation (3.A) – CH <sub>4</sub>	A.7. Provide gross energy values in MJ/Day per head and provide all values for a disaggregate list of the animal classes actually reported in CRF table 3.As2.	<b>Resolved.</b> Please see CRF table 3.As2.
Agriculture – Agricultural soils (3.D) – N <sub>2</sub> O	A.9. Include the time-series data on synthetic fertiliser in the NIR.	<b>Resolved.</b> This time-series data is now included in chapter 5, section 5.5.2.
LULUCF – General – CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	L.6. Review and, where necessary, update the carbon fractions of biomass using the appropriate values in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.	<b>Addressing.</b> New Zealand has updated the carbon fractions for forest land where appropriate, and low and high producing grassland. New Zealand is still working on updating the carbon fractions for grassland with woody biomass.
LULUCF – Forest land remaining forest land (4.A.1) Land converted to forest land (4.A.2) – CO <sub>2</sub>	L.8. Improve transparency of its reporting by improving the documentation on the recalculations by providing figures showing the differences in the age-class distributions and growth rates.	<b>Resolved.</b> Transparency of recalculations has been improved in chapter 10, section 10.1.4
LULUCF – Forest land converted to other land uses – CO <sub>2</sub>	L.10. Update the NIR to include information on how the emission factors are calculated and applied each year rather than suggesting a single value is used..	<b>Resolved.</b> The natural forest yield table is provided in annex 3.2.2
LULUCF – Forest land converted to other land uses – CO <sub>2</sub>	L.10. Include further information on how the percentage of mature forest cleared is calculated and why the percentage varies over time.	<b>Resolved.</b> Explanation included in chapter 6, section 6.1.2 under Deforestation.
LULUCF – Forest land converted to other land uses – CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	L.11. Correct the inconsistency identified and include in the NIR the information on the interpolation methods provided during the review.	<b>Resolved.</b> This additional information is included in chapter 6.2, 6.4 and chapter 11.
LULUCF – Forest land converted to other land uses	L.13. Provide further information on interpolation used to estimate rates of deforestation between 1990 and 2008.	<b>Resolved.</b> This additional information is included in chapter 6.2, 6.4 and chapter 11.
Waste – General (waste) – CH <sub>4</sub>	W.5. Provide, in the NIR, tables with information on activity data (full time series) at the level at which the estimates are calculated, or where this is not possible owing to large amount of data or for confidentiality reasons, provide summaries of activity data at an appropriate level, to increase transparency, and to allow the review of accuracy of the estimates and time series.	<b>Addressing.</b> Activity data are reported in the CRF at the level of disaggregation reported in the NIR (four categories) and it is not currently practicable to report at the level at which calculations are done (including individual landfill sites).
Waste – Solid waste disposal (5.A) – CH <sub>4</sub>	W.6. Provide a summary of activity data (amount) for the entire time series by waste type and solid waste disposal site (SWDS) type as well as additional information on the source of the data.	<b>Addressing.</b> See response to W.5; also the NIR makes clear very little monitored data exist for non-municipal landfills, and none for farm fills.

Sector	Expert review team recommendation (including ID number)	New Zealand response
Waste – Solid waste disposal (5.A) – CH <sub>4</sub>	<p>W.7. Provide substantive justification for the country-specific default values on CH<sub>4</sub> recovery efficiency, including on the factors that can enhance the recovery (e.g. through measurement results or scientific literature confirming the used values) or that New Zealand revise its estimates for CH<sub>4</sub> recovery at SWDSs for which metered data are not available to 20 per cent in order to be consistent with the guidance in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.</p> <p>For the four sites where metered data are only available for one year, the ERT also recommends that the data used for each year be confirmed, either by continuous monitoring of the CH<sub>4</sub> recovered from the sites or by using drivers such as electricity production using the recovered gas in accordance with the 2006 IPCC Guidelines.</p>	<p><b>Addressing.</b> The quality of available data on CH<sub>4</sub> recovery will be improved over time with a combination of ETS reporting and specific surveys.</p>
Waste – Solid waste disposal (5.A) – CH <sub>4</sub>	<p>W.8. Provide data on the SWDSs at which it is confirmed that CH<sub>4</sub> recovery takes place and data on the amount of CH<sub>4</sub> recovered for which metered data on the recovery is available in each future annual inventory submission. The ERT also recommends that the Party provide this information separately for energy recovery and flaring. The information can be provided as an aggregate value for the SWDSs in question.</p>	<p><b>Addressing.</b> The quality of available data on CH<sub>4</sub> recovery will be improved over time with a combination of ETS reporting and specific surveys.</p>
Waste – Solid waste disposal (5.A) – CH <sub>4</sub>	<p>W.9. Ensure consistency in the methodology and parameters used to estimate CH<sub>4</sub> generation across SWDSs and, if the methodology and parameters are not from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines, justify the applicability of the methodology used to the national circumstances.</p> <p>The ERT also recommends that New Zealand improve the description in the NIR, when SWDS-specific parameters are used in the estimation of the CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from SWDSs, by clarifying the sources for the parameters and providing the reasons why different parameters are used.</p>	<p><b>Addressing.</b> The parameters used for SWDSs will continue to be revised. Justification for the use of USEPA reference has been provided.</p>
Waste – Biological treatment of solid waste (5.B)– CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	<p>W.10. Provide a quantified estimate of the potential emissions for composting in the NIR so that the ERT can assess whether the sum of all gases and categories considered insignificant remains below 0.1 per cent of the national total GHG emissions.</p>	<p><b>Resolved.</b> Refer to annex 6 for more information on categories reported as “NE” (not estimated) that have a quantification assessment.</p>
Waste – Incineration and open burning of waste (5.C) – CO <sub>2</sub> , CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O	<p>W.11. Provide a quantitative estimate of the likely level of the emissions in accordance with paragraph 37(b) of the UNFCCC Annex I inventory reporting guidelines for the category Open burning of waste so that the ERT can assess whether the sum of all gases and categories considered insignificant remains below 0.1 per cent of the national total GHG emissions.</p>	<p><b>Resolved.</b> Refer to annex 6 for more information on categories reported as “NE” (not estimated) that have a quantification assessment.</p>



## Chapter 10: References

IPCC. 2006. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

IPCC. 2014. Hiraishi T, Krug T, Tanabe K, Srivastava N, Baasansuren J, Fukuda M, and Troxler TG (eds). *2013 Revised Supplementary Methods and Good Practice Guidance Arising from the Kyoto Protocol*. Geneva, Switzerland: IPCC.

Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment. 2015. *Energy in New Zealand 2015*. Wellington: Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment.

UNFCCC. 2014. *Report of the Conference of the Parties on its nineteenth session, held in Warsaw from 11 to 23 November 2013: Addendum – Part 2: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties at its nineteenth session*. FCCC/CP/2013/10/Add.3.

UNFCCC. 2016. FCCC/ARR/2015/NZL. *Report on the individual review of the inventory submission of New Zealand submitted in 2015*. Desk Review.

# Chapter 11: KP-LULUCF

## 11.1 General information

### Emissions summary

2014

In 2014, net emissions from *Afforestation, Reforestation* and *Deforestation* activities were –11,877.6 kilotonnes of carbon dioxide equivalent (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) (table 11.1.1). This value is the total of all emissions and removals from activities under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol and includes: removals from the growth of post-1989 forest and emissions from the conversion of land to post-1989 forest; emissions from harvesting of forests planted on non-forest land after 31 December 1989; emissions and removals from *Harvested wood products* from afforestation activities; emissions from deforestation of all *Forest land* subcategories; and emissions from *Biomass burning* and *Mineralisation of soil nitrogen* associated with afforestation, reforestation or deforestation activities since 1990.

In 2014, net emissions from *Forest management* were –10,927.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (table 11.1.1). This includes removals from growth of pre-1990 natural forest and pre-1990 planted forests, emissions from harvesting of these forests, emissions and removals from *Harvested wood products* from these forests, and emissions from *Biomass burning*.

**Table 11.1.1** New Zealand's emissions under Articles 3.3 and 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol, in 2013 and 2014

	2013	2014
Afforestation and reforestation		
Net cumulative area since 1990 (ha)	643,704	645,575
Area in calendar year (ha)	4,120	3,571
Emissions in calendar year (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	–17,018.0	–17,494.8
Deforestation		
Net cumulative area since 1990 (ha)	172,783	182,415
Area in calendar year (ha)	7,631 <sup>P</sup>	9,632 <sup>P</sup>
Emissions in calendar year (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	4,352.5	5,617.2
Forest management		
Area included (ha)	9,278,180	9,270,248
Emissions in calendar year (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	–11,159.1	–10,927.4
Total area included (ha)	10,094,667	10,098,238
<b>Emissions in calendar year (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e)</b>	<b>–23,824.5</b>	<b>–22,805.0</b>
<b>Accounting quantity (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e)</b>	<b>–12,665.5</b>	<b>–11,877.6</b>

**Note:** Removals are expressed as a negative value as per section 2.2.3 of the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a). Afforestation and reforestation refers to new forest established since 31 December 1989. The accounting quantity excludes net emissions from forest management as these will be accounted for against a forest management reference level and a cap will apply, further information on these is included later in the chapter. Columns may not total due to rounding. P = provisional figure.

## 1990–2014

Between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2014, 670,232 hectares of new forest (post-1989 forest) were established as a result of *Afforestation and reforestation* activities – an average of 26,809 hectares per year (chapter 6, figure 6.4.1 and table 11.1.1). During 2014, an estimated 3,571 hectares of new forest were planted, approximately the same as the area planted in 2013 (4,120 hectares).

*Deforestation* of all subcategories of *Forest land* (post-1989, pre-1990 planted and pre-1990 natural forest) during 2014 was estimated at 9,632 hectares. Since 1990, the area of *Deforestation* of all subcategories of *Forest land* is estimated as 182,415 hectares.

Between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2014, the area under *Forest management* decreased by 157,758 hectares, or 1.67 per cent, due to *Deforestation*, at which time the land is transferred from Article 3.4 – *Forest management* reporting to Article 3.3 – *Deforestation* reporting under the Kyoto Protocol (Kyoto Protocol Supplement, IPCC, 2014a, section 2.7.2).

### *New Zealand's Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 emissions by source for the second commitment period*

Table 11.1.2 provides a breakdown of New Zealand's emissions under the Kyoto Protocol by greenhouse gas source category for the first two years of the second commitment period.

**Table 11.1.2** New Zealand's emissions for the second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol by greenhouse gas source category

Greenhouse gas source category	Emissions for 2013 and 2014 (kt)		
	Source form	Source emission	CO <sub>2</sub> -equivalent
CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from afforestation and reforestation	CO <sub>2</sub>	-34,703.8	-34,703.8
CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from deforestation	CO <sub>2</sub>	9,904.9	9,904.9
CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from forest management activities	CO <sub>2</sub>	-22,113.7	-22,113.7
Mineralisation of soil nitrogen associated with land-use change	N <sub>2</sub> O	0.6	185.7
Biomass burning	CH <sub>4</sub>	3.6	90.0
Biomass burning	N <sub>2</sub> O	0.02	7.4
<b>Net emissions</b>			<b>-46,629.5</b>

**Note:** CO<sub>2</sub> = carbon dioxide; N<sub>2</sub>O = nitrous oxide; C = carbon; CH<sub>4</sub> = methane. Columns may not total due to rounding.

### *Key categories*

Conversion to *Forest land* (*Afforestation and reforestation*), conversion to *Grassland* (*Deforestation*) and *Forest land remaining forest land* (*Forest management*) are all key categories for New Zealand (table 1.5.4).

## 11.1.1 Definitions of forest and any other criteria

New Zealand is using the same *Forest land* definition for the period to 2020 as that used for the first commitment period and as defined in *New Zealand's Initial Report under the Kyoto Protocol* (Ministry for the Environment, 2006). This definition is consistent with that used for the Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF) sector under the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change reporting (chapter 6). Table 11.1.3 provides the defining parameters for *Forest land*.

**Table 11.1.3 Parameters defining forest in New Zealand**

Forest parameter	Kyoto Protocol range	New Zealand selected value
Minimum land area (ha)	0.05–1	1
Minimum crown cover (%)	10–30	30
Minimum height (m)	2–5	5

**Note:** The range values represent the minimum forest definition values as defined under the Kyoto Protocol, Decision 16/CMP.1 (UNFCCC, 2006).

New Zealand also uses a minimum forest width of 30 metres, which removes linear shelterbelts from the *Forest land* category. Linear shelterbelts can vary in width and height, because they are trimmed and topped from time to time. Further, they form part of non-forest land uses, namely *Cropland* and *Grassland* as shelter to crops and/or animals.

For reporting under the Kyoto Protocol, New Zealand has categorised its forests into three types: pre-1990 natural forest, pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest. These subcategories are also used for greenhouse gas inventory reporting on the LULUCF sector under the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (see chapter 6).

For post-1989 forests, emissions and removals from carbon losses and gains due to *Afforestation*,<sup>44</sup> *Reforestation* and *Deforestation* are reported under Article 3.3, along with emissions from deforestation of pre-1990 natural and pre-1990 planted forests. For all *Forest land* that existed on 31 December 1989, which has been categorised as either pre-1990 natural forest or pre-1990 planted forest, all emissions and removals not associated with *Deforestation* are reported under Article 3.4 – *Forest management*.

The definition used for reporting to the Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO) is currently different from that used for reporting under the Convention and the Kyoto Protocol. For reporting to the FAO, New Zealand subdivided forests into two estates based on their biological characteristics, the management regimes applied to the forests and their respective roles and national objectives (Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, 2002). The two estates are indigenous and planted production forest. The former estate is included within the pre-1990 natural forest as reported in this submission; however, the indigenous estate, as reported to the FAO, excludes areas of regenerating vegetation that do not meet the forest definition but have the potential to under current management. The planted production forest area largely equates to pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 planted forest. New Zealand is working to align reporting to the FAO with the Convention and the Kyoto Protocol reporting in the 2015 Global Forest Resources Assessment and Montreal Process Criteria and Indicators reports.

### 11.1.2 Elected activities under Article 3.4

New Zealand has not elected to report on any of the voluntary activities under Article 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol for the second commitment period. This is consistent with New Zealand's reporting for the first commitment period.

<sup>44</sup> Including emissions from harvesting of post-1989 forest.

### 11.1.3 Election of the Natural disturbance provision

In the event of a significant natural disturbance, New Zealand intends to apply the provision to exclude emissions due to natural disturbances from accounting for *Afforestation and reforestation* under Article 3.3, and *Forest management* under Article 3.4, of the Kyoto Protocol in accordance with Decision 2/CMP.7 (annex I, paras 33 and 34, UNFCCC, 2012).

Information on how New Zealand has calculated the background level for natural disturbance is included in annex 5.2.

### 11.1.4 Implementation of Article 3.3 and Article 3.4 reporting

New Zealand reports *Afforestation and reforestation*, *Deforestation* and *Forest management* under Articles 3.3 and 3.4 respectively. In 2014, this covered 10,098,238 hectares, or 37.5 per cent, of New Zealand's total land area.

The hierarchy used by New Zealand in the reporting of these activities is as set out in section 1.2 of the Kyoto Protocol Supplement (IPCC, 2014a). This hierarchy means that once a forest area has been identified as deforested it remains in this category. Therefore, all subsequent stock changes, emissions and removals on this land are reported under *Deforestation*.

Tracking of these *Deforestation* areas during the calculation and land-use mapping processes (explained in chapter 6, section 6.2.2) ensures that land areas, once deforested, cannot be reported as *Afforestation and reforestation* or *Forest management*, and that the emissions and removals associated with the new land use or any subsequent land uses are reported under *Deforestation*. The process for identification of deforested land is outlined in section 11.5.

## 11.2 Land-related information

### 11.2.1 Spatial assessment unit

New Zealand is mapping land use to 1 hectare.

### 11.2.2 Methodology for land transition matrix

The land transition matrix is based on data derived from the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps, an estimate of total afforestation for the period 2008 to 2014 from the National Exotic Forest Description (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014b) and an estimate for 2013 and 2014 deforestation based on the *Deforestation Survey 2014* (Manley, 2015).

Because of the land class and *Forest management* definitions used by New Zealand, the land transition matrix can be derived directly from the land-use change matrix. The relationship between mapped land-use changes and activities reported under Articles 3.3 and 3.4 are shown in table 11.2.1

**Table 11.2.1 Relationship between mapped land-use changes and activities reported under Articles 3.3 and 3.4**

Initial \ Final	Pre-1990 natural forest	Pre-1990 planted forest	Post-1989 forest	Grassland	Cropland	Wetland	Settlements	Other land
Pre-1990 natural forest	FM	FM	–	D	D	D	D	D
Pre-1990 planted forest	FM	FM	–	D	D	D	D	D
Post-1989 forest	–	–	A	D	D	D	D	D
Grassland	*	*	A					
Cropland	*	*	A					
Wetland	*	*	A					
Settlements	*	*	A					
Other land	*	*	A					

**Note:** A = afforestation; D = deforestation; FM = forest management; ‘–’ denotes land-use changes that are not possible given the land-use definitions; ‘\*’ denotes land-use changes that are valid only if the land was forested at 1990, in which case the land-use transition is accounted for under deforestation; that is, pre-1990 planted forest converted to grassland since 1990 that is later converted back to pre-1990 planted forest would be reported under *Deforestation*.

Mapping of land-use change is described in chapter 6, sections 6.2.2 and 6.2.3. Further information on the estimation of the total area of *Afforestation* occurring between 2008 and 2014 can be found in section 6.4.1.

Essential to accurate determination of the area to be reported as *Afforestation* in the land transition matrix is accurate classification of pre-1990 forest. Satellite imagery at various dates near to 1990 and mapping from the NZ ETS have been used to ensure that these forests are classed correctly. An illustration of this process is shown in chapter 6, figure 6.2.4.

Transitions to deforestation are based on deforestation mapping, as described in chapter 6, section 6.2.2. All areas of deforestation are confirmed using oblique aerial photography. For deforestation occurring between 2008 and 2012, annual Landsat satellite imagery is used to estimate the year of the conversion.

### 11.2.3 Identifying geographical locations

New Zealand has used Reporting Method 2 for preparing estimates of emissions and removals from *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Deforestation*, and Approach 3 to map land-use change. Wall-to-wall mapping is completed every four-to-five years, with national statistics and ancillary mapping data used in the intervening years to estimate *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Deforestation*.

Included in New Zealand’s geographical extent are the following uninhabited offshore islands: Kermadec Islands, Three Kings Islands and sub-Antarctic Islands (Auckland Islands, Campbell Island, Antipodes Islands, Bounty Islands and Snares Islands). These islands are protected conservation sites with a total area of 74,052 hectares. They are not subject to land-use change and are therefore reported in a steady state of land use.

## 11.2.4 Planned improvements

The NZ ETS provides an ongoing source of mapping information on forest extent and age along with limited information on deforestation activity. This will be used as part of a continuous improvement programme to update the 1990, 2008 and 2012 land-use maps.

Landsat-8 satellite imagery from the summers of 2013/14 and 2014/15 has been used to identify areas of forest loss occurring during 2013 and 2014. Over the summer of 2015/16, these areas were field checked to determine which areas have undergone land-use change (deforestation) and which areas have been harvested. This will allow for map-based reporting of 2013 and 2014 deforestation in the 2017 inventory submission.

## 11.3 Activity-specific information

### 11.3.1 Estimating carbon stock change

Emissions and removals from *Afforestation and reforestation*, *Deforestation* and *Forest management* are determined using plot-network-based estimates for each type of forest (pre-1990 natural forest, pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest). Carbon analyses performed to estimate the carbon per hectare per pool and are described in chapter 6, section 6.4.2.

### 11.3.2 Afforestation and reforestation (CRF 4(KP.A.1))

Between 1990 and 2014, it is estimated that 670,232 hectares of new forest (post-1989 forest) were established as a result of *Afforestation and reforestation* activities (table 11.3.1). The net area of post-1989 forest as at the end of 2014 was 645,575 hectares. The net area is the total area of new forest planted since 31 December 1989 minus the *Deforestation* of post-1989 forest since 1 January 1990. Emissions from this land in 2014 were -17,494.8 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e compared with -17,018.0 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2013. Of the total area afforested or reforested between 1990 and 2014, an estimated 24,657 hectares were deforested between 1990 and 2014 (table 11.3.1). The emissions for this area are reported under *Deforestation*.

While new planting rates were high from 1992 to 1998 (averaging 60,112 hectares per year), the rate of new planting declined from 1996 and reached a low of 2,634 hectares in 2008 (table 11.3.1). After a slight recovery in the new planting rate between 2010 and 2012, new planting has again decreased, with a provisional estimate of new planting in 2014 of 3,571 hectares. The activity data used to estimate new planting in planted forests between 2008 and 2014 are obtained from a national survey of forest owners (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014b). The survey respondents report areas as net stocked area rather than gross stocked area, as reported in the Inventory. To account for the difference between the two sources of data (mapping and survey), an unstocked area component is added to the new planting statistic between 2008 and 2014. For estimating emissions associated with new planting, the net planted forest area is modelled separately from the unstocked area component. This ensures the net new planting data used in the inventory are consistent with that reported by the Ministry for Primary Industries.

New Zealand's post-1989 forests are described in further detail in chapter 6, section 6.4.

**Table 11.3.1 New Zealand's estimated annual area of afforestation and reforestation from 1990 to 2014**

Year	Annual area of post-1989 forest (ha)			Net cumulative area
	New forest planting+	Harvesting	Deforestation	
1990	14,318	0	0	14,318
1991	13,977	0	0	28,296
1992	43,871	0	0	72,167
1993	53,595	0	0	125,763
1994	84,828	0	0	210,591
1995	64,190	0	0	274,780
1996	72,733	0	0	347,514
1997	55,871	0	0	403,385
1998	45,693	0	0	449,078
1999	36,058	0	0	485,136
2000	31,192	0	0	516,328
2001	28,273	0	0	544,601
2002	21,426	0	716	565,311
2003	20,187	0	2,257	583,241
2004	12,677	0	2,074	593,844
2005	9,024	200	2,359	600,509
2006	6,175	600	2,022	604,662
2007	6,173	600	4,854	605,981
2008	2,634	798	1,066	607,549
2009	5,304	911	2,640	610,212
2010	7,204	1,252	1,821	615,595
2011	13,883	2,025	1,149	628,329
2012	13,254	1,642	723	640,859
2013 <sup>P</sup>	4,120	1,640	1,275	643,704
2014 <sup>P</sup>	3,571	1,640	1,700	645,575
<b>Total</b>	<b>670,232</b>	<b>11,308</b>	<b>24,657</b>	<b>645,575</b>

**Note:** P = provisional figure; + = gross area. Columns may not total due to rounding.

Since 1993, the New Zealand Government has introduced legislation and government initiatives to encourage forest establishment and discourage deforestation of planted forests. These include the:

- Climate Change Response Act 2002 (amended 8 December 2009)
- Erosion Control Funding Programme (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014a)
- Permanent Forest Sink Initiative (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015c)
- Hill Country Erosion Programme (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015d)
- Afforestation Grant Scheme (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015a).

The New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (NZ ETS) has been introduced under the Climate Change Response Act 2002. *Forest land* was introduced into the scheme on 1 January 2008. Under the scheme, owners of post-1989 forest land may voluntarily participate in the NZ ETS and receive emission units (NZUs) for any increase in carbon stocks in their forests from 1 January 2008.



The Erosion Control Funding Programme, formerly the East Coast Forestry Project, is a grant scheme that was established in 1993 (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014b). Its aim is to afforest erosion-prone land in the Gisborne district and has been approved funding to 2020. To date, around 33,000 hectares of forest have been established under the scheme with another 5,000 hectares approved for establishment over the next few years.

The Permanent Forest Sink Initiative promotes the establishment of permanent forests on land that has been non-forest since 1990 (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015c). Just over 10,000 hectares were registered under this scheme between June 2008 and June 2014.

The Hill Country Erosion Programme, like the East Coast Forestry Project, is focused on the retiring and afforestation of erosion-prone, hill-country farmland in the North Island. It underwent review in 2011 and continues with an expanded target area throughout erosion-prone land in the North Island (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015b).

The Afforestation Grant Scheme was first established in 2008 to promote carbon sequestration and sustainable land use. The first round of the scheme established more than 12,000 hectares of new forest between 2008 and 2013. A second Afforestation Grant Scheme was established in 2015. This scheme aims to establish around 15,000 hectares of new forest between 2015 and 2020 (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015c).

New Zealand reports on *Harvested wood products* from *Afforestation and reforestation* land. This is described further in section 11.3.6.

New Zealand may choose to apply the provision for the treatment of natural disturbance emissions to its afforestation and reforestation accounting (Ministry for the Environment, 2015). The method used to set New Zealand's natural disturbance background level is outlined in annex 5.2.

While some wildfire was detected on *Afforestation and reforestation* land in 2014, this was not at a high enough level for New Zealand to trigger the natural disturbance provision.

### 11.3.3 Deforestation (CRF 4(KP.A.2))

In 2014, *Deforestation* emissions were 5,617.22 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, compared with 4,352.50 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e in 2013. These emissions result from the loss of carbon, which was stored in the biomass prior to deforestation, occurring in the year that deforestation occurs; soil carbon stock changes including lagged emissions from previous deforestation events; mineralisation of soil nitrogen associated with the land-use change; emissions from burning biomass on deforested land; and removals from biomass growth of the new land use, which accumulates at the rates given in chapter 6, table 6.1.5.

The estimated area of *Deforestation* reported for 2014 was 9,632 hectares, 26.2 percent higher than the 7,631 hectares reported for 2013, and the higher *Deforestation* emissions reported in 2014 reflect this.

Table 11.3.2 shows the areas of *Forest land* subject to *Deforestation* since 2008 by forest subcategory.

**Table 11.3.2 Area of New Zealand subject to deforestation**

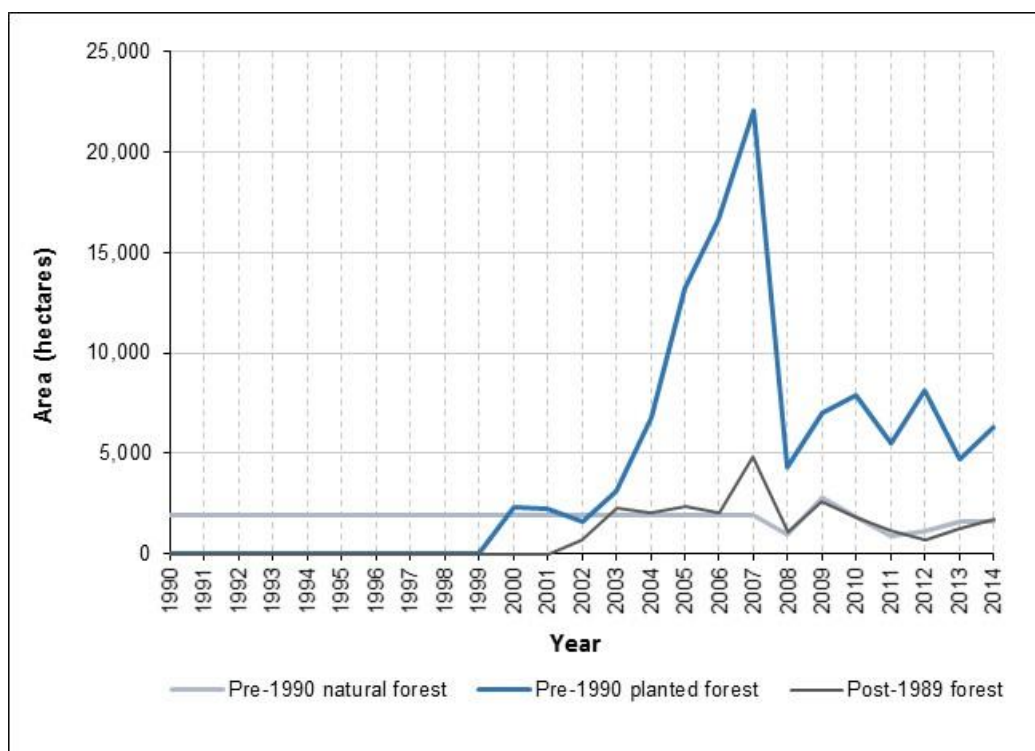
Year	Annual area of deforestation (ha)			Total
	Pre-1990 natural forest	Pre-1990 planted forest	Post-1989 forests	
2008	942	4,289	1,066	6,297
2009	2,815	7,065	2,640	12,521
2010	1,848	7,884	1,821	11,553
2011	921	5,527	1,149	7,598
2012	1,113	8,142	723	9,979
2013 <sup>P</sup>	1,632	4,724	1,275	7,631
2014 <sup>P</sup>	1,632	6,300	1,700	9,632

**Note:** P = provisional figure. Areas as at 31 December.

Figure 11.3.1 shows the annual areas of *Deforestation* since 1990, by forest subcategory. This illustrates the increase in pre-1990 planted forest deforestation that occurred in the four years leading up to 2008.

While the conversion of land from one land use to another is not uncommon in New Zealand, plantation forest deforestation on the scale seen between 2004 and 2008 was a new phenomenon. Most of the area of planted forest that was deforested from the mid-2000s onwards has subsequently been converted to *Grassland*. This conversion is due in part to the relative profitability of some forms of pastoral farming (particularly dairy farming) compared with forestry, as well as to the anticipated introduction of the NZ ETS.

**Figure 11.3.1 New Zealand's annual areas of deforestation from 1990 to 2014**



There are no emissions from deforestation of pre-1990 planted forest or post-1989 forest estimated before 2000. This activity was not significant, and insufficient data exist to reliably report the small areas of deforestation that may have occurred.

Since the introduction of the NZ ETS in 2008, owners of pre-1990 planted forest are now able to deforest a maximum of 2 hectares in any five-year period without having to surrender emission units. Above this level of deforestation, they are required to surrender units equal to the reported emissions, with some exemptions for smaller forest owners and tree weeds within protected areas (Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, 2009). Since 2007 there has been a significant reduction in the rate of deforestation of pre-1990 planted forest. Post-1989 forest owners, who are registered in the scheme, also have legal obligations to surrender units if the carbon stocks in their registered forest area fall below a previously reported level (for example, due to deforestation, harvesting or fire). It should be noted that the area of pre-1990 planted forest deforestation in 2014 was only 0.44 per cent of the total pre-1990 planted forest area.

The area of deforestation of pre-1990 natural forests prior to 2008 has been estimated by linear interpolation from the average land-use change mapped between 1 January 1990 and 1 January 2008. However, a number of factors suggest that the rate of pre-1990 natural forest deforestation is unlikely to have been constant over the 18-year period between 1990 and 2007, but instead mostly occurred prior to 2002. The area available for harvesting (and potentially deforestation) was higher before 1993 when amendments were made to the Forests Act 1949 that restricted natural forest harvesting. Further restrictions on the harvesting of natural forests were also introduced in 2002, resulting in the cessation of harvesting of publicly owned forests on the West Coast of New Zealand from that time on. Both of these developments are likely to have reduced pre-1990 natural forest deforestation since 2002.

*Deforestation* is estimated as described in chapter 6, section 6.2.3.

#### 11.3.4 Forest management CRF 4(KP.B.1))

From 2013, New Zealand is reporting emissions and removals from *Forest management*. New Zealand has applied the broad approach to interpreting the definition of forest management so includes the whole area classified as pre-1990 natural forest and pre-1990 planted forest (excluding in this category any area deforested since 1990, as this is reported under Article 3.3 – *Deforestation*).

In 2014, emissions on this land were –6,105.26 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. There were also emissions of –4,822.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e from the *Harvested wood products* pool for *Forest management*. The total area remaining in *Forest management* at the end of 2014 was 9,270,248 hectares; this is a decrease of 157,758 hectares (or 1.67 per cent) since 1990.

The source of the emission data for land under *Forest management* is described in more detail in chapter 6, sections 6.2 and 6.4.

As agreed in Decision 2/CMP.7 (UNFCCC, 2012), accounting for *Forest management* is now mandatory and measured against the Forest Management Reference Level (FMRL) inscribed in the appendix to the annex to Decision 2/CMP.7 (UNFCCC, 2012). This means New Zealand is only required to take responsibility for emissions from land under *Forest management* where these emissions are greater than the reference level, and can claim reductions where emissions are less than the reference level (up to a cap set at 3.5 per cent of New Zealand's total emissions in the base year). New Zealand's FMRL is 11.150 million tonnes (Mt) CO<sub>2</sub>-e per year. It was set using a business-as-usual projection of emissions for *Forest management* over the period to 2020 and represents the annual average emissions between 2013 and 2020. Technical corrections to the FMRL have been made as required by Decision 2/CMP.7, annex I, para 14 (UNFCCC, 2012). A summary of these technical corrections is contained in table 11.3.3, with more detail provided in annex 5.1.

The emissions for *Forest management* in 2013 and 2014 were lower than the FMRL<sub>corr</sub> (technically corrected Forest Management Reference Level) of –6.10 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (as New Zealand’s removals were higher). This is expected because the FMRL is the annual average over the eight years from 2013 to 2020 inclusive, and over this period New Zealand expects harvesting of pre-1990 planted forest to increase, which will mean emissions from *Forest management* will also increase.

### *Technical corrections to the Forest Management Reference Level*

New Zealand’s FMRL, as inscribed in the appendix to the annex to Decision 2/CMP.7 (UNFCCC, 2012), is 11.150 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. In the conclusions of the technical assessment report of the FMRL (UNFCCC Secretariat, 2011, pp 9–10), the expert review team:

P 34. Noted that New Zealand has indicated that a technical correction for the “flexible land use rule” components of the FMRL would be made if these rules are not agreed as part of the LULUCF modalities being negotiated for a second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol.

P 35. Noted New Zealand’s FMRL does not disaggregate gains and losses for biomass, unlike in its GHG [greenhouse gas] inventory submissions. It notes New Zealand’s explanation that the FOLPI [Forestry Oriented Linear Programming Interpreter] model is not able to provide this data. The ERT [Expert Review Team] considers that this is a weakness in the FMRL and encourages New Zealand to make efforts to disaggregate gains and losses.

P. 36. Recommends that New Zealand provides further information on how forest owners will be able to move from historic/current harvesting practice to the longer rotation length projected in the FOLPI model and encourages New Zealand to compare the results provided in its submission with a rerun of the FOLPI model in which the harvesting of over mature forests (over 32 years of age) is constrained, and to modify its reference level accordingly if necessary.

P 37. Recommends that, in case New Zealand will provide estimates for natural forests in future GHG inventory submissions, it proposes a technical adjustment of the FMRL.

P 38. Notes that New Zealand has indicated that a technical correction for the HWP [harvested wood products] components of the FMRL would be made if these rules are agreed as part of the LULUCF modalities being negotiated for a second commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol.

For the 2016 submission New Zealand has implemented the recommendations from the technical assessment report to achieve consistency between the FMRL with the data used for reporting against it. This involves corrections to:

- planted forest areas and harvesting data so the FMRL<sub>corr</sub> covers the same area as included in New Zealand’s *Forest management* definition
- address new guidance for calculating emissions for carbon equivalent forests
- allow for overplanting (these were not included in New Zealand’s 2011 FMRL but are included in *Forest management* reporting)
- include non-carbon emissions (these were not included in New Zealand’s 2011 FMRL but are included in *Forest management* reporting)
- include emissions and removals for natural forest
- incorporate the new reporting requirements for *Harvested wood products*
- provide more disaggregated data for the projection.

All changes that have been made fit within the guidance provided in the annex to Decision 2/CMP.7 (UNFCCC, 2012) and Kyoto Protocol Supplement (sections 2.7.5.2 and 2.7.6, IPCC, 2014a).

A summary of the technical corrections (calculated as annual average emissions) is presented in table 11.3.3.

**Table 11.3.3 The 2014 technical corrections to New Zealand's forest management reference level**

	Emissions (Mt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)
<b>Forest Management Reference Level (FMRL)</b>	<b>11.15</b>
<b>Technical corrections</b>	
To achieve consistency with the methods used in 2013 Inventory:	4.33
Incorporation of additional pools and sources	
Including natural forest:	-6.08
Incorporating harvested wood products:	-4.36
Incorporating non-carbon emissions:	-0.013
<b>Total of technical corrections</b>	<b>-17.26</b>
<b>FMRL<sub>corr</sub></b>	<b>-6.10</b>

The full description of how these technical corrections were calculated is included as annex 5.1.

### *Carbon equivalent forests*

While New Zealand intends to utilise the carbon equivalent forest provision in Decision 2/CMP.7 (paragraph 37, UNFCCC, 2012), no area that meets the requirements as outlined in the decision was identified in 2013 or 2014.

### **11.3.5 Voluntary activities under Article 3.4**

New Zealand has not elected to report on any voluntary activities under Article 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol.

### **11.3.6 Harvested wood products (CRF 4(KP-I)C)**

The *Harvested wood products* category is made up of all wood material that leaves a harvest site and is subsequently processed. This wood constitutes a carbon reservoir (section 12.1, IPCC, 2006a).

From 2013, New Zealand has been required to report changes in the *Harvested wood products* pool under the Kyoto Protocol. For *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Forest management* this is done using estimates derived from a modified IPCC Convention reporting model. *Harvested wood products* originating from *Deforestation* events are reported on the basis of instant oxidation.

*Harvested wood product* emissions for 2014 for *Afforestation and reforestation* were -50 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, for *Forest management* they were -4,822.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e.

New Zealand has a large planted forest estate that provides the majority of wood products consumed domestically and exported in either product or raw material form. A more detailed description of the forest estate and New Zealand wood use is provided in chapter 6, section 6.10.

New Zealand has developed a Tier 3 method to report *Harvested wood products* under the Kyoto Protocol. New Zealand uses the default Tier 2 methodology, as described in the guidance (IPCC, 2014a), and uses some country-specific activity data and parameters where available. IPCC default half-lives and some conversion factors are used. Country-specific conversion factors are used for sawnwood and veneer sheets (see chapter 6, table 6.10.1).

Data on the production, import and export of *Harvested wood products* from 1990 to 2014 were sourced from the FAO Statistics database (FAOSTAT). These data are provided to the FAO by the Ministry for Primary Industries. The basic data are the same as that used for Convention reporting except the time-series begins in 1990 for *Afforestation and reforestation* and 2013 for *Forest management*. Also, the *Solid wood* category used for Convention reporting is disaggregated into *Sawnwood* and *Panels* for Kyoto Protocol reporting. Errors within the data sourced from FAOSTAT were corrected and missing data were added. These data were corrected using data directly from the Ministry for Primary Industries.

In 2014, a large proportion (over 50 per cent) of New Zealand's harvest was exported as raw materials in the form of logs or wood chips (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015b). The FAOSTAT database provides data on the export quantity of raw materials but no information currently exists on the conversion of these materials to products and their expected half-lives. Therefore, exported raw materials are currently excluded from New Zealand's Kyoto Protocol *Harvested wood products* pool estimates and they are treated as an instantaneous emission. Work is currently under way to assess the end-use of New Zealand raw materials in export markets.

Harvest of *Afforestation and reforestation* land is estimated from 1990 onwards. These lands provide a small contribution to *Harvested wood products* because the majority of post-1989 planted forests are yet to reach harvest age. *Harvested wood products* originating from these lands are estimated by prorating the proportion of *Afforestation and reforestation* harvest emissions to total harvest emissions (excluding *Deforestation*).

Harvest on *Forest management* land, specifically pre-1990 planted forest, is estimated from 2013 onwards, and these lands currently provide over 90 per cent of New Zealand's annual harvest. *Harvested wood products* originating from these lands are estimated by prorating the proportion of *Forest management* harvest emissions to total harvest emissions (excluding *Deforestation*). Accounting of *Harvested wood products* on these lands is against New Zealand's projected FMRL and, therefore, emissions prior to 2013 are excluded.

*Harvested wood products* originating from *Deforestation* are instantly emitted under the Kyoto Protocol; however, the production statistics do not identify removals from these lands. The share of harvest volume originating from *Deforestation* is estimated by comparing emissions from *Deforestation* to emissions from harvesting. This provides a proportion to apply to the production statistics to separate *Harvested wood products* originating from *Deforestation*.

Non-forest harvest is treated as an instant emission. Harvest from these lands is assumed to be used for fuel wood. Therefore, the *Harvested wood products* contribution from non-forest lands is assumed to be zero.

## 11.3.7 Other greenhouse gas sources

### Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation (CRF 4(KP-II)1)

New Zealand's activity data on nitrogen fertilisation are not currently disaggregated by land use, therefore, all nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emissions from nitrogen fertilisation are reported in the Agriculture sector under the category *Direct soils emissions* (CRF 4D). The notation key IE (included elsewhere) is reported in the common reporting format (CRF) tables for the KP-LULUCF sector (section 2.4.4.2, IPCC, 2014a).

### Methane and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained and rewetted organic soils (CRF 4(KP-II)2)

The methodology for estimating these emissions is contained within the *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* (IPCC, 2014b). This supplement was not adopted by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol (CMP) and, as such, its use is voluntary unless a country has elected 'Wetland drainage and rewetting'. Given this, New Zealand reports NE (not estimated) in the CRF table for methane and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from drained and rewetted organic soils.

### Nitrous oxide emissions from nitrogen mineralisation and immobilisation associated with land-use conversions and management in mineral soils (CRF 4(KP-II)3)

Nitrous oxide emissions, resulting from nitrogen mineralisation and immobilisation associated with land conversion, are reported for *Afforestation and reforestation*, *Deforestation* and *Forest management*. These are calculated following the guidance in the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006a). Total emissions for these three activities are 0.29 kt N<sub>2</sub>O.

Emissions associated with *Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from managed soils* are also reported under the Agriculture sector. New Zealand reports IE (included elsewhere) in the relevant CRF tables.

### Biomass burning (CRF 4(KP-II)4)

#### *Afforestation and reforestation*

Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from wildfires in *Land converted to forest land* are reported under *Afforestation and reforestation*. The activity data do not distinguish between *Forest land* subcategories (*Afforestation* or *Forest management*); therefore, non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions resulting from wildfire are attributed to *Afforestation and reforestation* by the proportion of area that these forests make up of the total planted forest area. An age-based carbon yield table is then used to estimate non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions for *Afforestation and reforestation* land. This approach assumes that the carbon stock affected by wildfire is equivalent to the carbon stock at the average stand age each year throughout the time series (Wakelin, unpublished(a)). Carbon dioxide emissions resulting from wildfire events are reported as IE (included elsewhere) in the CRF table because these are assumed to be captured in the harvest emissions of salvage logged stands.

A survey of controlled burning activities in planted forests was carried out in 2011. The survey indicated that, on average, 5 per cent of conversions to planted forest between 1990 and 2011 involved burning to clear vegetation. This area is allocated to *Forest management (Land converted from natural forest)* and *Afforestation (Land converted from grassland with woody biomass)* on a pro rata basis (Wakelin, unpublished(b)).

It is understood that controlled burning of post-harvest residues prior to replanting on *Afforestation* land does not occur due to the nature of harvest in short-rotation forest grown for pulp (where most biomass is removed from the site).

### *Deforestation*

An estimate is provided for controlled burning of post-harvest slash associated with *Deforestation*. No information is available on the extent of burning associated with *Deforestation* in New Zealand. Therefore, it is assumed that 30 per cent of conversions involve burning. This percentage is chosen as a conservative proportion of one of the four main methods for disposing of residues in New Zealand. The other methods for residue disposal are chipping and removal, mulching into the soil and leaving to decay (Goulding, unpublished). To estimate emissions from the burning of harvest residue, the IPCC default combustion proportion for non-eucalypt temperate forest (0.62) is applied to an emission factor derived from the national plot network (table 2.6, IPCC, 2006a). The emission factor excludes the proportion of logs taken offsite (70 per cent of above-ground biomass) and is taken from the relevant yield tables at the average age of harvest in New Zealand.

Estimates are provided for wildfire on deforested land (*Forest land* converted to *Grassland*) in the inventory. The activity data do not identify deforested land; therefore, non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions resulting from wildfire are attributed to deforested land by the proportion of area that deforested land makes up of the total *Grassland* area. The methodology follows that described in chapter 6, section 6.11.5. Around 1 per cent of wildfire emissions in *Grassland* are estimated to have occurred on deforested land between 2008 and 2014.

### *Forest management*

Non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from wildfires in pre-1990 forest land are reported under *Forest management*. A plot-network-derived biomass density is used to estimate non-CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from wildfire on *Forest management* land. Aggregated wildfire activity data are attributed to each subcategory by proportion of forest type estimated to be burned over the time series. This is split by 87.5 per cent to planted forest with the remaining to natural forest (Wakelin, unpublished(a)). The planted forest activity data are further split into pre-1990 and post-1989 forest (see 'Afforestation and reforestation' above). In planted forest, it is assumed that the carbon stock affected by wildfire is equivalent to the carbon stock at the average stand age in each subcategory (Wakelin, unpublished(a)).

A survey of controlled burning in planted forest was carried out in 2011 (Wakelin, unpublished(b)). Estimates were provided for burning associated with the clearing of vegetation (i.e., natural forest and grassland with woody biomass) prior to the establishment of exotic planted forest (see 'Afforestation and reforestation' above).

The survey also provided data on the burning of post-harvest slash prior to restocking. This activity was found to occur mainly as a training exercise for wildfire control or for the clearing of slash heaps on skid sites. The data indicated that 0.8 per cent of restocked area was burned each year in recent years (Wakelin, unpublished(b)). This estimate was combined with two earlier estimates of controlled burning in planted forest (Forest Industry Training and Education Council, 2005; Robertson, 1998) to provide activity data throughout the time series. It is assumed that 1.6 per cent of restocked area was burned from 1990 to 1997 (Wakelin, unpublished(b)). From 1997, the area burned declines linearly to 0.8 per cent, which is used from 2005 onwards (Wakelin, unpublished(b)).

A more detailed description of *Biomass burning on Forest land* is provided in chapter 6, section 6.11.5.



## 11.4. Other methodological issues

### 11.4.1 Uncertainty and time-series consistency

The uncertainty in net emissions from *Afforestation and reforestation* is  $\pm 6.5$  per cent. This is based on the uncertainty in emissions from post-1989 forest and a small contribution from *Harvested wood products* (tables 11.4.1 and 11.4.2).

The uncertainty in emissions from *Deforestation* is determined by the type of *Forest land* (table 11.4.1). The combined uncertainty introduced into emissions from *Deforestation* is  $\pm 3.0$  per cent (table 11.4.2).

The combined uncertainty in *Forest management* is  $\pm 49.6$  per cent at a 95 per cent confidence interval. This is the combined uncertainty of pre-1990 natural forest and pre-1990 planted forest, and includes uncertainty associated with *Harvested wood products*.

Further detail on the uncertainty in emissions for pre-1990 natural forest, pre-1990 planted forest, post-1989 forest and *Harvested wood products* is provided in chapter 6, sections 6.4.3 and 6.10.3.

**Table 11.4.1** Uncertainty in New Zealand's estimates for afforestation and reforestation, deforestation and forest management in 2014

	Uncertainty (%) at a 95% confidence interval					
	Afforestation and reforestation	Deforestation			Forest management	
	Post-1989 forest	Pre-1990 natural forest	Pre-1990 planted forest	Post-1989 forest	Pre-1990 natural forest	Pre-1990 planted forest
<b>Activity data</b>						
Uncertainty in land area	$\pm 8.0$	$\pm 5.0$	$\pm 5.0$	$\pm 5.0$	$\pm 5.0$	$\pm 5.0$
<b>Emission factors</b>						
Uncertainty in biomass carbon stocks	$\pm 8.6$	$\pm 6.7$	$\pm 12.4$	$\pm 8.6$	$\pm 6.7$	$\pm 12.4$
Uncertainty in soil carbon stocks	$\pm 10.4$	$\pm 7.9$	$\pm 12.3$	$\pm 10.4$	$\pm 7.9$	$\pm 12.3$
Uncertainty in harvested wood products	$\pm 51.3$	–	–	–	–	$\pm 51.3$
<b>Uncertainty introduced into emissions for Kyoto Protocol</b>	<b><math>\pm 6.5</math></b>	<b><math>\pm 0.4</math></b>	<b><math>\pm 2.4</math></b>	<b><math>\pm 0.2</math></b>	<b><math>\pm 34.0</math></b>	<b><math>\pm 36.1</math></b>

**Note:** All land that has been afforested or reforested since 1 January 1990 is defined as post-1989 forest. Land deforested since 1 January 1990 may be pre-1990 natural forest, pre-1990 planted forest or post-1989 forest.

Total uncertainty in New Zealand's estimates of emissions for Articles 3.3 and 3.4 of the Kyoto Protocol is  $\pm 50.0$  per cent at a 95 per cent confidence interval.

**Table 11.4.2 Total uncertainty in New Zealand’s estimates for afforestation and reforestation, deforestation and forest management in 2013**

Variable	Uncertainty (%) at a 95% confidence interval
Afforestation and reforestation uncertainty introduced into emissions for Kyoto Protocol	±6.5
Deforestation uncertainty introduced into emissions for Kyoto Protocol	±3.0
Forest management uncertainty introduced into emissions for Kyoto Protocol	±49.6
<b>Total uncertainty for Kyoto Protocol</b>	<b>±50.0</b>

## 11.4.2 Quality control and quality assurance

Quality control and quality assurance procedures have been adopted for all data collection and data analyses, to be consistent with the *IPCC General Guidance and Reporting* (IPCC, 2006b) and New Zealand’s inventory quality control and quality assurance plan. Data-quality and data-assurance plans were established for each type of data used to determine carbon stock and stock changes, as well as the areal extent and spatial location of land-use changes. All data were subject to an independent and documented quality-assurance process. Data validation rules and reports were established to ensure that all data are fit for purpose, are of consistent and known quality, and that data quality continues to be improved over time. The data used to derive the country-specific yield tables and average carbon values have also undergone quality assurance, as described in chapter 6, section 6.4.4.

## 11.4.3 Recalculations

New Zealand’s greenhouse gas estimates for activities under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol have been recalculated since the previous submission to incorporate improved activity data and emission factors.

### *Activity data*

Table 11.4.3 shows that, since the last submission, there has been a decrease in the estimated total area of *Afforestation*.

Areas of 2013 *deforestation* for pre-1990 planted forest and post-1989 forest have decreased due to a revised estimate of 2013 deforestation published in the *Deforestation Survey 2014* (Manley, 2015). Estimates of 2013 pre-1990 natural forest deforestation have increased due to increases in deforestation identified in the years that the 2013 estimate is based on (2008 to 2011). Further information on the process used to estimate 2013 deforestation can be found in chapter 6, section 6.2.3.

The modelling of *Harvested wood products* for *Forest management* has been changed for the 2016 submission. *Harvested wood product* emissions from 1990 onwards were included in the 2015 submission. However, accounting of *Harvested wood products* on these lands is against New Zealand’s projected FMRL and, therefore, emissions prior to 2013 are now excluded.

There has been a change in the modelling of planted forest harvest for the 2016 submission. The harvest area has been profiled to more accurately reflect the ages at which harvesting takes place. Previously, the harvest area was applied to the average harvest age (e.g., 28 years). The updated harvest profile is derived from the *National Exotic Forest Description* (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014b). The profiling of

harvest has been implemented because the current approach can lead to the harvest area exceeding the available area in a single age-class. The profiling of harvest maintains the integrity of the underlying age class by preventing over-mature ages from growing on unharvested. The profiling of harvest does not affect emissions because the average harvest age remains consistent between the old and new approaches.

**Table 11.4.3 Recalculations to New Zealand's 2013 activity data under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol**

Activities under Article 3.3 of the Kyoto Protocol	Area as at 2013 (ha)		Change from 2015 submission (%)
	2015 submission	2016 submission	
Afforestation and reforestation	659,332	643,704	-2.4
Deforestation	168,024	172,783	2.8
Forest management	9,272,279	9,278,180	0.1
Activities occurring in 2013	Area change in 2013 (ha)		Change from 2015 submission (%)
New planting	4,462	4,120	-8.3
Deforestation			
Pre-1990 natural forest	1,453	1,632	12.3
Pre-1990 planted forest	5,588	4,724	-15.5
Post-1989 forest	1,412	1,275	-9.7

### *Emission factors*

The forest yield tables and emission factors for low producing grassland and high producing grassland have been updated for the 2014 submission by revising the carbon fractions used to convert dry matter to carbon for the living biomass pools. These have been updated to 0.47 for the two *Grassland* types (section 6.2.1.4, IPCC, 2006a) and 0.51 for planted forests (table 4.3, IPCC, 2006a).

## 11.4.4 Planned improvements

Pre-1990 planted forests have been re-measured across the 2015 field season. Following data analyses, emission factors will be revised. The complete planted forest plot network (pre-1990 and post-1989) is scheduled for re-measurement on a continuous basis (at five-year intervals) from 2016.

## 11.5 Demonstration that activities apply

### 11.5.1 Year of the onset of an activity

Paragraph 18 of the annex to Decision 16/CMP.1 (UNFCCC, 2006) requires Parties to account for land use, land-use change and forestry emissions and removals from Article 3.3 activities beginning with the onset of the activity or the beginning of the commitment period, whichever is later. In practical terms, paragraph 18 means there is a need to differentiate activities that occurred between 1 January 1990 and 31 December 2007 from those after this period.

The *Afforestation* area is estimated from the National Exotic Forest Description survey, which includes information from the Afforestation Grant Scheme and the East Coast Forestry Project (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014a). This information ensures that the activity is attributed to the correct year of onset.

The annual area of *Deforestation* reported from 2008 to 2012 is based on deforestation mapping completed in 2013 and supported by earlier deforestation mapping activities. Deforestation was confirmed using oblique aerial photography, and the year of onset (destocking year) was determined using annual Landsat imagery. Therefore, the year of onset of the activity was clearly defined. As no further deforestation mapping was carried out in 2013 or 2014, deforestation for those years has been estimated as described in chapter 6, section 6.2.3.

It can take up to four years following the loss of forest cover to determine that replanting or revegetation has occurred. This is because sometimes the landowner does not replant trees immediately but leaves the land fallow for a period of time. The process for monitoring this unclassified deforestation is described in 11.5.3. When deforestation is finally confirmed, the deforestation is attributed to the year when forest cover was removed, regardless of whether that forest loss occurred in a previous commitment period.

### 11.5.2 Distinction between harvesting and deforestation

The reporting guidelines under the Convention require that countries provide information on how harvesting or forest disturbance that is followed by the re-establishment of forest is distinguished from *Deforestation*.

New Zealand has used the definition of *Deforestation* from Decision 16/CMP.1 as “the direct human-induced conversion of forested land to non-forested land” (Annex/A, UNFCCC, 2006). Deforestation is different from harvesting, in that harvesting is part of usual forest management practice and involves the removal of biomass from a site followed by reforestation (replanting or natural regeneration, i.e., no change in land use).

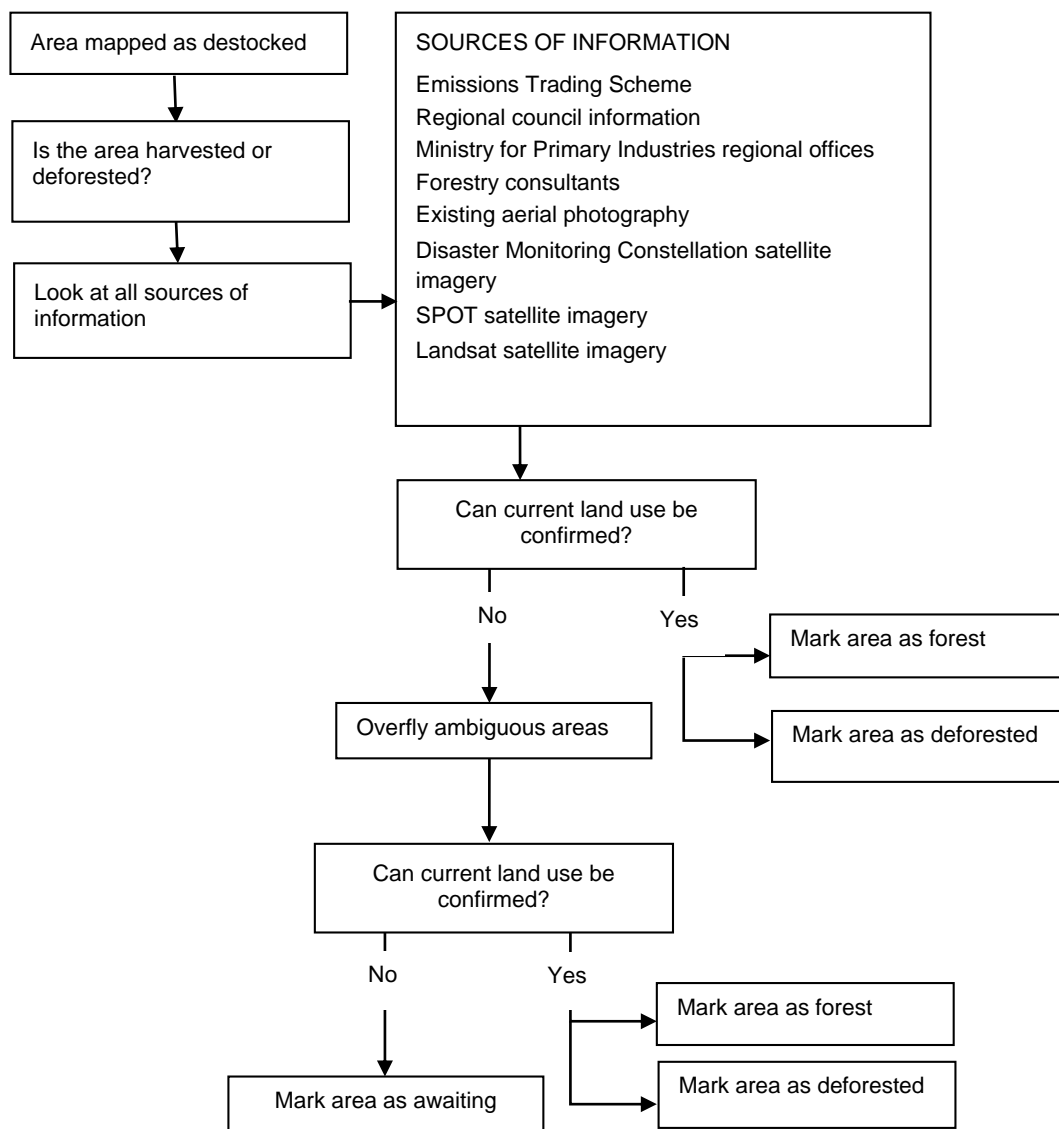
In New Zealand, temporarily unstocked or cleared areas of forest (e.g., harvested areas and areas subject to disturbances) remain designated as *Forest land* unless there is a confirmed change in land use or if, after four years, no reforestation (replanting or regeneration) has occurred. This follows the process for determining whether land is subject to direct human-induced deforestation set out in section 2.6.2.1 of the Kyoto Protocol Supplement (IPCC, 2014a). New Zealand has defined the expected time period between the removal of tree cover and successful natural regeneration or planting as four years. In New Zealand, the tree grower and landowner are often different people. Forest land can be temporarily unstocked for a number of years while landowners decide what to do with land after harvesting.

A number of activities are carried out to determine if land-use change has occurred, including the analysis of satellite imagery and oblique aerial photography. The use of oblique aerial photography is described in chapter 6, section 6.2.

Evidence from the NZ ETS is also used to confirm *Deforestation*. Under the NZ ETS, owners of pre-1990 planted forest or post-1989 forest who are participants in the scheme are required to notify the Government of any deforestation activity (Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, 2009). There is a data-sharing agreement that allows for the Ministry for Primary Industries, the agency that administers forestry aspects of the NZ ETS, to provide the Ministry for the Environment with regular updates of the area of confirmed *Deforestation*.

A summary of the decision-making process for determining whether *Deforestation* has occurred, including all sources of information, is shown in figure 11.5.1. Once a land-use change is mapped and confirmed, the *Deforestation* emissions will be reported in the year of forest clearance.

**Figure 11.5.1 Verification of deforestation in New Zealand**



### 11.5.3 Unclassified deforestation

The reporting guidelines under the Convention require that countries provide information on the size and geographical location of forest areas that have lost forest cover but that are not yet classified as deforested.

To identify these areas, the deforestation mapping methodology was modified in 2010 to allow destocked land to be mapped into three main classes: harvested, deforested and awaiting. The awaiting areas are those where there is no clear evidence to support harvesting (replanting activity, forestry context) or *Deforestation* (confirmed land-use change, such as pasture establishment, fences and stock). The areas are therefore awaiting a land-use determination.

Wall-to-wall mapping of harvested, deforested and awaiting areas was completed for 2008 to 2012. Each year, areas of awaiting land that have been destocked for more than four years are reviewed to determine whether deforestation or replanting has occurred. Where a recent imagery evidence source is available, these awaiting areas are reclassified as either harvested (where there is evidence of replanting) or deforested (where there is evidence of land-use change).

For this inventory, areas of awaiting land that were destocked in 2010 were reviewed. In some cases, no recent high-resolution imagery was available to determine the current land use, therefore, these areas are still classed as awaiting and will be reviewed again when new imagery becomes available. There are 782 hectares of land that was destocked in 2010 that has not been reviewed and remains classed as awaiting land. Areas classed as awaiting land are still considered to be forested land until either evidence of land-use change is identified or four years have passed since destocking and the land is confirmed to be in a new land use (whichever comes first). This is consistent with section 2.6.2.1 of the Kyoto Protocol Supplement which states that (IPCC, 2014a, p82):

In the absence of land-use change (such as conversion to Cropland or construction of settlements) areas without tree cover are considered “forest” provided that the time since forest cover loss is shorter than the number of years within which tree establishment is expected.

Estimates of the total areas of awaiting land for 2010 to 2012 are shown in table 11.5.1.

**Table 11.5.1 Estimate of land destocked in New Zealand between 2010 and 2012 awaiting a land-use determination**

Pre-1990 natural forest (ha)	Pre-1990 planted forest (ha)	Post-1989 forest (ha)	Total (ha)
2,124	11,542	1,910	15,576

No estimates of awaiting land for 2013 and 2014 have been made because land-use mapping has not been undertaken for these years. The *Deforestation* areas reported for 2013 and 2014 are based on survey estimates as described in chapter 6, section 6.2.3.

## 11.6 Other information

### 11.6.1 Justification when omitting any carbon pool or greenhouse gas emissions from activities under Article 3.3 and Article 3.4

New Zealand has accounted for all carbon pools for mandatory reporting activities under Articles 3.3 and 3.4. New Zealand has not elected any of the voluntary activities under Article 3.4.

*Direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from nitrogen fertilisation to land subject to Afforestation and Reforestation, and Indirect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from managed soils* are reported as IE (included elsewhere), as these emissions are reported in the Agriculture sector.

### 11.6.2 Factoring out information

New Zealand does not factor out from reporting either emissions or removals from:

- elevated CO<sub>2</sub> concentrations above pre-industrial levels
- indirect nitrogen deposition
- the dynamic effects of age structure resulting from activities prior to 1 January 1990. These are factored out of accounting by the forest management reference level.

### **11.6.3 Key category analysis for Articles 3.3 and 3.4 activities (CRF NIR-3)**

*Land converted to forest land (Afforestation and reforestation), Land converted to grassland (Deforestation) and Forest land remaining forest land (Forest management)* are all key categories.

## **11.7 Information relating to Article 6**

New Zealand is not involved in any LULUCF activities under Article 6 of the Kyoto Protocol.

## Chapter 11: References

- Forest Industry Training and Education Council. 2005. *Best Practice Guidelines for Land Preparation*. Revised edn. Rotorua: Forest Industry Training and Education Council.
- Goulding CJ. Unpublished. A Review of Current Deforestation Activities, Covering Age of Trees Harvested, Methods Used, and the Amount of Material Remaining. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by New Zealand Forest Research Institute (trading as Scion).
- IPCC. 2006a. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). 2006 *IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 4. Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme*. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.
- IPCC. 2006b. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). 2006 *IPCC General Guidance and Reporting, Volume 1. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme*. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.
- IPCC. 2014a. Hiraishi T, Krug T, Tanabe K, Srivastava N, Baasansuren J, Fukuda M, Troxler TG (eds). *2013 Revised Supplementary Methods and Good Practice Guidance Arising from the Kyoto Protocol*. Switzerland: IPCC.
- IPCC. 2014b. Hiraishi T, Krug T, Tanabe K, Srivastava N, Baasansuren J, Fukuda M, Troxler TG (eds). *2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands*. Switzerland: IPCC.
- Manley B. 2015. *Deforestation Survey 2014*. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.
- Ministry for Primary Industries. 2014a. *Erosion Control Funding Programme (East Coast) (ECFP)*. Retrieved from [www.mpi.govt.nz/forestry/funding-programmes/erosion-control-funding-programme-ecfp](http://www.mpi.govt.nz/forestry/funding-programmes/erosion-control-funding-programme-ecfp) (1 December 2014).
- Ministry for Primary Industries. 2014b. *National Exotic Forest Description as at 1 April 2014*. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.
- Ministry for Primary Industries. 2015a. *Afforestation Grant Scheme*. Retrieved from <https://mpi.govt.nz/funding-and-programmes/forestry/afforestation-grant-scheme> (20 November 2015).
- Ministry for Primary Industries. 2015b. *Forestry production and trade statistics detail the production, trade, and other forestry activities in New Zealand*. Retrieved from <https://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/forestry> (19 January 2016).
- Ministry for Primary Industries. 2015c. *Guide to the Permanent Forest Sink Initiative*. Retrieved from [www.mpi.govt.nz/funding-and-programmes/forestry/permanent-forest-sink-initiative](http://www.mpi.govt.nz/funding-and-programmes/forestry/permanent-forest-sink-initiative) (20 November 2015).
- Ministry for Primary Industries. 2015d. *Sustainable Land Management Hill Country Erosion Programme*. Retrieved from [www.mpi.govt.nz/funding-and-programmes/natural-resources/sustainable-land-management-and-hill-country-erosion-programme](http://www.mpi.govt.nz/funding-and-programmes/natural-resources/sustainable-land-management-and-hill-country-erosion-programme) (22 February 2016).
- Ministry for the Environment. 2006. *New Zealand's Initial Report under the Kyoto Protocol*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment. Retrieved from [www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate/new-zealands-initial-report-under-the-kyoto-protocol/index.html](http://www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate/new-zealands-initial-report-under-the-kyoto-protocol/index.html) (14 July 2011).
- Ministry for the Environment. 2015. *New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2013*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.
- Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry. 2002. *New Zealand Country Report*. Montreal Process Criteria and Indicators for the Conservation and Sustainable Management of Temperate and Boreal Forests 2003. Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry Technical Paper No: 2002/21, December. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry. 2009. *A Guide to Forestry in the Emissions Trading Scheme*. Retrieved from [www.maf.govt.nz/sustainable-forestry/ets/guide/page-02.htm](http://www.maf.govt.nz/sustainable-forestry/ets/guide/page-02.htm) (5 April 2010).



Robertson KA. 1998. Loss of organic matter and carbon during slash burns in New Zealand exotic forests. *New Zealand Journal of Forestry Science* 28(2): 221–241.

UNFCCC. 2006. *Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol on its first session, held at Montreal from 28 November to 10 December 2005: Addendum – Part 2: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol at its first session*. FCCC/KP/CMP/2005/8/Add.3.

UNFCCC. 2012. *Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol on its seventh session, held in Durban from 28 November to 11 December 2011: Addendum – Part 2: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol at its seventh session*. FCCC/KP/CMP/2011/10/Add.1.

UNFCCC Secretariat. 2011. *Report of the Technical Assessment of the Forest Management Reference Level Submission of New Zealand*. Submitted in 2011: FCCC/TAR/2011/NZL. Retrieved from [http://unfccc.int/documentation/documents/advanced\\_search/items/6911.php?prifef=600006559#beg](http://unfccc.int/documentation/documents/advanced_search/items/6911.php?prifef=600006559#beg) (4 December 2014).

Wakelin SJ. Unpublished(a). Apportioning Wildfire Emissions to Forest Sub-categories in the National Greenhouse Gas Inventory. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by New Zealand Forest Research Institute (trading as Scion). Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

Wakelin SJ. Unpublished(b). Controlled Biomass Burning Emissions for the 2011 Greenhouse Gas Inventory. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by New Zealand Forest Research Institute (trading as Scion). Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

# Chapter 12: Information on accounting of the Kyoto Protocol units

---

## 12.1 Background information

### Assigned amount and commitment period reserve

In January 2008, New Zealand's national registry was issued with New Zealand's assigned amount of 309,564,733 metric tonnes of carbon dioxide equivalent (CO<sub>2</sub>-e).

The commitment period reserve of 278,608,260 metric tonnes CO<sub>2</sub>-e is 90 per cent of the assigned amount, fixed after the initial review in 2007.

### Holdings and transactions of Kyoto Protocol units

Please refer to the standard reporting format tables below (table 12.2.2). These tables are also provided in the MS Excel worksheets available for download with this report from the Ministry for the Environment's website ([www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate](http://www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate)).

#### General note

Abbreviations used in this chapter include:

AAUs	Assigned amount units
ERUs	Emission reduction units
RMUs	Removal units
CERs	Certified emission reduction units
tCERS	Temporary certified emission reduction units
ICERs	Long-term certified emission reduction units
NZEUR	New Zealand Emission Unit Register
NO	Not occurring
PPSR	Previous period surplus reserve

(for table 2b: Annual external transactions in table 12.2.2 in the column 'Transfers and acquisitions')

AU	Australia
CDM	Clean development mechanism
CH	Switzerland
CZ	Czech Republic
DE	Germany
EU	European Economic Community
FR	France
GB	United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland
JP	Japan
LU	Luxembourg
NL	Netherlands
NO	Norway

## 12.2 Summary of the standard electronic format tables for reporting Kyoto Protocol units

At the beginning of the calendar year 2015, New Zealand's national registry held 305,777,516 first commitment period (CP1) assigned amount units, 100,858,523 CP1 emissions reduction units, 18,122,229 CP1 certified emission reduction units and 9,050,000 CP1 removal units (table 1 in table 12.2.2). No second commitment period (CP2) units were held by New Zealand in 2015 (tables 1 to 6 in table 12.2.3).

At the end of 2015, there were 308,343,858 assigned amount units, 110,744,560 emission reduction units, 21,685,909 certified emission reduction units and 100,845,399 removal units held in the New Zealand registry (table 4 in table 12.2.2).

New Zealand's national registry did not hold any temporary certified emission reduction units or long-term certified emissions reduction units during 2015 (tables 1 to 6 in table 12.2.2).

The transactions made to New Zealand's national registry during 2015 (tables 2a, 2b, and 2c in table 12.2.2) are summarised below.

- In all, via external transactions 5,262,286 assigned amount units were added to New Zealand's national registry and 2,695,944 were subtracted. A total of 10,186 assigned amount units were subtracted internally through voluntarily cancellation; and 179,055,090 assigned amount units were retired. There were no conversions to ERUs. No CP2 assigned amount units were held by New Zealand during the 2015 year.
- Of emission reduction units, via external transactions 23,810,118 were added to New Zealand's national registry and 13,924,081 were subtracted. No units were added due to New Zealand verified projects under Article 6 of the Kyoto Protocol. Six registries were the recipients of external subtractions of emission reduction units; the largest in total were 6,890,302 to the Netherlands and 5,939,952 to Norway. A total of 29,126 emission reduction units were subtracted internally through voluntarily cancellation; and 97,027,042 emission reduction units were retired. No CP2 emission reduction units were held by New Zealand during the 2015 year.
- Of certified emission reduction units, via external transactions 13,527,424 were added to New Zealand's national registry and 9,963,744 were subtracted. The greatest addition was 5,657,309 certified emission reduction units from the United Kingdom. There were nine registries that received external subtractions of certified emission reduction units from the New Zealand registry; the largest in total was 5,162,334 to Australia. In all, 5,328,244 units were subtracted internally through voluntary cancellation. No CP2 certified emission reduction units were held by New Zealand during the 2015 year.
- A total of 91,795,399 removal units were issued to New Zealand's national registry, while 20,242,601 removal units were cancelled from the New Zealand registry. No CP2 removal units were held by New Zealand during the 2015 year.
- There were no transactions of temporary certified emission reduction units or long-term certified emissions reduction units. No CP2 temporary certified emission reduction units or long-term certified emissions reduction units were held by New Zealand during the 2015 year.

**Table 12.2.1 New Zealand's submission of the standard electronic format**

Annual submission item	New Zealand's national registry response
15/CMP.1 annex I.E paragraph 11: Standard electronic format (SEF)	The standard electronic format reports for 2015 first and second commitment period units have been submitted to the UNFCCC Secretariat electronically and are included in this section (2015 CP1 SEF table 12.2.2; 2015 CP2 SEF table 12.2.3).

Table 12.2.2 Copies of the 2015 first commitment period standard report format tables (i.e., tables 1–6) from New Zealand’s national registry

					<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
					<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
					<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
					<b>Commitment Period</b>	1
<b>Table 1. Total quantities of Kyoto Protocol units by account type at beginning of reported year</b>						
<b>Account type</b>	<b>Unit type</b>					
	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>
Party holding accounts	302,803,330	77,390,474	8,671,868	9,656,714	NO	NO
Entity holding accounts	2,939,178	23,468,049	378,132	8,427,326	NO	NO
Article 3.3/3.4 net source cancellation accounts	NO	NO	NO	NO		
Non-compliance cancellation account	NO	NO	NO	NO		
Other cancellation accounts	35,008	NO	NO	38,189	NO	NO
Retirement account	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
tCER replacement account for expiry	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	
ICER replacement account for expiry	NO	NO	NO	NO		
ICER replacement account for reversal of storage	NO	NO	NO	NO		NO
ICER replacement account for non-submission of certification report	NO	NO	NO	NO		NO
<b>Total</b>	<b>305,777,516</b>	<b>100,858,523</b>	<b>9,050,000</b>	<b>18,122,229</b>	<b>NO</b>	<b>NO</b>

													Party	New Zealand
													Submission Year	2016
													Reported Year	2015
													Commitment Period	1
<b>Table 2a. Annual internal transactions</b>														
Transaction type	Additions						Subtractions							
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs		
Art6 issuance and conversion														
Party verified projects		NO					NO		NO					
Independently verified projects		NO					NO		NO					
Art3.3 and 3.4 issuance or cancellation														
3.3 Afforestation reforestation			91,795,399				NO	NO	NO	NO				
3.3 Deforestation			NO				NO	NO	20,242,601	NO				
3.4 Forest management			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO				
3.4 Cropland management			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO				
3.4 Grazing land management			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO				
3.4 Revegetation			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO				
Art 12 afforestation and reforestation														
Replacement of expired tCERs							NO	NO	NO	NO		NO		
Replacement of expired ICERs							NO	NO	NO	NO				
Replacement for reversal of storage							NO	NO	NO	NO				NO
Replacement for non-submission of certification report							NO	NO	NO	NO				NO
Other cancellation							10,186	29,126	NO	5,328,244		NO		NO
Subtotal		NO	91,795,399				10,186	29,126	20,242,601	5,328,244		NO		NO

<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
<b>Commitment Period</b>	1

**Table 2b. Annual external transactions**

Transfers and acquisitions	Additions						Subtractions					
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
<b>AU</b>	NO	NO	NO	1,198,400	NO	NO	NO	91,766	NO	5,162,334	NO	NO
<b>CDM</b>	NO	NO	NO	17,436	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>CH</b>	386	12,042,406	NO	1,602,754	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	170,847	NO	NO
<b>CZ</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	15,675	165,684	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>DE</b>	NO	NO	NO	443,845	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	315,238	NO	NO
<b>EU</b>	NO	133,183	NO	1,296,958	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	77,090	NO	NO
<b>FR</b>	NO	NO	NO	374,461	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	110,973	NO	NO
<b>GB</b>	195,558	201,325	NO	5,657,309	NO	NO	57,886	500,736	NO	3,072,256	NO	NO
<b>JP</b>	NO	NO	NO	58,592	NO	NO	122,383	335,641	NO	40,480	NO	NO
<b>LU</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	20,683	NO	NO
<b>NL</b>	5,066,342	11,433,204	NO	2,877,669	NO	NO	NO	6,890,302	NO	993,843	NO	NO
<b>NO</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	2,500,000	5,939,952	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Subtotal</b>	5,262,286	23,810,118	NO	13,527,424	NO	NO	2,695,944	13,924,081	NO	9,963,744	NO	NO

**Additional Information**

	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
<b>Independently verified ERU</b>								NO				

**Table 2c. Total annual transactions**

	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
<b>Total (Sum of table 2(a) and 2(b))</b>	5,262,286	23,810,118	91,795,399	13,527,424	NO	NO	2,706,130	13,953,207	20,242,601	15,291,988	NO	NO

								<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
								<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
								<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
								<b>Commitment Period</b>	1
<b>Table 3. Expiry, cancellation and replacement</b>									
	<b>Expiry, cancellation and requirement to replace</b>				<b>Replacement</b>				
<b>Transaction or event type</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>	
<b>Temporary CERs (tCERs)</b>									
<b>Expired in retirement and replacement accounts</b>	NO								
<b>Replacement of expired tCERs</b>			NO	NO	NO	NO	NO		
<b>Expired in holding accounts</b>	NO								
<b>Cancellation of tCERs expired in holding accounts</b>	NO								
<b>Long-term CERs (ICERs)</b>									
<b>Expired in retirement and replacement accounts</b>		NO							
<b>Replacement of expired ICERs</b>			NO	NO	NO	NO			
<b>Expired in holding accounts</b>		NO							
<b>Cancellation of ICERs expired in holding accounts</b>		NO							
<b>Subject to replacement for reversal of storage</b>		NO							
<b>Replacement for reversal of storage</b>			NO	NO	NO	NO			NO
<b>Subject to replacement for non-submission of certification report</b>		NO							
<b>Replacement for non-submission of certification report</b>			NO	NO	NO	NO			NO
<b>Total</b>			NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO



					<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
					<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
					<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
					<b>Commitment Period</b>	1
<b>Table 4. Total quantities of Kyoto Protocol units by account type at end of reported year</b>						
Account type	Unit type					
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
Party holding accounts	123,749,012	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Entity holding accounts	5,494,562	13,688,392	4,646	202,138	NO	NO
Article 3.3/3.4 net source cancellation accounts	NO	NO	20,242,601	NO		
Non-compliance cancellation account	NO	NO	NO	NO		
Other cancellation accounts	45,194	29,126	NO	5,366,433	NO	NO
Retirement account	179,055,090	97,027,042	80,598,152	16,117,338	NO	NO
tCER replacement account for expiry	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	
ICER replacement account for expiry	NO	NO	NO	NO		
ICER replacement account for reversal of storage	NO	NO	NO	NO		NO
ICER replacement account for non-submission of certification report	NO	NO	NO	NO		NO
<b>Total</b>	<b>308,343,858</b>	<b>110,744,560</b>	<b>100,845,399</b>	<b>21,685,909</b>	<b>NO</b>	<b>NO</b>

Party	New Zealand
Submission Year	2016
Reported Year	2015
Commitment Period	1

Table 5a. Summary information on additions and subtractions

	Additions						Subtractions						
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	
Starting Values													
Issuance pursuant to Article 3.7 and 3.8	309,564,733												
Non-compliance cancellation							NO	NO	NO	NO			
Carry-over	NO	NO		NO									
Subtotal	309,564,733	NO		NO			NO	NO	NO	NO			
Annual Transactions													
Year 0 (2007)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 1 (2008)	NO	120,000	NO	25,108	NO	NO	120,000	NO	NO	15,800	NO	NO	NO
Year 2 (2009)	1,000	496,567	NO	401,000	NO	NO	1,068,018	568,469	NO	401,000	NO	NO	NO
Year 3 (2010)	1	419,880	NO	621,002	NO	NO	1,120,979	447,650	NO	100,090	NO	NO	NO
Year 4 (2011)	18,530	1,731,931	3,900,000	4,396,232	NO	NO	1,037,988	1,221,913	NO	1,991,598	NO	NO	NO
Year 5 (2012)	1	16,760,023	5,150,000	13,638,382	NO	NO	213,621	1,136,835	NO	7,893,637	NO	NO	NO
Year 6 (2013)	NO	86,407,353	NO	6,506,641	NO	NO	272,793	22,699,790	NO	4,346,016	NO	NO	NO
Year 7 (2014)	NO	23,447,465	NO	13,984,503	NO	NO	8,358	2,450,039	NO	6,740,687	NO	NO	NO
Year 8 (2015)	5,262,286	23,810,118	91,795,399	13,527,424	NO	NO	2,706,130	13,953,207	20,242,601	15,291,988	NO	NO	NO
Subtotal	5,281,818	153,193,337	100,845,399	53,100,292	NO	NO	6,547,887	42,477,903	20,242,601	36,780,816	NO	NO	NO
Total	314,846,551	153,193,337	100,845,399	53,100,292	NO	NO	6,547,887	42,477,903	20,242,601	36,780,816	NO	NO	NO

Table 5b. Summary information on replacement

	Expiry, cancellation and requirement to replace		Replacement					
	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
Previous CPs			NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 1 (2008)		NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 2 (2009)		NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 3 (2010)		NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 4 (2011)		NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 5 (2012)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 6 (2013)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 7 (2014)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 8 (2015)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

Table 5c. Summary information on retirement

	Retirement					
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
Year 1 (2008)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 2 (2009)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 3 (2010)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 4 (2011)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 5 (2012)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 6 (2013)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 7 (2014)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 8 (2015)	179,055,090	97,027,042	80,598,152	16,117,338	NO	NO
Total	179,055,090	97,027,042	80,598,152	16,117,338	NO	NO

<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
<b>Commitment Period</b>	1

**Table 6a. Memo item: corrective transactions relating to additions and subtractions**

Additions						Subtractions					
AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs

**Table 6b. Memo item: corrective transactions relating to replacement**

Expiry, cancellation and requirement to replace		Replacement							
tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs		

**Table 6c. Memo item: corrective transactions relating to retirement**

Retirement					
AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs

Table 12.2.3 Copies of the 2015 second commitment period standard report format tables (i.e., tables 1–6) from New Zealand’s national registry

						<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
						<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
						<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
						<b>Commitment Period</b>	2
<b>Table 1. Total quantities of Kyoto Protocol units by account type at beginning of reported year</b>							
Account type	Unit type						
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	
Party holding accounts	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	
Entity holding accounts	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	
Retirement account	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	
Previous period surplus reserve account	NO						
Article 3.3/3.4 net source cancellation accounts	NO	NO	NO	NO			
Non-compliance cancellation account	NO	NO	NO	NO			
Voluntary cancellation account	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	
Cancellation account for remaining units after carry-over	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	
Article 3.1 ter and quater ambition increase cancellation account	NO						
Article 3.7 ter cancellation account	NO						
tCER cancellation account for expiry					NO		
ICER cancellation account for expiry						NO	
ICER cancellation account for reversal of storage						NO	
ICER cancellation account for non-submission of certification report						NO	
tCER replacement account for expiry	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO		
ICER replacement account for expiry	NO	NO	NO	NO			
ICER replacement account for reversal of storage	NO	NO	NO	NO		NO	
ICER replacement account for non-submission of certification report	NO	NO	NO	NO		NO	
<b>Total</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	

<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
<b>Commitment Period</b>	2

**Table 2a. Annual internal transactions**

Transaction type	Additions						Subtractions					
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
Art6 issuance and conversion												
Party verified projects		NO					NO		NO			
Independently verified projects		NO					NO		NO			
Art3.3 and 3.4 issuance or cancellation												
3.3 Afforestation reforestation			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO		
3.3 Deforestation			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO		
3.4 Forest management			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO		
3.4 Cropland management			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO		
3.4 Grazing land management			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO		
3.4 Revegetation			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO		
3.4 Wetland drainage and rewetting			NO				NO	NO	NO	NO		
Art 12 afforestation and reforestation												
Replacement of expired tCERs							NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	
Replacement of expired ICERs							NO	NO	NO	NO		
Replacement for reversal of storage							NO	NO	NO	NO		NO
Cancellation for reversal of storage												NO
Replacement for non-submission of certification report							NO	NO	NO	NO		NO
Cancellation for non submission of certification report												NO
Other cancelation												
Voluntary cancellation							NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Article 3.1 ter and quater ambition increase cancellation							NO					
<b>Subtotal</b>		NO	NO				NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
<b>Commitment Period</b>	2

<b>Table 2b. Annual external transactions</b>												
	<b>Additions</b>						<b>Subtractions</b>					
<b>Total transfers and acquisitions</b>	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>
<b>Subtotal</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Table 2c. Annual transactions between PPSR accounts</b>												
	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>
<b>Subtotal</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Table 2d. Share of proceeds transactions under decision 1/CMP.8, paragraph 21 - Adaptation Fund</b>												
	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>
<b>First international transfers of AAUs</b>	NO						NO					
<b>Issuance of ERU from Party-verified projects</b>		NO						NO				
<b>Issuance of independently verified ERUs</b>		NO						NO				
<b>Table 2e. Total annual transactions</b>												
<b>Total (Sum of sub-totals in table 2a and table 2b)</b>	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>
	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
<b>Commitment Period</b>	2

**Table 3. Expiry, cancellation and replacement**

Transaction or event type	Requirement to replace or cancel			Replacement						Cancellation					
	tCERs	ICERs	CERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
<b>Temporary CERs</b>															
Expired in retirement and replacement accounts	NO			NO	NO	NO	NO	NO							
Expired in holding accounts	NO													NO	
<b>Long-term CERs</b>															
Expired in retirement and replacement accounts		NO		NO	NO	NO	NO								
Expired in holding accounts		NO													NO
Subject to reversal of Storage		NO		NO	NO	NO	NO		NO						NO
Subject to non submission of certification Report		NO		NO	NO	NO	NO		NO						NO
<b>Carbon Capture and Storage CERs</b>															
Subject to net reversal of storage			NO							NO	NO	NO	NO		
Subject to non submission of certification report			NO							NO	NO	NO	NO		
<b>Total</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

						<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
						<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
						<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
						<b>Commitment Period</b>	2

**Table 4. Total quantities of Kyoto Protocol units by account type at end of reported year**

Account type	Unit type					
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
Party holding accounts	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Entity holding accounts	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Retirement account	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Previous period surplus reserve account	NO					
Article 3.3/3.4 net source cancellation accounts	NO	NO	NO	NO		
Non-compliance cancellation account	NO	NO	NO	NO		
Voluntary cancellation account	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Cancellation account for remaining units after carry-over	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Article 3.1 ter and quater ambition increase cancellation account	NO					
Article 3.7 ter cancellation account	NO					
tCER cancellation account for expiry					NO	
ICER cancellation account for expiry						NO
ICER cancellation account for reversal of storage						NO
ICER cancellation account for non-submission of certification report						NO
tCER replacement account for expiry	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	
ICER replacement account for expiry	NO	NO	NO	NO		
ICER replacement account for reversal of storage	NO	NO	NO	NO		NO
ICER replacement account for non-submission of certification report	NO	NO	NO	NO		NO
<b>Total</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO



Party	New Zealand
Submission Year	2016
Reported Year	2015
Commitment Period	2

**Table 5a. Summary information on additions and subtractions**

	Additions						Subtractions					
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
1 Assigned amount units issued	NO											
2 Article 3 Paragraph 7 ter cancellations							NO					
3 Cancellation following increase in ambition							NO					
4 Cancellation of remaining units after carry over							NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
5 Non-compliance cancellation							NO	NO	NO	NO		
6 Carry-over		NO		NO								
7 Carry-over to PPSR	NO						NO					
8 Total	NO	NO		NO			NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

**Table 5b. Summary information on annual transactions**

	Additions						Subtractions					
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
1 Year 1 (2007)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
2 Year 2 (2008)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
3 Year 3 (2009)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
4 Year 4 (2010)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
5 Year 5 (2011)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
6 Year 6 (2012)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
7 Year 7 (2013)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
8 Year 8 (2014)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
9 Year 9 (2015)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
10 Total	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

Party	New Zealand
Submission Year	2016
Reported Year	2015
Commitment Period	2

Table 5c. Summary information on annual transactions between PPSR accounts

	Additions						Subtractions					
	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
Year 1 (2007)	NO						NO					
Year 2 (2008)	NO						NO					
Year 3 (2009)	NO						NO					
Year 4 (2010)	NO						NO					
Year 5 (2011)	NO						NO					
Year 6 (2012)	NO						NO					
Year 7 (2013)	NO						NO					
Year 8 (2014)	NO						NO					
Year 9 (2015)	NO						NO					
Total	NO						NO					

Table 5d. Summary information on expiry, cancellation and replacement

	Requirement to replace or cancel			Replacement						Cancellation					
	tCERs	ICERs	CERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs
Year 1 (2008)		NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 2 (2009)		NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 3 (2010)		NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 4 (2011)		NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 5 (2012)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 6 (2013)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 7 (2014)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Year 8 (2015)	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
Total	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
<b>Commitment Period</b>	2

**Table 5e. Summary information on retirement**

	<b>AAUs</b>	<b>ERUs</b>	<b>RMUs</b>	<b>CERs</b>	<b>tCERs</b>	<b>ICERs</b>
<b>Year 1 (2008)</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Year 2 (2009)</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Year 3 (2010)</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Year 4 (2011)</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Year 5 (2012)</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Year 6 (2013)</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Year 7 (2014)</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Year 8 (2015)</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO
<b>Total</b>	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO	NO

												<b>Party</b>	New Zealand
												<b>Submission Year</b>	2016
												<b>Reported Year</b>	2015
												<b>Commitment Period</b>	2

**Table 6a. Memo item: corrective transactions relating to additions and subtractions**

Additions						Subtractions					
AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs

**Table 6b. Memo item: corrective transactions relating to replacement**

Expiry, cancellation and requirement to replace		Replacement					
tCERs	ICERs	AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs

**Table 6c. Memo item: corrective transactions relating to retirement**

Retirement					
AAUs	ERUs	RMUs	CERs	tCERs	ICERs

## 12.3 Discrepancies and notifications

New Zealand has not received any notification of discrepancies, failures or invalid units, as shown in table 12.3.1.

**Table 12.3.1 Discrepancies and notifications from New Zealand's national registry**

Annual submission item	New Zealand's national registry response
15/CMP.1 annex I.E, paragraph 12: List of discrepant transactions	No discrepant transactions occurred in 2015.
15/CMP.1 annex I.E, paragraph 13 & 14: List of CDM notifications	No CDM notifications occurred in 2015.
15/CMP.1 annex I.E, paragraph 1 15: List of non-replacements	No non-replacements occurred in 2015.
15/CMP.1 annex I.E, paragraph 1 15: List of invalid units	No invalid units exist as at 31 December 2015.
15/CMP.1 annex I.E, paragraph 1 17: Actions and changes to address discrepancies	No actions were taken or changes made to address discrepancies for the period under review.

## 12.4 Publicly accessible information

New Zealand's national registry list of publicly accessible information is available at [www.eur.govt.nz](http://www.eur.govt.nz), 'The Register' tab. A list of publicly accessible information is provided in Table 12.4.1.

**Table 12.4.1 List of the publicly accessible information in New Zealand's national registry**

Type of information to be made public pursuant to part E of the annex to 13/CMP.1, paragraphs 44 to 48	Publicly available on New Zealand's national registry website (refer <a href="http://www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-register">www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-register</a> ) (yes/no/partial)	Timing of information to be made available under New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002	Relevant reference to New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002 where information is not publicly available in accordance with paragraphs 44 to 48
44. Each national registry shall make non-confidential information publicly available and provide a publicly accessible user interface through the Internet that allows interested persons to query and view it.			
45. The information referred to in paragraph 44 above shall include up-to-date information for each account number in that registry on the following.			
(a) Account name: the holder of the account.	Yes (refer Search the Register: Accounts).	Up to date (real-time)	n/a
(b) Account type: the type of account (holding, cancellation or retirement).	Yes (refer Search the Register: Accounts)Up to date (real-time)	n/a	
(c) Commitment period: the commitment period with which a cancellation or retirement account is associated.	Yes (refer Search the Register: Accounts and click on Account Number hyperlink to access Account Information Report).	Up to date (real-time)	n/a

Type of information to be made public pursuant to part E of the annex to 13/CMP.1, paragraphs 44 to 48	Publicly available on New Zealand's national registry website (refer <a href="http://www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-register">www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-register</a> ) (yes/no/partial)	Timing of information to be made available under New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002	Relevant reference to New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002 where information is not publicly available in accordance with paragraphs 44 to 48
(d) Representative identifier: the representative of the account holder, using the Party identifier (the two-letter country code defined by ISO 3166) and a number unique to that representative within the Party's registry.	No – the representative identifiers for primary representatives are not publicly available and have been withheld for security reasons.	n/a	Section 27(1)(a) of the Climate Change Response Act 2002 does not require this information to be made publicly available. Only the holding account number for each account in the registry is publicly available under this section.
(e) Representative name and contact information: the full name, mailing address, telephone number, facsimile number and email address of the representative of the account holder.	Partial – publication of the personal email addresses, telephone numbers of the representatives has been withheld for security reasons.  (Refer Search the Register: Accounts and click on Account Number hyperlink to access Account Information Report: Representative Details.)	Up to date (real-time)	Section 13 of the Climate Change Response Act 2002 permits the Registrar to withhold access to the email address and phone and fax numbers of account holder's representatives on the grounds of security or integrity of the registry.
46. The information referred to in paragraph 44 shall include the following Article 6 project information, for each project identifier against which the Party has issued ERUs.			
(a) Project name: a unique name for the project.	Yes (refer Search the Register: Joint Implementation (JI) Projects).	Up to date (real-time)	n/a
(b) Project location: the Party and town or region in which the project is located.	Yes (Refer Search the Register: Joint Implementation (JI) Projects).	Up to date (real-time)	n/a
(c) Years of ERU issuance: the years when ERUs have been issued as a result of the Article 6 project.	Yes (Refer Search the Register: Joint Implementation (JI) Projects this information can be accessed either by clicking on the project ID and then the Units Issued tab or through the Ministers' Directions menu item. This lists directions relating to the transfer of emission reduction units to individual Joint Implementation Projects.  The NZEUR Unit Holding and Transaction Summary Report shows in aggregate the total ERUs converted from AAUs by year).	Joint Implementation (JI) Projects annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year  Ministers' directions – up to date (real-time)	n/a

Type of information to be made public pursuant to part E of the annex to 13/CMP.1, paragraphs 44 to 48	Publicly available on New Zealand's national registry website (refer <a href="http://www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-registry">www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-registry</a> ) (yes/no/partial)	Timing of information to be made available under New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002	Relevant reference to New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002 where information is not publicly available in accordance with paragraphs 44 to 48
(d) Reports: downloadable electronic versions of all publicly available documentation relating to the project, including proposals, monitoring, verification and issuance of ERUs, where relevant, subject to the confidentiality provisions in decision 9/CMP.1.	<p>Partial – some of this information is published on the Ministry for the Environment's website for Joint Implementation Projects at <a href="http://www.mfe.govt.nz/climate-change/reducing-greenhouse-gas-emissions/former-government-initiatives">www.mfe.govt.nz/climate-change/reducing-greenhouse-gas-emissions/former-government-initiatives</a>; this provides a link to the project documentation on the UNFCCC site here: <a href="http://www.mfe.govt.nz/climate-change/reducing-greenhouse-gas-emissions/former-government-initiatives">www.mfe.govt.nz/climate-change/reducing-greenhouse-gas-emissions/former-government-initiatives</a> and is not replicated on New Zealand's national registry website (<a href="http://www.eur.govt.nz">www.eur.govt.nz</a>).</p> <p>The following information for each JI project is published on the Ministry for the Environment website:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• project description</li> <li>• non-host Party project approval</li> <li>• annual reports</li> <li>• verification reports.</li> </ul> <p>Project proposals are not included as they contain financial information which is considered to be commercially sensitive and confidential.</p>	This information becomes publicly available once New Zealand gives its approval to the JI project. The information is then updated when necessary and annual reports are added annually.	n/a
47. The information referred to in paragraph 44 shall include the following holding and transaction information relevant to the national registry, by serial number, for each calendar year (defined according to Greenwich Mean Time).			
(a) The total quantity of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs in each account at the beginning of the year.	<p>Partial – aggregate unit holdings of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs for the previous calendar year are disclosed by 31 January of each year (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Holding &amp; Transaction Summary).</p> <p>Total quantity of unit holdings in each account within the most recent calendar year is considered to be confidential information; therefore, the total</p>	<p>Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year.</p> <p>1 January for the beginning of the previous calendar year</p>	<p>Section 27(2) of the Climate Change Response Act 2002 only requires total holdings of AAUs, ERUs, CERs, ICERs, tCERs and RMUs to be publicly available by 31 January of each year for the previous calendar year.</p> <p>Section 27(3) of the Climate Change Response Act 2002 only requires holdings of Kyoto units by each</p>

Type of information to be made public pursuant to part E of the annex to 13/CMP.1, paragraphs 44 to 48	Publicly available on New Zealand's national registry website (refer <a href="http://www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-register">www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-register</a> ) (yes/no/partial)	Timing of information to be made available under New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002	Relevant reference to New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002 where information is not publicly available in accordance with paragraphs 44 to 48
	<p>quantity of unit holdings in each account provided consists of only those completed more than one year in the past.</p> <p>(Refer Search the Register: NZEUR Kyoto Unit Holdings by Account and use Search Criteria to find information pertaining to more than one year in the past.)</p>		<p>holding account for the beginning of the previous calendar year to be made publicly available.</p>
(b) The total quantity of AAUs issued on the basis of the assigned amount pursuant to Article 3, paragraphs 7 and 8.	Yes (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Holding & Transaction Summary).	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year.	n/a
(c) The total quantity of ERUs issued on the basis of Article 6 projects.	Yes (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Holding & Transaction Summary – Units Converted to).	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year.	n/a
(d) The total quantity of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs acquired from other registries and the identity of the transferring accounts and registries.	<p>Partial – the total quantity of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs acquired from other registries, and the identity of the registries are publicly available by 31 January for the previous calendar year (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Incoming Transactions by Year).</p> <p>The identity of the individual transferring accounts is not available as it is considered to be confidential information.</p>	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year.	<p>n/a</p> <p>Section 27(j) of the Climate Change Response Act 2002 requires that only the following be made publicly available:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• total quantity of units transferred</li> <li>• types of unit transferred</li> <li>• the identity of the transferring overseas registries, including the total quantity of units transferred from each overseas registry and each type of unit transferred from each overseas registry.</li> </ul>
(e) The total quantity of RMUs issued on the basis of each activity under Article 3, paragraphs 3 and 4.	Yes (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Holding & Transaction Summary).	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year, if the event occurred during the reporting period.	n/a



Type of information to be made public pursuant to part E of the annex to 13/CMP.1, paragraphs 44 to 48	Publicly available on New Zealand's national registry website (refer www.eur.govt.nz/ search-the-registry) (yes/no/partial)	Timing of information to be made available under New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002	Relevant reference to New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002 where information is not publicly available in accordance with paragraphs 44 to 48
(f) The total quantity of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs transferred to other registries and the identity of the acquiring accounts and registries.	Partial – the total quantity of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs transferred to other registries, and the identity of the registries are publicly available by 31 January for the previous calendar year.  The identity of the individual acquiring accounts is not available as it is considered to be confidential information.	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year.	n/a  Section 27(k) of the Climate Change Response Act 2002 requires that only the following be publicly available: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• total quantity of units transferred</li> <li>• total types of unit transferred</li> <li>• the identity of the acquiring overseas registries, including the total quantity of units transferred to each overseas registry and each type of unit transferred to each overseas registry.</li> </ul>
(g) The total quantity of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs cancelled on the basis of activities under Article 3, paragraphs 3 and 4.	Yes (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Holding & Transaction Summary).	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year, if the event occurred during the reporting period.	n/a
(h) The total quantity of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs cancelled following determination by the Compliance Committee that the Party is not in compliance with its commitment under Article 3, paragraph 1.	Yes (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Holding & Transaction Summary).  NOTE: Reported as "0" as this event did not occur in the specified period.	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year, if the event occurred during the reporting period.	n/a
(i) The total quantity of other ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs cancelled.	Yes (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Holding & Transaction Summary).	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year, if the event occurred during the reporting period.	n/a
(j) The total quantity of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs retired.	Yes (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Holding & Transaction Summary).	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year, if the event occurred during the reporting period.	n/a

Type of information to be made public pursuant to part E of the annex to 13/CMP.1, paragraphs 44 to 48	Publicly available on New Zealand's national registry website (refer <a href="http://www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-registry">www.eur.govt.nz/search-the-registry</a> ) (yes/no/partial)	Timing of information to be made available under New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002	Relevant reference to New Zealand's Climate Change Response Act 2002 where information is not publicly available in accordance with paragraphs 44 to 48
(k) The total quantity of ERUs, CERs and AAUs carried over from the previous commitment period.	Yes (refer Search the Register: NZEUR Holding & Transaction Summary). NOTE: Reported as "0" as this event did not occur in the specified period.	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year, if the event occurred during the reporting period	n/a
(l) Current holdings of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs in each account.	Partial – aggregate unit holdings of ERUs, CERs, AAUs and RMUs from the previous calendar year are disclosed by 31 January. (Refer Search the Register: NZEUR Kyoto Unit Holdings by Account.)  Total quantity of unit holdings in each account within the most recent calendar year is considered to be confidential information; therefore, the total quantity of unit holdings in each account provided consists of only those completed more than one year in the past. (Refer Search the Register: NZEUR Kyoto Unit Holdings by Account and use Search Criteria to find information pertaining to more than one year in the past.)	Annually by 31 January for the previous calendar year. The registry makes this information available on 1 January of each year.  1 January for the beginning of the previous calendar year	Section 27(2) of the Climate Change Response Act 2002 only requires total holdings of AAUs, ERUs, CERs, tCERs, ICERs, and RMUs to be publicly available by 31 January of each year for the previous calendar year.  Section 27(3) of the Climate Change Response Act 2002 only requires holdings of Kyoto units by each holding account for the beginning of the previous calendar year to be made publicly available.
48. The information referred to in paragraph 44 shall include a list of legal entities authorised by the Party to hold ERUs, CERs, AAUs and/or RMUs under its responsibility.	Yes (refer Search the Register: Account Holders for list of authorised entities).	Up to date (real time)	n/a

## 12.5 Calculation of the commitment period reserve

New Zealand's commitment period reserve calculation is based on the assigned amount for the first commitment period, and is therefore fixed. The commitment period reserve is 278,608,260 metric tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub>-e, 90 per cent of the assigned amount of 309,564,733, fixed after the review of *New Zealand's Initial Report under the Kyoto Protocol* (Ministry for the Environment, 2006).

The commitment period reserve level as at 31 December 2015 is:

Commitment period reserve limit:	<u>278,608,260</u>
Units held:	<u>515,936,372</u>
Commitment period reserve level:	515,936,372
Commitment period reserve level = (% of assigned amount):	185.18%

CPR level comprises the following units:

AAUs	308,298,644
ERUs (converted from AAUs)	110,715,434
CERs	16,319,476
RMUs	<u>80,602,798</u>
Total units	<u>515,936,372</u>

New Zealand's commitment period reserve level is also available at: [www.eur.govt.nz](http://www.eur.govt.nz), and is updated on a daily basis.

## Chapter 12: Reference

Ministry for the Environment. 2006. *New Zealand's Initial Report under the Kyoto Protocol*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment. Retrieved from [www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate/new-zealands-initial-report-under-the-kyoto-protocol/index.html](http://www.mfe.govt.nz/publications/climate/new-zealands-initial-report-under-the-kyoto-protocol/index.html) (17 February 2016).

# Chapter 13: Information on changes to the National Inventory System

---

No changes have been made in the legal or institutional arrangements in the National Inventory System since the last (2015) inventory submission.

# Chapter 14: Information on changes to the national registry

This chapter contains information required for reporting changes to New Zealand's national registry. The changes made to New Zealand's national registry since the 2015 submission are included in table 14.1.

The expert review team made recommendations in its most recent review. These have been addressed, as shown in table 14.2.

Table 14.3 provides contact details for communication on New Zealand's national registry.

**Table 14.1** Changes made to New Zealand's national registry

Section subheading	New Zealand's response
15/CMP.1 Annex II.E, paragraph 32.(a): Change in the name or contact for the national registry	In 2015 the contact details for the national registry have not been changed.
15/CMP.1 Annex II.E, paragraph 32.(b): Change in cooperation arrangement	No change of cooperation arrangement occurred during the reported period.
1/CMP.1 Annex II.E, paragraph 32.(c): Change to the database or the capacity of the national registry	No changes to the database or capacity of the national registry occurred during the reported period. The environment was updated from SQL Server 2003 to SQL Server 2008, and regression testing conducted.
15/CMP.1 Annex II.E, paragraph 32.(d): Change in the conformance to technical standards	No changes to the conformance of technical standards occurred during the reporting period.
15/CMP.1 Annex II.E, paragraph 32.(e): Change in the discrepancy procedures	No change of discrepancies procedures occurred during the reporting period.
15/CMP.1 Annex II.E, paragraph 32.(f): Change in security	There were no changes to security during the reporting period.
15/CMP.1 Annex II.E, paragraph 32.(g): Change in the list of publicly available information	No significant changes to the list of publicly available information occurred during the reporting period. One change was made to address the recommendation to include in the publicly available information the years of issuance of ERUs (recommendation reference 2.4.2.1).
15/CMP.1 Annex II.E, paragraph 32.(h): Change to the internet address	No change of the registry internet address occurred during the reporting period.  The internet address is <a href="http://www.eur.govt.nz">www.eur.govt.nz</a> .
15/CMP.1 Annex II.E, paragraph 32.(i): Change to the data integrity measures	No change of data integrity measures occurred during the reporting period.
15/CMP.1 Annex II.E paragraph 32.(j): Change of the test results	No change to test results occurred during the reporting period.

**Table 14.2** Previous recommendations for New Zealand from the expert review team

Previous annual review recommendations	New Zealand addressed the recommendation as follows
Information on Kyoto units – Include in the publicly available information the years of issuance of ERUs (recommendation reference 2.4.2.1)	The wording in this report has been adjusted to clearly articulate that the date of Issuance is available via the status date of each transaction.

**Table 14.3 Contact details**

Organisation designated as the administrator of New Zealand's national registry	Environmental Protection Authority Private Bag 63002, Wellington 6140, New Zealand Phone: +64 4 462 4289 Fax: +64 4 978 3661 Web: <a href="http://www.epa.govt.nz">http://www.epa.govt.nz</a>
Main contact	Guy Windley Team Leader, Registry Operations, ETS Environmental Protection Authority Private Bag 63002, Wellington 6140, New Zealand Phone: +64 4 474 5514 Fax: +64 4 978 3661 Email: <a href="mailto:guy.windley@epa.govt.nz">guy.windley@epa.govt.nz</a>
Alternative contact	Justin Bloomfield Systems Analyst, Information Technology Team Environmental Protection Authority Private Bag 63002, Wellington 6140, New Zealand Phone: +64 4 474 5435 Fax: +64 4 978 3661 Email: <a href="mailto:justin.bloomfield@epa.govt.nz">justin.bloomfield@epa.govt.nz</a>
Release Manager	N/A

# Chapter 15: Information on minimisation of adverse impacts

---

This chapter provides information on New Zealand's implementation of policies and measures that minimise adverse social, environmental and economic impacts on non-Annex I Parties, as required under Article 3.14 of the Kyoto Protocol.

Most of this information is similar to that provided in the 2015 Inventory submission. However, it has been updated to reflect the progress of existing projects and the commencement of new projects in the past year.

## 15.1 Overview

Through the New Zealand Government's regular trade, economic and political consultations with other governments, including many non-Annex I Parties, there are opportunities for those concerned about the possible or actual adverse impacts of New Zealand policies to raise concerns and have them resolved within the bilateral relationship. There is also an opportunity for people or organisations to raise concerns and highlight issues about new policies at the public consultation phase. To date, no specific concerns have been raised about any negative impacts of New Zealand's climate change response policies.

The New Zealand Government, through the New Zealand Aid Programme (<https://mfat.govt.nz/en/aid-and-development>), has regular Official Development Assistance programming talks with partner country governments, where partners have the opportunity to raise concerns about any impacts and to ask for or prioritise assistance to deal with those impacts. From these discussions, New Zealand works closely with the partner country to prepare a country strategic framework for development. These engagement frameworks are relatively long term (five or 10 years) and convey New Zealand's development assistance strategy in each country in which it provides aid. They are aligned to the priorities and needs of the partner country, while also reflecting New Zealand's priorities and policies.

The New Zealand Aid Programme also works with partner countries to strengthen governance and improve their ability to respond to changing circumstances. On many of the issues related to the implementation of Article 3.14, New Zealand gives priority to working with countries broadly in the Pacific region.

In September 2015, the international community adopted the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs), including Goal 7, which calls for a substantial increase in the share of renewables and will ensure access to affordable, reliable, sustainable and modern energy for all. Along with the Paris Climate Change Conference (COP21), held in Paris, France, and the work undertaken under the umbrella of the Decade of Sustainable Energy for All (SE4ALL) renewable energy is of increasing significance to transform lives and economies.

Small Island Developing States continue to increase their uptake of renewable energy, which is a critical element of their long-term sustainable development efforts. The New Zealand Aid Programme has been supporting a major push to increase the uptake of renewable energy in the Pacific and reduce the region's reliance on imported diesel.



## 15.2 Market imperfections, fiscal incentives, tax and duty exemptions and subsidies

Annex I Parties are required to report any progressive reduction or phasing out of market imperfections, fiscal incentives, tax and duty exemptions and subsidies in all greenhouse-gas-emitting sectors, taking into account the need for energy price reforms to reflect market prices and externalities.

New Zealand does not have any inefficient market imperfections, fiscal incentives, tax and duty exemptions or subsidies in greenhouse-gas-emitting sectors of this nature. New Zealand maintains a liberalised and open trading environment, consistent with the principles of free trade and investment, ensuring that both developed and developing countries can maximise opportunities in New Zealand's market regardless of the response measures undertaken.

New Zealand has been working in several international fora to promote the global reform of inefficient fossil fuel subsidies. In April 2015, New Zealand jointly hosted a ministerial dialogue on fossil fuel subsidy reform with the United States and World Bank in the margins of the 2015 World Bank–International Monetary Fund Spring Meetings. The event was an opportunity to hear first-hand accounts from countries about their experiences with reform, and to understand the tools and initiatives available to support reform. At the Spring Meetings, New Zealand and other members of the 'Friends of Fossil Fuel Subsidy Reform', together with France and the United States, also launched a Fossil Fuel Subsidy Reform Communiqué calling for accelerated action to eliminate inefficient fossil fuel subsidies as a major contribution to climate change mitigation.

At the COP21 Leaders Day in November 2015, New Zealand Prime Minister John Key presented the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change Executive Secretary Christiana Figueres with the Fossil Fuel Subsidy Reform Communiqué on behalf of the 40 governments and hundreds of businesses and influential organisations that endorsed it. The high-profile event attracted world leaders and significant media attention. The Communiqué remains open for endorsement as a rallying point for further action (refer [www.ffsr.org](http://www.ffsr.org)). Later in COP21, New Zealand, along with other Friends of Fossil Fuel Subsidy Reform and the International Institute for Sustainable Development Global Subsidies Initiative, jointly organised an event entitled 'Fossil Fuel Subsidies and Climate Change: National action and international phase out'. The event outlined the inclusion of subsidy reform within country Intended Nationally Determined Contributions (INDCs) and implications for emissions reductions, among other related topics.

New Zealand is also helping to build capacity for the reform of inefficient fossil fuel subsidies within Asia-Pacific Economic Cooperation (APEC) member economies. In December 2015, New Zealand, along with the United States, co-sponsored an APEC workshop in Honolulu to share best practices to facilitate the implementation of subsidy reforms and use of peer review to ensure that these reforms address inefficiencies within the sector.

New Zealand supports the APEC Inefficient Fossil Fuel Subsidy Reform Peer Review Mechanism. New Zealand was one of the first APEC economies to volunteer to undertake an APEC peer review of New Zealand's fossil fuel policies. New Zealand put forward for peer review a comprehensive set of policy measures that directly or indirectly support fossil fuels. The review expert panel in-country visit took place in March 2015. This provided a useful 'health check' for New Zealand policies, and the international review panel did not identify any inefficient subsidies that encourage wasteful consumption. New Zealand has also participated in the peer review panels for Peru and the Philippines.

New Zealand is a founding member of the Friends of Fossil Fuel Subsidy Reform, an informal group of non-G20 countries that aims to build international political consensus on the importance of fossil fuel subsidy reform, and to encourage and support the G20 and APEC economies to meet their commitments to reform inefficient fossil fuel subsidies. The group's support for reform is based on the essential notion that it is incoherent to continue to underwrite the costs of emissions from fossil fuels at the same time as making concerted efforts to mitigate those emissions through actions elsewhere.

### **15.3 Removal of subsidies**

Annex I Parties are required to report information concerning the removal of subsidies associated with the use of environmentally unsound and unsafe technologies.

New Zealand does not have any subsidies of this nature.

### **15.4 Technological development of non-energy uses of fossil fuels**

Annex I Parties are required to report on cooperation in the technological development of non-energy use of fossil fuels and support provided to non-Annex I Parties.

The New Zealand Government has not participated actively in activities of this nature as yet.

### **15.5 Carbon capture and storage technology development**

Annex I Parties are required to report on cooperation in the development, diffusion and transfer of less-greenhouse-gas-emitting advanced fossil fuel technologies, and/or technologies relating to fossil fuels that capture and store greenhouse gases, and encouragement of their wider use; and on facilitating the participation of non-Annex I Parties.

New Zealand is a member of the United States-led Carbon Sequestration Leadership Forum ([www.cslforum.org](http://www.cslforum.org)) and the International Energy Agency Greenhouse Gas Research and Development Programme ([www.ieaghg.org](http://www.ieaghg.org)).

### **15.6 Improvements in fossil fuel efficiencies**

Annex I Parties are required to report on how they have strengthened the capacity of non-Annex I Parties identified in Articles 4.8 and 4.9 of the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change, by improving the efficiency in upstream and downstream activities related to fossil fuels and by taking into consideration the need to improve the environmental efficiency of these activities.

The New Zealand Aid Programme maintains a focus on energy efficiency and the transition away from fossil fuel dependency to clean efficient, affordable and reliable energy generation. Introducing clean and affordable energy technologies is a high priority for the Pacific region. On average, 10 per cent of the region's gross domestic product is expended on imported fossil fuel, and 80 per cent of electricity generation depends on the combustion of diesel.

Following the New Zealand Government and the European Union Pacific Energy Summit in 2013, New Zealand has exceeded its original \$65 million commitment and committed at least \$100 million for 25 energy projects in eight countries (Samoa, Cook Islands, Tuvalu, Kiribati, Solomon Islands, Tonga, Vanuatu, Papua New Guinea). In 2015/16, projects to implement renewable energy resources, particularly solar energy for remote island communities, have been completed in Samoa, the Cook Islands and Tuvalu, alongside wider regional technical assistance programmes focused on capacity building, asset management and energy sector reform.

One case study is New Zealand's commitment to a major energy programme in Tonga. Working closely alongside development partners, New Zealand is supporting the practical implementation of Tonga's 10-year Energy Roadmap, to improve Tonga's energy sector efficiency and energy self-reliance. Part of New Zealand's NZ\$23.2 million (US\$15.6 million) commitment from 2013–18 is focused on improving efficiency and access through upgrading Tonga's power distribution network, as well as the feasibility of using wind as a renewable energy resource.

A further case study is a solar energy project in Samoa. New Zealand has commissioned a 2.2 megawatt solar system in Apia, as well as two further photovoltaic (PV) systems. The three PV projects will save 1.1 million litres of diesel worth WST3.4 million (nearly US\$1.31 million), provide enough power for 4,400 households and contribute an additional 4.5 per cent renewable capacity.

In 2015, New Zealand was on the Council of the International Renewable Energy Agency (IRENA), an intergovernmental organisation that aims to promote the widespread use of all forms of renewable energy. New Zealand is involved with several of IRENA's work programmes in the Pacific and further afield. New Zealand is also a member of other multilateral institutions that play a role in the energy sector, for example, the International Energy Agency and APEC.

## **15.7 Assistance to non-Annex I Parties dependent on the export and consumption of fossil fuels for diversifying their economies**

Annex I Parties are required to report on assistance provided to non-Annex I Parties that are highly dependent on the export and consumption of fossil fuels in diversifying their economies.

The New Zealand Aid Programme provides support to a number of non-Annex I Parties for purposes of economic diversification (refer to section 15.6).

For example, New Zealand is helping to provide new economic opportunities in Timor-Leste through rehabilitating the coffee and cocoa sector, to increase the quality, quantity and value of coffee and cocoa products, developing the aquaculture sector and providing capacity and capability building for small business in rural areas, particularly those run by women. In 2009, petroleum income accounted for almost 80 per cent of Timor-Leste's gross national income. A main focus for New Zealand's development assistance in Timor-Leste is to support sustainable economic development through private sector investment.

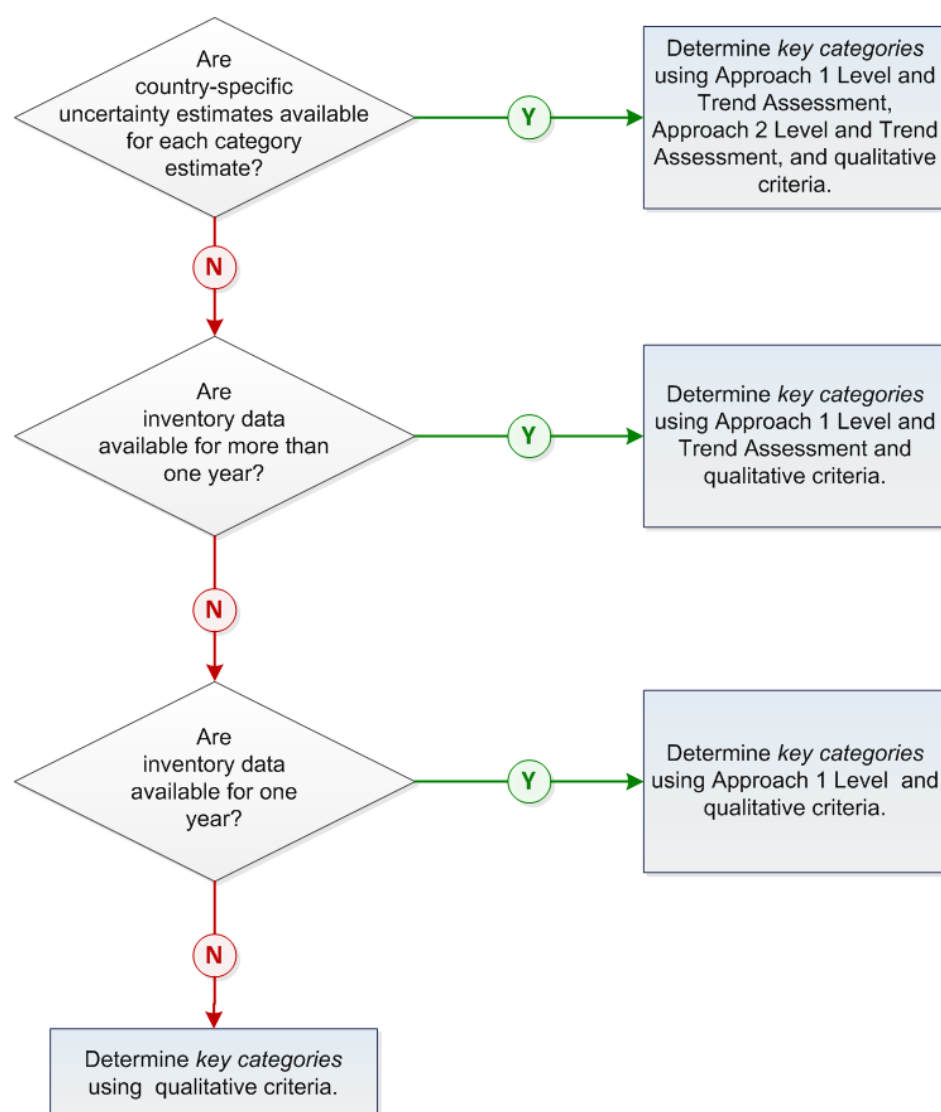
New Zealand is committed to providing long-term assistance to non-Annex I Parties in achieving economic diversification that is independent of fossil fuels.

# Annex 1: Key categories

## A1.1 Methodology used for identifying key categories

The key categories in the inventory have been assessed using the Approach 1 level and trend methodologies from the IPCC 2006 Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories (IPCC, 2006). The methodology applied was determined using the decision tree shown in figure A1.1.1. As some categories in the inventory apply default uncertainties value for emission estimates and developing country-specific uncertainty values is resource-prohibitive, Approach 1 level and trend methodologies are used.

Figure A1.1.1 Decision tree to identify key source categories (figure 4.2 (IPCC, 2006))



For this inventory submission, the Approach 1 level and trend assessments were applied, including the land use, land-use change and forestry (LULUCF) sector and excluding the LULUCF sector (IPCC, 2003).

The ‘including LULUCF’ level and trend assessments are calculated as per equations 5.4.1 and 5.4.2 of *Good Practice Guidance for Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry* (IPCC, 2003). The ‘excluding LULUCF’ level and trend assessments are calculated as per equations 4.1 and 4.2 of the IPCC 2006 Guidelines (IPCC, 2006). Key categories are defined as those categories whose cumulative percentages, when summed in decreasing order of magnitude, contributed 95 per cent of the total level or trend.

## A1.2 Disaggregation

The classification of categories follows the classification of the common reporting format (CRF) tables by:

- identifying categories using carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>) equivalent emissions and considering each greenhouse gas from each category separately
- either including or excluding LULUCF categories at the level shown in GPG-LULUCF table 5.4.1.

The level of aggregation used for the key category analysis is similar to the default aggregation used for the key category analysis within the CRF tables, with adjustments to better reflect New Zealand’s emissions profile. Specifically, a large proportion of emissions from the Energy and Agriculture sectors are disaggregated further than the key category analysis generated in the CRF tables, to allow for a more evenly proportioned analysis of categories.

## A1.3 Tables 4.2–4.3 of the IPCC 2006 Guidelines (General Guidance and Reporting)

**Table A1.3.1 Results of the key category level analysis for 99 per cent of the net emissions and removals for New Zealand in 2014**

IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions): 2014						
CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)	
3.A.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	13,742.05	11.4	11.4	
4.A.2	Forest Land – Land Converted to Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-12,189.53	10.1	21.5	
4.A.1	Forest Land – Forest Land Remaining Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-11,375.65	9.4	30.9	
3.A.2	Other (please specify) – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	8,994.87	7.4	38.3	
4.G	Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry – Harvested Wood Products	CO <sub>2</sub>	-8,508.70	7.0	45.4	
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	6,943.24	5.7	51.1	
3.D.1.3	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals	N <sub>2</sub> O	5,712.97	4.7	55.8	
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Diesel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	5,681.01	4.7	60.5	
4.C.2	Grassland – Land Converted to Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	5,416.47	4.5	65.0	
3.A.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,338.19	4.4	69.4	
5.A	Waste – Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	3,716.25	3.1	72.5	
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	3,002.56	2.5	75.0	
1.A.2.c	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Chemicals Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	2,034.03	1.7	76.7	
2.C.1	Metal Industry – Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,732.38	1.4	78.1	

**IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions): 2014**

CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,520.72	1.3	79.4
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,499.68	1.2	80.6
2.F.1	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Refrigeration and Air conditioning	HFCs	1,419.07	1.2	81.8
4.C.1	Grassland – Grassland Remaining Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,373.71	1.1	82.9
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,216.00	1.0	83.9
3.D.1.1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions From Managed Soils – Inorganic N Fertilizers	N <sub>2</sub> O	948.06	0.8	84.7
3.B.1.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	936.28	0.8	85.5
3.D.2.1	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions From Managed Soils – Atmospheric Deposition	N <sub>2</sub> O	918.59	0.8	86.2
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	881.59	0.7	87.0
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Jet Kerosene	CO <sub>2</sub>	816.55	0.7	87.7
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	767.56	0.6	88.3
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	645.51	0.5	88.8
2.A.1	Mineral Industry – Cement Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	619.46	0.5	89.3
3.G	Agriculture – Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	591.98	0.5	89.8
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	536.59	0.4	90.3
3.H	Agriculture – Urea Application	CO <sub>2</sub>	534.78	0.4	90.7
3.A.4	Other livestock – Deer	CH <sub>4</sub>	518.25	0.4	91.1
3.D.2.2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions From Managed Soils – Nitrogen Leaching and Run-off	N <sub>2</sub> O	503.08	0.4	91.6
1.A.2.g.iii	Other (please specify) – Mining (excluding fuels) and quarrying Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	481.23	0.4	92.0
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	470.41	0.4	92.3
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	448.88	0.4	92.7
1.B.2.b.3	Natural Gas – Processing	CO <sub>2</sub>	445.15	0.4	93.1
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	418.82	0.3	93.4
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	399.86	0.3	93.8
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	352.86	0.3	94.1
1.A.1.c	Energy Industries – Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	342.42	0.3	94.3
4.B.1	Cropland – Cropland Remaining Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	340.96	0.3	94.6
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	334.98	0.3	94.9
1.A.3.d	Domestic Navigation – Residual Fuel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	317.50	0.3	95.2
3.D.1.4	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Crop Residues	N <sub>2</sub> O	260.30	0.2	95.4
5.D	Waste – Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	CH <sub>4</sub>	239.28	0.2	95.6
2.B.10	Chemical Industry – Other (please specify)	CO <sub>2</sub>	234.02	0.2	95.8
1.B.2.b.5	Natural Gas – Distribution	CH <sub>4</sub>	198.57	0.2	95.9
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	183.71	0.2	96.1

**IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions): 2014**

CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	179.69	0.1	96.2
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	166.66	0.1	96.4
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CH <sub>4</sub>	165.90	0.1	96.5
2.A.2	Mineral Industry – Lime Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	155.17	0.1	96.6
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	154.51	0.1	96.8
3.D.1.2	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Organic N Fertilizers	N <sub>2</sub> O	153.11	0.1	96.9
1.A.3.c	Transport – Railways Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	142.31	0.1	97.0
1.B.2.b.2	Natural Gas – Production	CH <sub>4</sub>	139.97	0.1	97.1
4.B.2	Cropland – Land Converted to Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	136.42	0.1	97.2
1.B.2.c.2.iii	Flaring – Combined	CO <sub>2</sub>	131.60	0.1	97.3
5.D	Waste – Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	N <sub>2</sub> O	126.75	0.1	97.5
2.B.8	Chemical Industry – Petrochemical and Carbon Black Production	CH <sub>4</sub>	126.48	0.1	97.6
1.A.2.a	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Iron and Steel Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	113.09	0.1	97.6
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	111.41	0.1	97.7
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	110.80	0.1	97.8
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	103.89	0.1	97.9
1.B.1.a.2	Coal Mining and Handling – Surface Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	100.48	0.1	98.0
2.F.4	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Aerosols	HFCs	92.15	0.1	98.1
1.B.1.a.1	Coal Mining and Handling – Underground Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	92.02	0.1	98.2
3.B.1.2	CH <sub>4</sub> Emissions – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	91.68	0.1	98.2
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	89.60	0.1	98.3
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	87.81	0.1	98.4
4.A.2	Forest Land – Land Converted to Forest Land	N <sub>2</sub> O	84.53	0.1	98.4
4.F.2	Other Land – Land Converted to Other Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	77.08	0.1	98.5
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	N <sub>2</sub> O	76.86	0.1	98.6
3.B.2.5	N <sub>2</sub> O and NMVOC Emissions – Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions	N <sub>2</sub> O	76.10	0.1	98.6
1.A.2.b	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-Ferrous Metals Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	75.04	0.1	98.7
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	74.43	0.1	98.8
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	PFCs	73.40	0.1	98.8
3.B.1.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	71.58	0.1	98.9
4.E.1	Settlements – Settlements Remaining Settlements	CO <sub>2</sub>	64.47	0.1	98.9
4.E.2	Settlements – Land Converted to Settlements	CO <sub>2</sub>	59.60	0.0	99.0
2.G.3	Other Product Manufacture and Use – N <sub>2</sub> O from Product Uses	N <sub>2</sub> O	58.41	0.0	99.0

**Note:** Key categories are those that comprise 95 per cent of the total. Removals from the LULUCF sector are shown as negatives in this table. The absolute values for those removals were used for the calculations.

**Table A1.3.2 Results of the key category level analysis for 99 per cent of the net emissions and removals for New Zealand in 1990**

IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions): 1990						
CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)	
4.A.2	Forest Land – Land Converted to Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-19,286.17	19.7	19.7	
3.A.2	Other (please specify) – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	13,955.96	14.2	33.9	
4.A.1	Forest Land – Forest Land Remaining Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-9,521.97	9.7	43.6	
3.A.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,951.60	6.1	49.7	
3.A.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,737.50	5.9	55.6	
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	5,638.58	5.8	61.3	
3.D.1.3	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals	N <sub>2</sub> O	5,255.52	5.4	66.7	
5.A	Waste – Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	3,768.40	3.8	70.5	
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	2,999.61	3.1	73.6	
4.G	Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry – Harvested Wood Products	CO <sub>2</sub>	-1,728.24	1.8	75.3	
1.A.1.c	Energy Industries – Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,725.42	1.8	77.1	
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Diesel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,423.74	1.5	78.6	
2.C.1	Metal Industry – Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,306.73	1.3	79.9	
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,071.41	1.1	81.0	
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	938.57	1.0	81.9	
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	PFCs	909.93	0.9	82.9	
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Jet Kerosene	CO <sub>2</sub>	892.63	0.9	83.8	
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	778.88	0.8	84.6	
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	731.07	0.7	85.3	
3.D.2.1	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Atmospheric Deposition	N <sub>2</sub> O	726.77	0.7	86.1	
4.C.1	Grassland – Grassland Remaining Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	580.35	0.6	86.6	
1.A.2.c	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Chemicals Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	524.73	0.5	87.2	
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	500.60	0.5	87.7	
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	474.76	0.5	88.2	
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	448.98	0.5	88.6	
2.A.1	Mineral Industry – Cement Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	448.75	0.5	89.1	
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	443.88	0.5	89.5	
3.A.4	Other livestock – Deer	CH <sub>4</sub>	415.65	0.4	90.0	
3.D.2.2	Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Nitrogen Leaching and Run-off	N <sub>2</sub> O	390.77	0.4	90.4	
3.B.1.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	390.06	0.4	90.8	
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	382.91	0.4	91.2	
3.G	Agriculture – Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	360.06	0.4	91.5	
4.B.1	Cropland – Cropland Remaining Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	358.03	0.4	91.9	
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	347.28	0.4	92.2	



**IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions): 1990**

CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	344.93	0.4	92.6
1.A.2.g.iii	Other (please specify) – Mining (excluding fuels) and quarrying Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	331.44	0.3	92.9
1.B.1.a.1	Coal Mining and Handling – Underground Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	289.57	0.3	93.2
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	286.37	0.3	93.5
1.B.2.b.5	Natural Gas – Distribution	CH <sub>4</sub>	277.49	0.3	93.8
5.D	Waste – Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	CH <sub>4</sub>	238.24	0.2	94.1
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	235.20	0.2	94.3
1.A.3.d	Domestic Navigation – Residual Fuel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	232.90	0.2	94.5
4.C.2	Grassland – Land Converted to Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	230.97	0.2	94.8
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	228.58	0.2	95.0
3.D.1.1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Inorganic N Fertilizers	N <sub>2</sub> O	217.66	0.2	95.2
3.A.4	Other livestock – Goats	CH <sub>4</sub>	196.64	0.2	95.4
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	184.92	0.2	95.6
3.D.1.4	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Crop Residues	N <sub>2</sub> O	175.46	0.2	95.8
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	167.41	0.2	96.0
2.B.10	Chemical Industry – Other (please specify)	CO <sub>2</sub>	152.29	0.2	96.1
1.B.2.b.2	Natural Gas – Production	CH <sub>4</sub>	143.45	0.1	96.3
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	142.22	0.1	96.4
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	140.33	0.1	96.5
3.B.1.2	CH <sub>4</sub> Emissions – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	139.58	0.1	96.7
4.A.2	Forest Land – Land Converted to Forest Land	N <sub>2</sub> O	121.56	0.1	96.8
1.A.2.a	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Iron and Steel Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	116.17	0.1	96.9
1.B.2.c.2.iii	Flaring – Combined	CO <sub>2</sub>	114.08	0.1	97.0
4.B.2	Cropland – Land Converted to Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	111.33	0.1	97.2
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	109.46	0.1	97.3
1.B.2.b.3	Natural Gas – Processing	CO <sub>2</sub>	109.30	0.1	97.4
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/Fishing Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	105.80	0.1	97.5
2.G.3	Other Product Manufacture and Use – N <sub>2</sub> O from Product Uses	N <sub>2</sub> O	102.45	0.1	97.6
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Liquefied Petroleum Gases (LPG)	CO <sub>2</sub>	102.27	0.1	97.7
5.D	Waste – Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	N <sub>2</sub> O	96.67	0.1	97.8
2.A.2	Mineral Industry – Lime Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	82.60	0.1	97.9
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	N <sub>2</sub> O	81.03	0.1	98.0
3.D.1.2	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Organic N Fertilizers	N <sub>2</sub> O	78.45	0.1	98.0
1.A.3.c	Transport – Railways Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	78.36	0.1	98.1
3.B.1.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	76.63	0.1	98.2
4.C.1	Grassland – Grassland Remaining Grassland	CH <sub>4</sub>	67.59	0.1	98.3
1.B.2.c.2.iii	Flaring – Combined	CH <sub>4</sub>	64.63	0.1	98.3
4.E.1	Settlements – Settlements Remaining Settlements	CO <sub>2</sub>	64.47	0.1	98.4

IPCC Tier 1 category level assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions): 1990						
CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Level assessment (%)	Cumulative total (%)	
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	64.11	0.1	98.5	
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	CH <sub>4</sub>	63.60	0.1	98.5	
1.A.2.g.vi	Other (please specify) – Textile and leather Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	58.94	0.1	98.6	
3.B.1.3	CH <sub>4</sub> Emissions – Swine	CH <sub>4</sub>	58.61	0.1	98.7	
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CH <sub>4</sub>	54.79	0.1	98.7	
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	52.07	0.1	98.8	
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Biomass	CH <sub>4</sub>	48.41	0.0	98.8	
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Aviation Gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	47.68	0.0	98.9	
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	47.62	0.0	98.9	
1.B.1.a.2	Coal Mining and Handling – Surface Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	47.59	0.0	99.0	
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	45.41	0.0	99.0	

**Note:** Key categories are those that comprise 95 per cent of the total. Removals from the LULUCF sector are shown as negatives in this table. The absolute values for those removals were used for the calculations.

**Table A1.3.3 Results of the key category trend analysis for 99 per cent of the net emissions and removals for New Zealand in 2014**

IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions)							
CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
4.A.2	Forest Land – Land Converted to Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-19,286.17	-12,189.53	0.078	18.4	18.4
3.A.2	Other (please specify) – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	13,955.96	8,994.87	0.055	13.1	31.5
3.A.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,951.60	13,742.05	0.043	10.2	41.7
4.G	Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry – Harvested Wood Products	CO <sub>2</sub>	-1,728.24	-8,508.70	0.043	10.2	51.9
4.C.2	Grassland – Land Converted to Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	230.97	5,416.47	0.034	8.2	60.0
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Diesel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,423.74	5,681.01	0.026	6.3	66.3
1.A.1.c	Energy Industries – Manufacture of Solid Fuels and Other Energy Industries Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,725.42	342.42	0.012	2.8	69.1
3.A.1	Option A – Non-Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	5,737.50	5,338.19	0.012	2.8	71.9
2.F.1	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Refrigeration and Air conditioning	HFCs		1,419.07	0.010	2.3	74.2
1.A.2.c	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Chemicals Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	524.73	2,034.03	0.009	2.2	76.4
2.C.3	Metal Industry – Aluminium Production	PFCs	909.93	73.40	0.007	1.7	78.0
5.A	Waste – Solid Waste Disposal	CH <sub>4</sub>	3,768.40	3,716.25	0.006	1.5	79.5
3.D.1.3	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Urine and Dung Deposited by Grazing Animals	N <sub>2</sub> O	5,255.52	5,712.97	0.005	1.2	80.7

IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions)							
CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	731.07	166.66	0.005	1.2	81.9
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	2,999.61	3,002.56	0.005	1.1	83.0
3.D.1.1	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Inorganic N Fertilizers	N <sub>2</sub> O	217.66	948.06	0.005	1.1	84.1
4.C.1	Grassland – Grassland Remaining Grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	580.35	1,373.71	0.004	1.0	85.1
1.A.1.a	Energy Industries – Public Electricity and Heat Production Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	474.76	1,216.00	0.004	1.0	86.1
3.H	Agriculture – Urea Application	CO <sub>2</sub>	39.19	534.78	0.003	0.8	86.9
3.B.1.1	Option A – Dairy Cattle	CH <sub>4</sub>	390.06	936.28	0.003	0.7	87.6
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	344.93	33.93	0.003	0.6	88.3
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	228.58	645.51	0.002	0.6	88.8
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	938.57	1,520.72	0.002	0.6	89.4
4.A.1	Forest Land – Forest Land Remaining Forest Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-9,521.97	-11,375.65	0.002	0.6	90.0
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	443.88	881.59	0.002	0.5	90.5
1.B.2.b.3	Natural Gas – Processing	CO <sub>2</sub>	109.30	445.15	0.002	0.5	91.0
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Jet Kerosene	CO <sub>2</sub>	892.63	816.55	0.002	0.5	91.5
1.B.1.a.1	Coal Mining and Handling – Underground Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	289.57	92.02	0.002	0.4	91.9
3.A.4	Other livestock – Goats	CH <sub>4</sub>	196.64	20.04	0.001	0.4	92.3
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	500.60	399.86	0.001	0.3	92.6
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	778.88	767.56	0.001	0.3	92.9
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	235.20	470.41	0.001	0.3	93.2
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/ Fishing Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,071.41	1,499.68	0.001	0.3	93.5
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gaseous Fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	140.33	1.16	0.001	0.3	93.8
3.G	Agriculture – Liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	360.06	591.98	0.001	0.2	94.0
1.B.2.b.5	Natural Gas – Distribution	CH <sub>4</sub>	277.49	198.57	0.001	0.2	94.2
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	184.92	352.86	0.001	0.2	94.4
2.C.1	Metal Industry – Iron and Steel Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,306.73	1,732.38	0.001	0.2	94.6
1.A.2.g.viii	Other (please specify) – Other (please specify) Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	52.07	183.71	0.001	0.2	94.8

IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions)							
CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/ Fishing Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	35.14	154.51	0.001	0.2	95.0
1.A.1.b	Energy Industries – Petroleum Refining Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>		110.80	0.001	0.2	95.2
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Liquefied Petroleum Gases (LPG)	CO <sub>2</sub>	102.27	22.83	0.001	0.2	95.3
4.B.1	Cropland – Cropland Remaining Cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	358.03	340.96	0.001	0.2	95.5
1.B.2.d	Other (please specify) – Geothermal	CH <sub>4</sub>	54.79	165.90	0.001	0.2	95.6
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	347.28	334.98	0.001	0.1	95.8
2.B.8	Chemical Industry – Petrochemical and Carbon Black Production	CH <sub>4</sub>	27.60	126.48	0.001	0.1	95.9
2.F.4	Product Uses as Substitutes for ODS – Aerosols	HFCs		92.15	0.001	0.1	96.1
3.B.1.2	CH <sub>4</sub> Emissions – Sheep	CH <sub>4</sub>	139.58	91.68	0.001	0.1	96.2
1.A.2.d	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Pulp, Paper and Print Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	109.46	56.29	0.001	0.1	96.3
1.A.2.g.iii	Other (please specify) – Mining (excluding fuels) and quarrying Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	331.44	481.23	0.000	0.1	96.4
1.A.4.a	Other Sectors – Commercial/Institutional Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	142.22	103.89	0.000	0.1	96.6
2.G.3	Other Product Manufacture and Use – N <sub>2</sub> O from Product Uses	N <sub>2</sub> O	102.45	58.41	0.000	0.1	96.7
2.A.1	Mineral Industry – Cement Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	448.75	619.46	0.000	0.1	96.8
1.A.2.e	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Food Processing, Beverages and Tobacco Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	286.37	418.82	0.000	0.1	96.9
4.A.2	Forest Land – Land Converted to Forest Land	N <sub>2</sub> O	121.56	84.53	0.000	0.1	97.0
4.F.2	Other Land – Land Converted to Other Land	CO <sub>2</sub>	10.89	77.08	0.000	0.1	97.1
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gasoline	CH <sub>4</sub>	63.60	17.81	0.000	0.1	97.2
4.C.1	Grassland – Grassland Remaining Grassland	CH <sub>4</sub>	67.59	25.45	0.000	0.1	97.3
3.D.1.2	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions From Managed Soils – Organic N Fertilizers	N <sub>2</sub> O	78.45	153.11	0.000	0.1	97.4
4.E.2	Settlements – Land Converted to Settlements	CO <sub>2</sub>	3.25	59.60	0.000	0.1	97.5
1.A.2.f	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-metallic Minerals Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	45.41	111.41	0.000	0.1	97.5
5.D	Waste – Wastewater Treatment and Discharge	CH <sub>4</sub>	238.24	239.28	0.000	0.1	97.6

IPCC Tier 1 category trend assessment – including LULUCF (net emissions)							
CRF Category Code	IPCC Category	Gas	1990 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 estimate (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Trend assessment	Contribution to trend (%)	Cumulative total (%)
2.A.2	Mineral Industry – Lime Production	CO <sub>2</sub>	82.60	155.17	0.000	0.1	97.7
1.B.2.c.2.iii	Flaring – Combined	CH <sub>4</sub>	64.63	26.65	0.000	0.1	97.8
1.A.2.b	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Non-Ferrous Metals Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	22.86	75.04	0.000	0.1	97.9
2.B.10	Chemical Industry – Other (please specify)	CO <sub>2</sub>	152.29	234.02	0.000	0.1	97.9
1.A.3.b.i	Cars – Gaseous Fuels	CH <sub>4</sub>	37.27		0.000	0.1	98.0
1.A.3.c	Transport – Railways Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	78.36	142.31	0.000	0.1	98.1
3.D.1.4	Direct N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions from Managed Soils – Crop Residues	N <sub>2</sub> O	175.46	260.30	0.000	0.1	98.2
1.A.2.g.vi	Other (please specify) – Textile and leather Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	58.94	29.99	0.000	0.1	98.2
1.A.4.c	Other Sectors – Agriculture/Forestry/ Fishing Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	105.80	87.81	0.000	0.1	98.3
1.B.1.a.2	Coal Mining and Handling – Surface Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	47.59	100.48	0.000	0.1	98.4
1.B.2.b.2	Natural Gas – Production	CH <sub>4</sub>	143.45	139.97	0.000	0.1	98.4
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Solid fuels	CH <sub>4</sub>	27.34	2.62	0.000	0.0	98.5
1.A.3.d	Domestic Navigation – Residual Fuel Oil	CO <sub>2</sub>	232.90	317.50	0.000	0.0	98.5
1.A.2.a	Manufacturing Industries and Construction – Iron and Steel Gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	116.17	113.09	0.000	0.0	98.6
3.B.2.5	N <sub>2</sub> O and NMVOC Emissions – Indirect N <sub>2</sub> O Emissions	N <sub>2</sub> O	37.46	76.10	0.000	0.0	98.6
1.A.3.a	Domestic Aviation – Aviation Gasoline	CO <sub>2</sub>	47.68	29.01	0.000	0.0	98.7
3.B.1.3	CH <sub>4</sub> Emissions – Swine	CH <sub>4</sub>	58.61	42.62	0.000	0.0	98.7
4.C.2	Grassland – Land Converted to Grassland	CH <sub>4</sub>	2.77	32.97	0.000	0.0	98.8
3.A.4	Other livestock – Horses	CH <sub>4</sub>	42.30	23.22	0.000	0.0	98.8
4.C.1	Grassland – Grassland Remaining Grassland	N <sub>2</sub> O	30.73	10.41	0.000	0.0	98.8
1.A.4.b	Other Sectors – Residential Liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	167.41	179.69	0.000	0.0	98.9
1.B.2.c.1.iii	Venting – Combined	CH <sub>4</sub>	1.44	28.31	0.000	0.0	98.9
1.A.2.g.iii	Other (please specify) – Mining (excluding fuels) and quarrying Solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	19.91	0.01	0.000	0.0	99.0
1.A.3.b.iii	Road Transportation – Heavy duty trucks and buses Liquid fuels	N <sub>2</sub> O		23.25	0.000	0.0	99.0

**Note:** Key categories are those that comprise 95 per cent of the total. Removals from the LULUCF sector are shown as negatives in this table. The absolute values for those removals were used for the calculations.

## Annex 1: References

IPCC. 2003. Penman J, Gytarsky M, Hiraishi T, Krug T, Kruger D, Pipatti R, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K, Wagner F (eds). *Good Practice Guidance for Land-use, Land-use Change and Forestry*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

IPCC. 2006. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 1. General Guidance and Reporting*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

# Annex 2: Uncertainty analysis (table 3.2 of the IPCC good practice guidance)

---

Uncertainty estimates are an essential element of a complete emissions inventory. The purpose of uncertainty information is to help prioritise efforts to improve the accuracy of inventories in the future and guide decisions on methodological choice (IPCC, 2006).

New Zealand has followed Approach 1 for uncertainty analysis, as required by the inventory reporting guidelines under the Convention (UNFCCC, 2006) and IPCC methodological guidelines (IPCC, 2006). Uncertainties in the categories are combined to provide uncertainty estimates for the entire inventory in any year and the uncertainty in the overall inventory trend over time. Land use, land-use change and forestry sector (LULUCF) categories have been included using the absolute value of any removals of carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>) (table A2.1.1). Table A2.1.2 calculates the uncertainty only in emissions, that is, excluding LULUCF removals.

## A2.1 Approach 1 uncertainty calculation

The uncertainty in activity data and emission and/or removal factors shown in tables A2.1.1 and A2.1.2 are equal to half the 95 per cent confidence interval divided by the mean and expressed as a percentage. The reason for halving the 95 per cent confidence interval is that the value corresponds to the familiar plus or minus value when uncertainties are loosely quoted as ‘plus or minus x per cent’.

Where uncertainty is highly asymmetrical, the larger percentage difference between the mean and the confidence limit is entered. Where only the total uncertainty is known for a category, then:

- if uncertainty is correlated across years, the uncertainty is entered as the emission or the removal factor uncertainty and as zero in the activity data uncertainty
- if uncertainty is not correlated across years, the uncertainty is entered as the uncertainty in the activity data and as zero in the emission or the removal factor uncertainty.

In Approach 1, uncertainties in the trend are estimated using two sensitivities.

- Type A sensitivity is the change in the difference of total emissions between the base year and the current year, expressed as a percentage. Further, this change results from a 1 per cent increase in emissions of a given source category and a greenhouse gas in both the base year and the current year.
- Type B sensitivity is the change in the difference of total emissions between the base year and the current year, expressed as a percentage. Further, this change results from a 1 per cent increase in emissions of a given source category and gas in the current year only.

Uncertainties that are fully correlated between years are associated with Type A sensitivities, and uncertainties that are not correlated between years are associated with Type B sensitivities.

In tables A2.1.1 and A2.1.2, the figure labelled ‘Uncertainty in the trend’ is an estimate of the total uncertainty in the trend in emissions since the base year. This is expressed as the number of percentage points in the 95 per cent confidence interval in the per cent change in emissions since the base year. The total uncertainty in the trend is calculated by combining the contribution of emissions factor uncertainty and activity data uncertainty to the trend across all categories using equation 3.1 (IPCC, 2006).

The values for individual categories are an estimate of the uncertainty introduced into the trend by the category in question.



Table A2.1.1 Uncertainty calculation (including LULUCF) for New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2014 (IPCC, Approach 1)

IPCC source category	Gas	1990 emissions or absolute value of removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 emissions or absolute value of removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty as a per cent of the national total in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in the trend in national total introduced by emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in national total introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in the national total (%)	Emission/removal factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
Energy – liquid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	11789.1	18141.7	0.2	0.5	0.5	0.1	0.0529	0.1915	0.0264	0.0596	0.1	R	M
Energy – solid fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	3203.7	3708.0	-0.9	2.2	2.4	0.1	0.0015	0.0391	0.0032	-0.0513	0.1	M	M
Energy – gaseous fuels	CO <sub>2</sub>	7035.9	8001.7	-6.2	2.4	6.7	0.5	0.0018	0.0845	0.0042	-0.7454	0.7	M	M
Energy – fugitive – geothermal	CO <sub>2</sub>	228.6	645.5	5.0	5.0	7.1	0.0	0.0041	0.0068	0.0206	0.0482	0.1	M	M
Energy – fugitive – venting/flaring	CO <sub>2</sub>	229.5	588.4	-6.2	2.4	6.7	0.0	0.0035	0.0062	0.0085	-0.0548	0.1	D	D
Energy – fugitive – oil and gas production and transport	CO <sub>2</sub>	0.2	0.2	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.0	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	0.0	M	M
Energy – fugitive – transmission and distribution	CO <sub>2</sub>	1.5	1.3	-6.2	5.0	8.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	-0.0001	0.0	D	D
IPPU – mineral industry	CO <sub>2</sub>	561.9	830.5	2.0	7.0	7.3	0.1	0.0022	0.0088	0.0151	0.0248	0.0	D	M
IPPU – chemical industry	CO <sub>2</sub>	175.4	253.6	2.0	6.0	6.3	0.0	0.0006	0.0027	0.0037	0.0076	0.0	D	D
IPPU – metal industry	CO <sub>2</sub>	1757.5	2270.8	5.0	7.0	8.6	0.2	0.0033	0.0240	0.0232	0.1695	0.2	D	D
IPPU – Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use (2D)	CO <sub>2</sub>	29.6	45.4	20.0	50.0	53.9	0.0	0.0001	0.0005	0.0066	0.0136	0.0	D	D
Agriculture – liming	CO <sub>2</sub>	360.1	592.0	3.4	50.0	50.1	0.3	0.0020	0.0062	0.1008	0.0300	0.1	D	R
Agriculture – Urea application	CO <sub>2</sub>	39.2	534.8	10.0	50.0	51.0	0.3	0.0052	0.0056	0.2592	0.0798	0.3	D	R
LULUCF – forest land	CO <sub>2</sub>	28808.1	23565.2	6.3	33.8	34.3	7.7	-0.0896	0.2487	-3.0269	2.2002	3.7	M	M
LULUCF – cropland	CO <sub>2</sub>	469.4	477.4	4.9	58.0	58.2	-0.3	0.0005	-0.0050	0.0277	-0.0349	0.0	M	M
LULUCF – grassland	CO <sub>2</sub>	811.3	6790.2	5.9	47.5	47.8	-3.1	-0.0621	-0.0717	-2.9496	-0.6027	3.0	M	M
LULUCF – wetlands	CO <sub>2</sub>	20.7	2.7	32.1	20.6	38.2	0.0	-0.0003	0.0000	-0.0056	-0.0013	0.0	M	M

IPCC source category	Gas	1990 emissions or absolute value of removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 emissions or absolute value of removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty as a per cent of the national total in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in the trend in national total introduced by emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in national total introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in the national total (%)	Emission/removal factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
<b>LULUCF – settlements</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	67.7	124.1	15.6	67.1	68.9	-0.1	-0.0005	-0.0013	-0.0345	-0.0288	0.0	M	M
<b>LULUCF – other Land</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	10.9	77.1	22.0	53.9	58.2	0.0	-0.0007	-0.0008	-0.0369	-0.0253	0.0	M	M
<b>LULUCF – harvested wood products</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	1728.2	8508.7	15.0	67.4	69.0	5.6	0.0695	0.0898	4.6806	1.9053	5.1	M	M
<b>Waste – waste incineration</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	0.36	1.87	50.0	40.0	64.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0000	0.0006	0.0014	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – liquid fuels</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	74.7	35.3	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	-0.0005	0.0004	-0.0253	0.0000	0.0	D	M
<b>Energy – solid fuels</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	36.4	20.9	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	-0.0002	0.0002	-0.0104	0.0000	0.0	D	M
<b>Energy – gaseous fuels</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	40.8	4.8	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	-0.0004	0.0001	-0.0215	0.0000	0.0	D	M
<b>Energy – biomass</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	66.6	74.3	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.0	0.0000	0.0008	0.0001	0.0055	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – fugitive – geothermal</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	54.8	165.9	5.0	5.0	7.1	0.0	0.0011	0.0018	0.0055	0.0124	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – fugitive – venting/flaring</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	66.1	55.0	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	-0.0002	0.0006	-0.0098	0.0000	0.0	D	M
<b>Energy – fugitive – coal mining and handling</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	337.2	192.5	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.1	-0.0019	0.0020	-0.0966	0.0000	0.1	D	M
<b>Energy – fugitive – transmission and distribution</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	280.0	202.1	0.0	5.0	5.0	0.0	-0.0012	0.0021	-0.0058	0.0000	0.0	D	M
<b>Energy – fugitive – oil and gas – exploration and production</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	143.5	140.0	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.1	-0.0002	0.0015	-0.0105	0.0105	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – fugitive – oil transportation</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	4.4	5.1	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.0	0.0000	0.0001	0.0001	0.0004	0.0	D	D
<b>IPPU – chemical industry</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	27.6	126.5	2.0	80.0	80.0	0.1	0.0010	0.0013	0.0809	0.0038	0.1	D	D
<b>Agriculture – enteric fermentation</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	26310.2	28647.4	0.0	16.0	16.0	4.3	-0.0069	0.3024	-0.1098	0.0000	0.1	M	M

IPCC source category	Gas	1990 emissions or absolute value of removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 emissions or absolute value of removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty as a per cent of the national total in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in the trend in national total introduced by emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in national total introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in the national total (%)	Emission/removal factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
<b>Agriculture – manure management</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	685.5	1163.7	5.0	30.0	30.4	0.3	0.0042	0.0123	0.1268	0.0869	0.2	M	M
<b>Agriculture – burning of residues</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	22.6	24.0	6.0	20.0	20.9	0.0	0.0000	0.0003	-0.0002	0.0022	0.0	D	R
<b>LULUCF</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	93.0	75.1	30.0	41.9	51.5	0.0	0.0003	-0.0008	0.0126	-0.0336	0.0	M	M
<b>Waste – solid waste disposal</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	3768.4	3716.3	97.0	40.0	104.9	3.7	-0.0051	0.0392	-0.2027	5.3812	5.4	M	R
<b>Waste – wastewater treatment and discharge</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	238.2	239.3	10.0	40.0	41.2	0.1	-0.0003	0.0025	-0.0110	0.0357	0.0	D	R
<b>Waste – incineration and open burning of waste</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	0.00	0.00	50.0	100.0	111.8	0.0	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – liquid fuels</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	135.8	179.9	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.1	0.0003	0.0019	0.0151	0.0000	0.0	D	M
<b>Energy – solid fuels</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	15.0	17.2	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0002	0.0003	0.0000	0.0	D	M
<b>Energy – gaseous fuels</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	5.5	4.0	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0000	-0.0011	0.0000	0.0	D	M
<b>Energy – biomass</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	36.6	55.1	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.0	0.0002	0.0006	0.0076	0.0041	0.0	D	D
<b>IPPU – other product manufacture and use (2G)</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	102.4	58.4	15.0	0.0	15.0	0.0	-0.0006	0.0006	0.0000	0.0131	0.0	R	
<b>Agriculture – agricultural soils</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	6874.7	8526.3	0.0	74.0	74.0	6.0	0.0092	0.0900	0.6795	0.0000	0.7	M	M
<b>Agriculture – manure management</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	53.5	92.0	5.0	100.0	100.1	0.1	0.0003	0.0010	0.0343	0.0069	0.0	R	R
<b>Agriculture – burning of residues</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	4.8	4.9	6.0	20.0	20.9	0.0	0.0000	0.0001	-0.0001	0.0004	0.0	D	R
<b>LULUCF</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	177.1	112.6	30.0	41.9	51.5	-0.1	0.0009	-0.0012	0.0374	-0.0504	0.1	M	M
<b>Waste – wastewater treatment and discharge</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	96.7	126.7	10.0	90.0	90.6	0.1	0.0002	0.0013	0.0181	0.0189	0.0	D	R

IPCC source category	Gas	1990 emissions or absolute value of removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 emissions or absolute value of removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty as a per cent of the national total in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in the trend in national total introduced by emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in national total introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in the national total (%)	Emission/removal factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
<b>Waste – Incineration and open burning of waste</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	1.6	1.2	50.0	100.0	111.8	0.0	0.0000	0.0000	-0.0005	0.0009	0.0	D	D
<b>IPPU – product uses as substitutes for ODS (2.F)</b>	HFCs	0.0	1517.2	35.0	0.0	35.0	0.5	0.0160	0.0160	0.0000	0.7927	0.8	R	R
<b>IPPU – aluminium production</b>	PFCs	909.9	73.4	5.0	30.0	30.4	0.0	-0.0099	0.0008	-0.2976	0.0055	0.3	M	M
<b>IPPU – product uses as substitutes for ODS (2.F)</b>	PFCs	0.0	0.0	35.0	0.0	35.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	0.0	R	R
<b>IPPU – Metal production (2.C)</b>	SF <sub>6</sub>	2.7	0.0	100.0	0.0	100.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	0.0	R	R
<b>IPPU – Other product manufacture and use (2.G)</b>	SF <sub>6</sub>	11.8	17.8	37.0	45.0	58.3	0.0	0.0000	0.0002	0.0022	0.0098	0.0	R	R
<b>Total emissions/removals</b>		<b>94,736.3</b>	<b>105,499.8</b>		<b>Uncertainty in the year</b>		<b>13.0%</b>		<b>Uncertainty in the trend</b>			<b>8.918%</b>		

**Note:** D = default; IE= included elsewhere; M = measurements; NA = not applicable; NE = not estimated; NO = not occurring; R = national referenced information.

**Table A2.1.2 Uncertainty calculation (excluding LULUCF) for New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2014 (IPCC, Approach 1)**

IPCC source category	Gas	1990 emissions or absolute value of removals, kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e	2014 emissions or absolute value of removals, kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty as a per cent of the national total in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in the trend in national total introduced by emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in national total introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in the national total (%)	Emission/removal factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
<b>Energy – liquid fuels</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	11789.1	18141.7	0.2	0.5	0.5	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.1	R	R
<b>Energy – solid fuels</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	3203.7	3708.0	-0.9	2.2	2.4	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.1	R	R
<b>Energy – gaseous fuels</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	7035.9	8001.7	-6.2	2.4	6.7	0.7	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.9	0.9	R	R
<b>Energy – fugitive – geothermal</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	228.6	645.5	5.0	5.0	7.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	D	D
<b>Energy – fugitive – venting/flaring</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	229.5	588.4	-6.2	2.4	6.7	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.1	R	R
<b>Energy – fugitive – oil and gas production and transport</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	0.2	0.2	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – fugitive – transmission and distribution</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	1.5	1.3	-6.2	5.0	8.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	R	R
<b>IPPU – mineral industry</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	561.9	830.5	2.0	7.0	7.3	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	D	D
<b>IPPU – chemical industry</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	175.4	253.6	2.0	6.0	6.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	D	D
<b>IPPU – metal industry</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	1757.5	2270.8	5.0	7.0	8.6	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.2	D	D
<b>IPPU – Non-energy products from fuels and solvent use (2D)</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	29.6	45.4	20.0	50.0	53.9	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	D	D
<b>Agriculture – liming</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	360.1	592.0	3.4	50.0	50.1	0.4	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.1	D	R
<b>Agriculture – Urea application</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	39.2	534.8	10.0	50.0	51.0	0.3	0.0	0.0	0.4	0.1	0.4	D	R
<b>Waste – waste incineration</b>	CO <sub>2</sub>	0.4	1.9	50.0	40.0	64.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – liquid fuels</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	74.7	35.3	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – solid fuels</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	36.4	20.9	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – gaseous fuels</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	40.8	4.8	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – biomass</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	66.6	74.3	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0065	0.0	D	D

IPCC source category	Gas	1990 emissions or absolute value of removals, kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e	2014 emissions or absolute value of removals, kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty as a per cent of the national total in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in the trend in national total introduced by emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in national total introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in the national total (%)	Emission/removal factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
<b>Energy – fugitive – geothermal</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	54.8	165.9	5.0	5.0	7.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0145	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – fugitive – venting/flaring</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	66.1	55.0	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0	R	R
<b>Energy – fugitive – coal mining and handling</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	337.2	192.5	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.2	0.0000	0.2	R	R
<b>Energy – fugitive – transmission and distribution</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	280.0	202.1	0.0	5.0	5.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0	R	R
<b>Energy – fugitive – oil and gas – exploration and production</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	143.5	140.0	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0122	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – fugitive – oil transportation</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	4.4	5.1	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0004	0.0	D	D
<b>IPPU – chemical industry</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	27.6	126.5	2.0	80.0	80.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0044	0.1	D	D
<b>Agriculture – enteric fermentation</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	26310.2	28647.4	0.0	16.0	16.0	5.7	-0.1	0.4	-0.9	0.0000	0.9	M	M
<b>Agriculture – manure management</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	685.5	1163.7	5.0	30.0	30.4	0.4	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1015	0.2	M	M
<b>Agriculture – burning of residues</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	22.6	24.0	6.0	20.0	20.9	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0025	0.0	D	R
<b>Waste – solid waste disposal</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	3768.4	3716.3	97.0	40.0	104.9	4.8	0.0	0.0	-0.6	6.2857	6.3	M	R
<b>Waste – wastewater treatment and discharge</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	238.2	239.3	10.0	40.0	41.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0417	0.1	D	R
<b>Waste – Incineration and open burning of waste</b>	CH <sub>4</sub>	0.00	0.00	50.0	100.0	111.8	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – liquid fuels</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	135.8	179.9	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – solid fuels</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	15.0	17.2	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0	D	D
<b>Energy – gaseous fuels</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	5.5	4.0	0.0	50.0	50.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0000	0.0	D	D

IPCC source category	Gas	1990 emissions or absolute value of removals, kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e	2014 emissions or absolute value of removals, kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Combined uncertainty as a per cent of the national total in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in the trend in national total introduced by emission or removal factor uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in national total introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in the national total (%)	Emission/removal factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
<b>Energy – biomass</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	36.6	55.1	5.0	50.0	50.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0048	0.0	D	D
<b>IPPU – Other product manufacture and use (2.G)</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	102.4	58.4	15.0	0.0	15.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0153	0.0	R	R
<b>Agriculture – agricultural soils</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	6874.7	8526.3	0.0	74.0	74.0	7.8	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.0000	0.1	M	M
<b>Agriculture – manure management</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	53.5	92.0	5.0	100.0	100.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0080	0.0	R	R
<b>Agriculture – burning of residues</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	4.8	4.9	6.0	20.0	20.9	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0005	0.0	D	R
<b>Waste – wastewater treatment and discharge</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	96.7	126.7	10.0	90.0	90.6	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0221	0.0	D	R
<b>Waste – Incineration and open burning of waste</b>	N <sub>2</sub> O	1.6	1.2	50.0	100.0	111.8	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0011	0.0	D	D
<b>IPPU – product uses as substitutes for ODS (2.F)</b>	HFCs	0.0	1517.2	35.0	0.0	35.0	0.7	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.9	0.9	R	R
<b>IPPU – aluminium production</b>	PFCs	909.9	73.4	5.0	30.0	30.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.5	0.0	0.5	M	M
<b>IPPU – product uses as substitutes for ODS (2.F)</b>	PFCs	0.0	0.0	35.0	0.0	35.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	R	R
<b>IPPU – Metal production (2.C)</b>	SF <sub>6</sub>	2.7	0.0	100.0	0.0		0.0	0.0	0.0					
<b>IPPU – Other product manufacture and use (2.G)</b>	SF <sub>6</sub>	11.8	17.8	37.0	45.0	58.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	R	R
<b>Total emissions</b>		<b>65,820.4</b>	<b>81,102.9</b>		<b>Uncertainty in the year</b>		<b>10.8%</b>		<b>Uncertainty in the trend</b>			<b>11.4%</b>		

**Note:** D = default; IE= included elsewhere; M = measurements; NA = not applicable; NE = not estimated; NO = not occurring; R = national referenced information.

## Annex 2: References

IPCC. 2006. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 1. General Guidance and Reporting*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

UNFCCC. 2006. FCCC/SBSTA/2006/9. *Guidelines for the preparation of national communications by Parties included in Annex I to the Convention, Part I: UNFCCC reporting guidelines on annual inventories (following incorporation of the provisions of Decision 13/CP.9)*.



# Annex 3: Detailed methodological information for other sectors

## A3.1 Supplementary information for the Agriculture sector

### A3.1.1 Livestock population data

#### *2014 Agricultural Production census and survey*

Details of the Agricultural Production census and survey are included to provide an understanding of the livestock statistics process and uncertainty values. The information here is provided by Statistics New Zealand, with full details available from the Statistics New Zealand website ([http://stats.govt.nz/browse\\_for\\_stats/industry\\_sectors/agriculture-horticulture-forestry/AgriculturalProduction\\_final\\_HOTPJun14final.aspx](http://stats.govt.nz/browse_for_stats/industry_sectors/agriculture-horticulture-forestry/AgriculturalProduction_final_HOTPJun14final.aspx)).

The target population for the 2014 Agricultural Production survey was all businesses that were engaged in agricultural production activity (including livestock, cropping, horticulture and forestry) or owned land that was intended for agricultural activity during the year ended 30 June 2014. The response rate, or the estimated proportion of eligible businesses that responded to the 2014 Agricultural Production survey, was 80 per cent. These businesses represent 86 per cent of the total estimated value of agricultural operations. Statistics New Zealand imputes by randomly selecting data from the same population (i.e., ‘hot deck’ procedure) for values for farmers and growers who did not return a completed questionnaire. The imputation levels of recent Agricultural Production surveys are provided in table A3.1.1.

Sampling error arises from selecting a sample of businesses and weighting the results rather than taking a complete enumeration, and is not applicable when there is a census. Non-sampling error arises from biases in the patterns of response and non-response, inaccuracies in reporting by respondents and errors in the recording and classification of data. Statistics New Zealand adopts procedures to detect and minimise these types of errors, but they may still occur and are not easy to quantify.

**Table A3.1.1.1 Imputation levels and sampling errors for recent Agricultural Production surveys**

Statistic	Proportion of total estimate imputed (%)		Relative sampling errors at 95% confidence interval (%)	
	2013	2014	2013	2014
Survey year				
Ewe hoggets put to ram	15	16	3	6
Breeding ewes, two tooth and over	14	15	1	3
<b>Total number of sheep</b>	<b>14</b>	<b>15</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>3</b>
Lambs born to ewe hoggets	14	15	3	7
Lambs born to ewes	13	15	1	3
<b>Total number of lambs</b>	<b>13</b>	<b>15</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>3</b>
Dairy cows and heifers, in milk or calf	21	24	2	3
<b>Total number of dairy cattle</b>	<b>21</b>	<b>24</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>3</b>
Calves born alive to beef heifers/cows	22	25	2	3

Statistic	Proportion of total estimate imputed (%)		Relative sampling errors at 95% confidence interval (%)	
Beef cows and heifers (in calf) one to two years	14	18	3	7
Beef cows and heifers (in calf) two years and over	14	14	2	4
<b>Total number of beef cattle</b>	<b>15</b>	<b>16</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>3</b>
Calves born alive to dairy heifers/cows	12	16	2	4
Female deer mated	12	12	2	8
<b>Total number of deer</b>	<b>12</b>	<b>13</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>7</b>
Fawns born on farm and alive at four months	12	12	2	8
Breeding sows (one year and over)	7	8	2	3
Mated gilts	8	7	11	3
<b>Total pigs</b>	<b>6</b>	<b>9</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>2</b>
Piglets weaned on the farm	6	7	1	3
Area of wheat harvested	11	17	5	9
Area of barley harvested	15	18	4	7
Area of maize grain harvested	14	14	4	14

### Livestock characterisation in New Zealand's Tier 2 modelling

The delineation of the major livestock categories in New Zealand's Tier 2 livestock nutritional and energy requirements modelling (table A3.1.2) are taken from population data collected by Agricultural Production Census and survey and the Ministry for Primary Industries slaughter statistics.

**Table A3.1.1.2 Characterisation of major livestock subcategories (dairy cattle, non-dairy cattle, sheep and deer) in New Zealand's Tier 2 livestock modelling**

Livestock category	Subcategory
Dairy cattle	Milking cows and heifers
	Dairy cattle subcategories
	Growing females less than one year
	Growing females one to two years
	Breeding bulls
	Northland
	Auckland
	Waikato
	Bay of Plenty
	Gisborne
	Hawke's Bay
	Taranaki
	Dairy data: geographical regions based on regional council areas
	Manawatu–Wanganui
	Wellington
	Tasman
	Nelson
Marlborough	
West Coast	
Canterbury	
Otago	
Southland	

Livestock category	Subcategory
<b>Non-dairy (beef) cattle subcategories</b>	Breeding growing cows 0 to one year
	Breeding growing cows one to two years
	Breeding growing cows two to three years
	Breeding mature cows
	Breeding bulls – mixed age
	Slaughter heifers 0 to one year
	Slaughter heifers one to two years
	Slaughter steers 0 to one year
	Slaughter steers one to two years
	Slaughter bulls 0 to one year
Slaughter bulls one to two years	
<b>Sheep subcategories</b>	Dry ewes
	Mature breeding ewes
	Growing breeding sheep
	Growing non-breeding sheep
	Wethers
	Lambs
<b>Deer subcategories</b>	Rams
	Breeding hinds
	Hinds less than one year
	Hinds one to two years
	Stags less than one year
	Stags one to two years
	Stags two to three years
	Mixed age and breeding stags

### A3.1.2 Key parameters and emission factors used in the Agriculture sector

Table A3.1.2.1 Proportion of annual milk yield each month for major livestock categories

Month	Dairy cattle	Non-dairy cattle	Sheep	Deer
July	0.0088	0	0	0
August	0.0578	0	0	0
September	0.1213	0.1670	0.1639	0
October	0.1503	0.1670	0.2541	0
November	0.1425	0.1670	0.2459	0.1000
December	0.1282	0.1670	0.2541	0.2583
January	0.1109	0.1670	0.0820	0.2583
February	0.0900	0.1670	0	0.2333
March	0.0851	0	0	0.1500
April	0.0654	0	0	0
May	0.0335	0	0	0
June	0.0061	0	0	0

Source: Suttie (2012) and Pickering and Fick (2015).

Note: All values presented in the table are rounded to five significant figures for presentation purposes and precise values are available upon request.

**Table A3.1.2.1 Emission factors for Tier 1 enteric fermentation livestock and manure management**

Emission factor	Emission type	Source	Parameter value (kg CH <sub>4</sub> /head/yr)
EF <sub>GOATS</sub>	Enteric fermentation – goats	Lassey (2011)	8.2 <sup>45</sup>
EF <sub>HORSES</sub>	Enteric fermentation – horses	IPCC (2006), table 10.10	18
EF <sub>MULES</sub>	Enteric fermentation – mules and asses	IPCC (2006), table 10.10	10
EF <sub>SWINE</sub>	Enteric fermentation – swine	Hill (2012); IPCC (2000)	1.06
EF <sub>ALPACA</sub>	Enteric fermentation – alpaca	IPCC (2006), table 10.10	8
MM <sub>GOATS</sub>	Manure management – goats	IPCC (2006), table 10.15	0.20
MM <sub>HORSES</sub>	Manure management – horses	IPCC (2006), table 10.15	2.34
MM <sub>MULES</sub>	Manure management – mules and asses	IPCC (2006), table 10.15	1.1
MM <sub>SWINE</sub>	Manure management – swine	Hill (2012); IPCC (2000)	5.94
MM <sub>BROILERS</sub>	Manure management – broilers	Fick et al. (2011)	0.022
MM <sub>LAYERS</sub>	Manure management – layer hens	Fick et al. (2011)	0.016
MM <sub>OTHER POULTRY</sub>	Manure management – other poultry	IPCC (1996) table 4.4	0.117
MM <sub>ALPACA</sub>	Manure management – alpaca	New Zealand 1990 sheep value <sup>46</sup>	0.091

**Table A3.1.2.3 Emission factors for New Zealand's agriculture nitrous oxide emissions**

Emission factor	Emissions	Source	Parameter value
EF <sub>1</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N)	Direct emissions from nitrogen input to soil	Kelliher and de Klein (unpublished)	0.0100
EF <sub>1-UREA</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N)	Direct emissions from nitrogen input to soil from urea fertiliser	Kelliher et al. (2014)	0.0048
EF <sub>2</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/ha-yr)	Direct emissions from organic soil mineralisation due to cultivation	IPCC (2006), table 11.1	8.0000
EF <sub>3SSD</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N excreted)	Direct emissions from waste in the solid waste and drylot animal waste management systems	IPCC (2000), table 4.12	0.0200
EF <sub>3(PRP URINE)</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N excreted)	Direct emissions from urine in the pasture, range and paddock animal waste management systems for cattle, sheep and deer, and direct emissions from manure waste in the pasture, range and paddock animal waste management systems for all other species	Carran et al. (1995); Muller et al. (1995); de Klein et al. (2003)	0.0100
EF <sub>3(PRP DUNG)</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N excreted)	Direct emissions from dung in the pasture, range and paddock animal waste management systems for cattle, sheep and deer	Luo et al. (2009)	0.0025
EF <sub>3(OTHER)</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N excreted)	Direct emissions from waste in other animal waste management systems	IPCC (2000), table 4.13	0.0050
EF <sub>3(POULTRY)</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N excreted)	Direct emissions from waste in other animal waste management systems – poultry specific	Fick et al. (2011)	0.0010
EF <sub>4</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg NH <sub>x</sub> -N)	Indirect emissions from volatilising nitrogen	IPCC (2006), table 11.3	0.0100
EF <sub>5</sub> (kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N/kg N leached and run-off)	Indirect emissions from leaching nitrogen	IPCC (2006), table 11.3	0.0075

<sup>45</sup> Value is for 2014. In 1990, the value was EF 7.4 kg CH<sub>4</sub>/head/year. Values for the intermediate years between 1990 and 2009 and for 2010–14 are interpolated and extrapolated based on an assumption that the dairy goat population has remained in a near constant state over time.

<sup>46</sup> As was reported in the 2010 submission, that is, the first year that alpacas were included in *New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory* (Ministry for the Environment, 2010).

**Table A3.1.2.4 Parameter values for New Zealand's agriculture nitrous oxide emissions**

Parameter (fraction)	Fraction of the parameter	Source	Parameter value
Frac <sub>GASF</sub> (kg NH <sub>3</sub> -N + NO <sub>x</sub> -N/kg of synthetic fertiliser N applied)	Total synthetic fertiliser emitted as NO <sub>x</sub> or NH <sub>3</sub>	IPCC (2006) verified by Sherlock et al. (2008)	0.1
Frac <sub>GASM</sub> (kg NH <sub>3</sub> -N + NO <sub>x</sub> -N/kg of N excreted by livestock)	Total nitrogen emitted as NO <sub>x</sub> or NH <sub>3</sub>	Sherlock et al. (2008)	0.1
Frac <sub>LEACH(-H)</sub> (kg N/kg fertiliser or manure N)	Nitrogen input to soils that is lost through leaching and run-off	Thomas et al. (unpublished, 2005)	0.07
Frac <sub>BURN</sub> (kg N/kg crop-N)	Crop residue burned in fields	Thomas et al. (2008), table 14	Crop specific survey data
Frac <sub>BURNL</sub> (kg N/kg legume-N)	Legume crop residue burned in fields	Thomas et al. (2008) Practice does not occur in New Zealand	0
Frac <sub>RENEW</sub>	Fraction of land undergoing pasture renewal	Thomas et al. (2014)	Year-specific
Frac <sub>REMOVE</sub>	Fraction of nitrogen in above-ground residues removed for bedding, feed or construction	Thomas et al. (2014) Practice does not occur in New Zealand	0
Frac <sub>FUEL</sub> (N/kg N excreted)	Livestock nitrogen excretion in excrements burned for fuel	Practice does not occur in New Zealand	0

**Table A3.1.2.5 Parameter values for New Zealand's cropping emissions**

Crop	HI	dmf	AG <sub>N</sub>	Root Shoot ratio	
				R <sub>BG</sub>	BG <sub>N</sub>
Wheat	0.41	0.86	0.005	0.1	0.009
Barley	0.46	0.86	0.005	0.1	0.009
Oats	0.3	0.86	0.005	0.1	0.009
Maize grain	0.5	0.86	0.007	0.1	0.007
Field seed peas	0.5	0.21	0.02	0.1	0.015
Lentils	0.5	0.86	0.02	0.1	0.015
Peas fresh and process	0.45	0.86	0.03	0.1	0.015
Potatoes	0.9	0.22	0.02	0.1	0.01
Onions	0.8	0.11	0.02	0.1	0.01
Sweet corn	0.55	0.24	0.009	0.1	0.007
Squash	0.8	0.2	0.02	0.1	0.01
Herbage seeds	0.11	0.85	0.015	0.1	0.01
Legume seeds	0.09	0.85	0.04	0.1	0.01
Brassica seeds	0.2	0.85	0.01	0.1	0.008

**Source:** Thomas et al. (2008, 2011)

**Note:** HI = harvest index; dmf = dry matter conversion factor; AG<sub>N</sub> = above-ground nitrogen residue; BG<sub>N</sub> = below-ground nitrogen residue; R<sub>BG</sub> = ratio of below-ground residues to the harvest yield.

## A3.2 Supplementary information for the LULUCF sector

### A3.2.1 Annual land-use change summary

This section contains a summary of the annual land-use change from 1990 to 2014. This additional information has been provided as a result of the review of New Zealand's 2012 inventory (2014 submission).

**Table A3.2.1 Annual land-use changes**

	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997	1998	1999	2000
<b>Pre-1990 natural forest</b>											
Pre-1990 planted forest	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2
Post-1989 forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Cropland – perennial	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – annual	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – high producing	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4
Grassland – low producing	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2
Grassland – with woody biomass	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3
Wetland – open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – vegetative non forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Settlements	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Other land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
<b>Pre-1990 planted forest</b>											
Pre-1990 natural forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Post-1989 forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Cropland – perennial	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0
Cropland – annual	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0
Grassland – high producing	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1.4
Grassland – low producing	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.7
Grassland – with woody biomass	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.2
Wetland – open water	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0
Wetland – vegetative non forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0
Settlements	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0
Other land	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0
<b>Post-1989 forest</b>											
Pre-1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre-1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Cropland – perennial	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Cropland – annual	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Grassland – high producing	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Grassland – low producing	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Grassland – with woody biomass	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Wetland – open water	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Wetland – vegetative non forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Settlements	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other land	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
<b>Cropland – perennial</b>											
Pre-1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre-1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Post-1989 forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – annual	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Grassland – high producing	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2
Grassland – low producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – with woody biomass	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – vegetative non forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Settlements	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Other land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
<b>Cropland – annual</b>											
Pre-1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre-1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Post-1989 forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – perennial	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3
Grassland – high producing	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Grassland – low producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – with woody biomass	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – vegetative non forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Settlements	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Other land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
<b>Grassland – high producing</b>											
Pre-1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre-1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Post-1989 forest	2.7	2.6	8.1	9.9	15.7	11.9	13.5	10.4	8.4	6.6	5.7
Cropland – perennial	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7
Cropland – annual	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3
Grassland – low producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – with woody biomass	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.8
Wetland – open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – vegetative non forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Settlements	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7
Other land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0

2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	
1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	0.0	-	-	0.0	0.0	
0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.1	0.4	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	
1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2	0.6	1.3	0.9	0.4	0.8	1.4	1.4	
0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.2	1.0	0.6	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.1	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	-	-	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	-	0.0	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
1.3	0.9	1.9	4.4	9.1	11.4	15.1	2.5	4.0	4.2	3.1	5.0	2.7	3.5	
0.7	0.5	0.9	1.7	3.0	3.8	5.0	1.4	2.0	2.6	1.8	2.8	1.7	2.3	
0.2	0.1	0.2	0.5	0.9	1.1	1.4	0.4	1.0	1.0	0.6	0.3	0.3	0.3	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	
-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	0.0	
-	0.5	1.6	1.5	1.7	1.4	3.4	0.7	1.5	1.1	0.7	0.4	0.7	1.0	
-	0.1	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.4	1.0	0.3	0.9	0.5	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.6	
-	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	
-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	0.0	-	0.0	0.0
-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	
-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	-	0.0	-	0.0	0.0	
-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	0.0	0.0	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	
0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	
0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	
0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	
5.2	3.9	3.7	2.3	1.6	1.1	1.1	0.3	0.8	1.2	2.4	1.9	0.6	0.5	
1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	
1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.8	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	

Grassland – low producing	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997	1998	1999	2000
Pre- 1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre- 1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Post- 1989 forest	8.4	8.2	25.7	31.4	49.7	37.5	42.7	32.7	26.7	21.0	18.1
Cropland – perennial	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2
Cropland – annual	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – high producing	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Grassland – with woody biomass	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.7	3.7	3.7	3.7
Wetland – open water	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Wetland – vegetative non forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Settlements	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Other land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
<b>Grassland – with woody biomass</b>											
Pre- 1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre- 1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Post- 1989 forest	3.2	3.1	9.8	11.9	18.9	14.4	16.0	12.4	10.3	8.2	7.2
Cropland – perennial	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – annual	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – high producing	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1
Grassland – low producing	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	2.0	2.0	2.0	2.0
Wetland – open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – vegetative non forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Settlements	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Other land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
<b>Wetland – open water</b>											
Pre- 1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre- 1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Post- 1989 forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – perennial	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – annual	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Grassland – high producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – low producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – with woody biomass	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – vegetative non forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Settlements	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Other land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
<b>Wetland – vegetative non forest</b>											
Pre- 1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre- 1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Post- 1989 forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – perennial	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – annual	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Grassland – high producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – low producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – with woody biomass	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Settlements	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Other land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
<b>Settlements</b>											
Pre- 1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre- 1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Post- 1989 forest	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – perennial	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – annual	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – high producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – low producing	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Grassland – with woody biomass	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – vegetative non forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other land	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
<b>Other land</b>											
Pre- 1990 natural forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pre- 1990 planted forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Post- 1989 forest	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.2
Cropland – perennial	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Cropland – annual	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – high producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – low producing	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Grassland – with woody biomass	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Wetland – open water	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Wetland – vegetative non forest	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Settlements	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0



2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-
16.4	12.4	11.7	7.3	5.2	3.6	3.5	1.4	3.2	4.6	9.2	7.9	2.5	2.2
0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.0	0.0
3.7	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.2	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	0.8	0.8
0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-
6.4	4.9	4.7	3.0	2.1	1.4	1.5	0.9	1.3	1.4	2.2	3.4	1.0	0.9
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
1.1	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.6
2.0	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7	2.6	2.6	2.6	2.6	2.6	2.1	2.1
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0

### A3.2.2 Natural forest yield table

This section contains the natural forest yield table used for this submission. This additional information has been provided as a result of the review of New Zealand’s 2013 inventory (2015 submission).

**Table A3.2.2 Pre-1990 natural forest – regenerating shrubland yield table (tonnes C ha<sup>-1</sup>)**

Year	Above-ground biomass	Below-ground biomass	Dead wood	Litter	Total biomass
1990	37.47	9.37	5.35	6.58	58.77
1991	38.53	9.63	5.43	6.58	60.17
1992	39.59	9.9	5.5	6.58	61.57
1993	40.65	10.16	5.57	6.58	62.96
1994	41.7	10.43	5.64	6.58	64.35
1995	42.76	10.69	5.71	6.58	65.74
1996	43.82	10.96	5.78	6.58	67.14
1997	44.88	11.22	5.85	6.58	68.53
1998	45.94	11.48	5.92	6.58	69.92
1999	46.99	11.75	5.99	6.58	71.31
2000	48.05	12.01	6.06	6.58	72.7
2001	49.11	12.28	6.13	6.58	74.1
2002	50.17	12.54	6.2	6.58	75.49
2003	51.22	12.81	6.27	6.58	76.88
2004	52.28	13.07	6.34	6.58	78.27
2005	53.34	13.34	6.41	6.58	79.67
2006	54.4	13.6	6.48	6.58	81.06
2007	55.46	13.86	6.55	6.58	82.45
2008	56.51	14.13	6.62	6.58	83.84
2009	57.57	14.39	6.69	6.58	85.23
2010	58.63	14.66	6.76	6.58	86.63
2011	59.69	14.92	6.83	6.58	88.02
2012	60.74	15.19	6.9	6.58	89.41
2013	61.8	15.45	6.97	6.58	90.8
2014	62.86	15.71	7.04	6.58	92.19

### A3.2.3 Uncertainty analysis for the LULUCF sector

This section contains the disaggregated uncertainty analysis for the LULUCF sector. This additional information has been provided as a result of the review of New Zealand’s 2010 inventory (2012 submission). One of the recommendations of that review was that New Zealand provides “a detailed disaggregated assessment of uncertainty, as well as the aggregated uncertainty associated with the LULUCF sector, consistent with the IPCC good practice guidance for LULUCF”. This information is now provided in table A3.2.3.

**Table A3.2.3 Uncertainty analysis for the LULUCF sector**

IPCC category	Gas	1990 emissions or removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> e)	2014 emissions or removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> e)	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission factor / estimation parameter uncertainty (biomass) (%)	Emission factor / estimation parameter uncertainty (mineral soil) (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Contribution to variance by category in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in trend in LULUCF emissions introduced by emission factor / estimation parameter uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in LULUCF emissions introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in total LULUCF emissions (%)	Emission factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
Pre-1990 natural forest remaining pre-1990 natural forest	CO <sub>2</sub>	6,172.4	6,132.3	5.0	126.6	7.9	126.7	31.3	3.2	20.7	4.1	0.2	4.1	M	M
Land converted to pre-1990 natural forest	CO <sub>2</sub>	170.4	27.2	5.0	126.6	7.9	118.5	0.1	-0.4%	0.1	-0.5	0.0	0.5	M	M
Pre-1990 planted forest remaining pre-1990 planted forest	CO <sub>2</sub>	-4,300.5	4,640.3	5.0	12.4	12.3	167.4	31.3	27.9	15.7	3.5	2.0	4.0	M	M
Land converted to pre-1990 planted forest	CO <sub>2</sub>	26,934.3	-4,781.3	5.0	12.4	12.3	24.7	4.8	-91.6	-16.2	-11.3	-6.5	13.1	M	M
Post-1989 forest remaining post-1989 forest	CO <sub>2</sub>	0.0	0.0	8.0	8.6	10.4	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M
Land converted to post-1989 planted forest	CO <sub>2</sub>	-78.9	17,534.1	8.0	8.6	10.4	8.5	6.0	59.5	59.3	5.1	6.7	8.4	M	M
G-WB remaining G-WB	CO <sub>2</sub>	-38.0	-25.6	83.0	75.0	7.3	122.4	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M
Land converted to G-WB	CO <sub>2</sub>	412.8	-306.3	83.0	75.0	7.3	86.4	1.1	-2.2	-1.0	-1.7	-2.6	3.1	M	M
G-HP remaining G-HP	CO <sub>2</sub>	-1,130.0	-1,114.4	8.0	75.0	5.8	90.4	4.1	-0.6	-3.8	-0.4	-0.1	0.4	M	M
Land converted to G-HP	CO <sub>2</sub>	245.8	-3,283.3	8.0	75.0	5.8	13.9	1.8	-11.8	-11.1	-8.8	-1.3	8.9	M	M
G-LP remaining G-LP	CO <sub>2</sub>	-231.6	-223.5	8.0	75.0	7.3	90.4	0.8	-0.1	-0.8	-0.1	0.0	0.1	M	M

IPCC category	Gas	1990 emissions or removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> e)	2014 emissions or removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> e)	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission factor / estimation parameter uncertainty (biomass) (%)	Emission factor / estimation parameter uncertainty (mineral soil) (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Contribution to variance by category in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in trend in LULUCF emissions introduced by emission factor / estimation parameter uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in LULUCF emissions introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in total LULUCF emissions (%)	Emission factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
Land converted to G-LP	CO <sub>2</sub>	-41.4	-1,814.4	8.0	75.0	7.3	10.9	0.8	-6.0	-6.1	-4.5	-0.7	4.6	M	M
Cropland – perennial remaining cropland – perennial	CO <sub>2</sub>	-80.7	-74.9	8.0	75.0	14.1	90.4	0.3	0.0	-0.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M
Land converted to cropland – perennial	CO <sub>2</sub>	-46.5	-40.5	8.0	75.0	14.1	164.9	0.3	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M
Cropland – annual remaining cropland – annual	CO <sub>2</sub>	-269.5	-260.2	8.0	75.0	9.7	90.4	0.9	-0.1	-0.9	-0.1	0.0	0.1	M	M
Land converted to cropland – annual	CO <sub>2</sub>	-72.7	-101.7	8.0	75.0	9.7	22.7	0.1	-0.1	-0.3	-0.1	0.0	0.1	M	M
Wetland – open water remaining wetlands – open water	CO <sub>2</sub>	0.0	0.0	33.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M
Land converted to wetland – open water	CO <sub>2</sub>	21.3	-3.1	33.0	0.0	0.0	111.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M
Wetland – vegetative non forest remaining wetland – vegetative non-forest	CO <sub>2</sub>	0.0	0.0	33.0	75.0	12.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M
Land converted to wetland – vegetative non-forest	CO <sub>2</sub>	-0.5	-0.1	33.0	75.0	12.3	150.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M

IPCC category	Gas	1990 emissions or removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	2014 emissions or removals (kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	Activity data uncertainty (%)	Emission factor / estimation parameter uncertainty (biomass) (%)	Emission factor / estimation parameter uncertainty (mineral soil) (%)	Combined uncertainty (%)	Contribution to variance by category in 2014 (%)	Type A sensitivity (%)	Type B sensitivity (%)	Uncertainty in trend in LULUCF emissions introduced by emission factor / estimation parameter uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty in trend in LULUCF emissions introduced by activity data uncertainty (%)	Uncertainty introduced into the trend in total LULUCF emissions (%)	Emission factor quality indicator	Activity data quality indicator
Settlements remaining settlements	CO <sub>2</sub>	-64.5	-64.5	22.0	75.0	95.0	92.6	0.2	0.0	-0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M
Land converted to settlements	CO <sub>2</sub>	-3.3	-59.8	22.0	75.0	95.0	27.9	0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.2	M	M
Other land remaining other land	CO <sub>2</sub>	0.0	0.0	22.0	75.0	70.7	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	M	M
Land converted to other land	CO <sub>2</sub>	-10.9	-76.2	22.0	75.0	70.7	17.8	0.1	-0.2	-0.3	-0.2	-0.1	0.2	M	M
Harvested wood products	CO <sub>2</sub>	1,728.2	8,508.7	15.0	67.4	-	68.2	23.4	23.8	28.8	16.1	5.1	16.8	M	M
LULUCF CH <sub>4</sub> (CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	CH <sub>4</sub>	93.0	75.1	30.0	41.9	-	51.5	0.2	0.0	0.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	R	R
LULUCF N <sub>2</sub> O (CO <sub>2</sub> -e)	N <sub>2</sub> O	177.1	112.6	30.0	41.9	-	51.5	0.2	-0.1	0.4	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	R	R

**Note:** G-HP = high producing grassland; G-LP = low producing grassland; G-WB = grassland with woody biomass; M = measurements; R = national referenced information.

### A3.2.4 LUCAS Data Management System

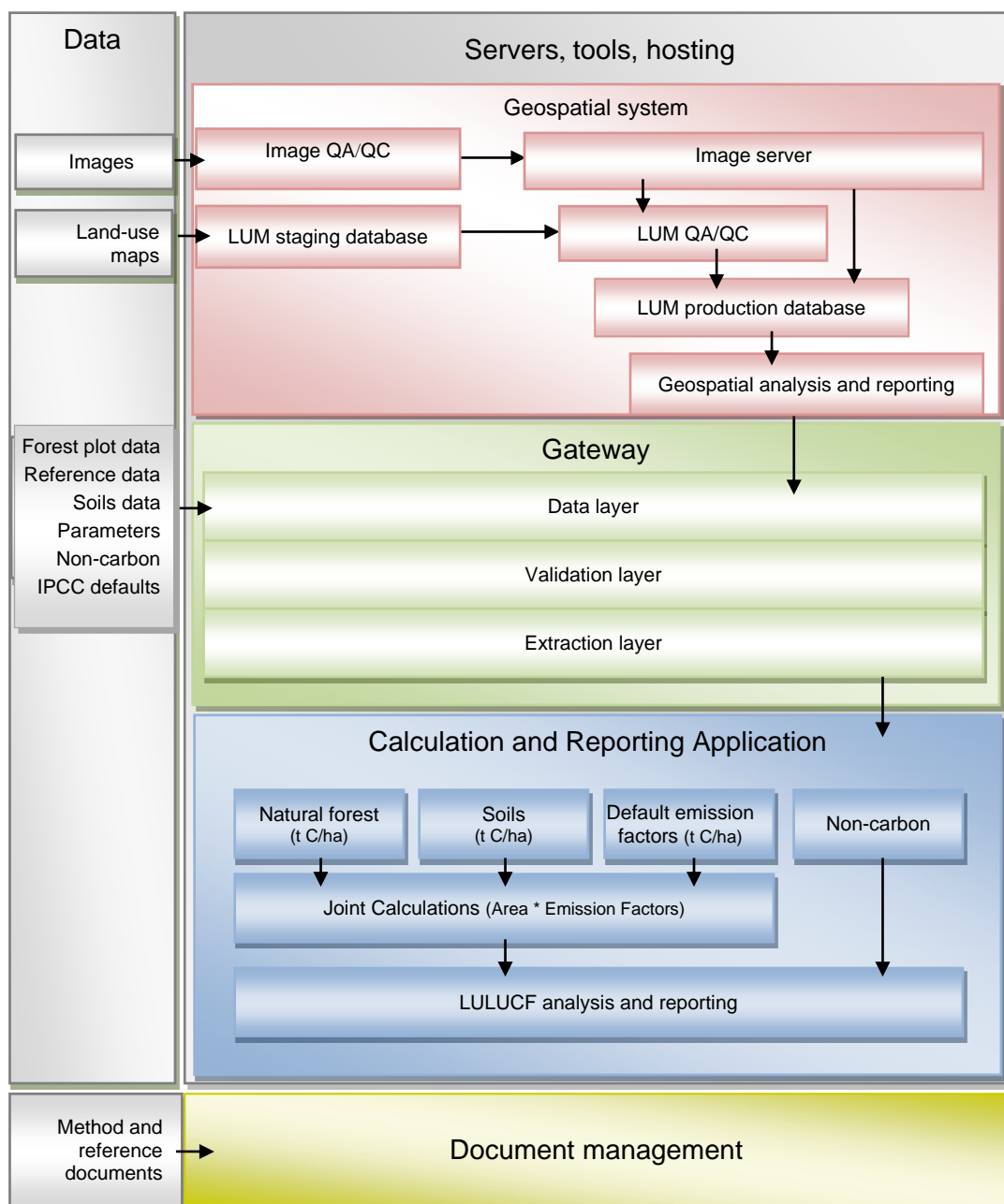
The LUCAS Data Management System stores, manages and archives data for international greenhouse gas reporting for the LULUCF sector. These systems are used for managing the land-use spatial databases, plot and reference data, and for combining the two sets of data to calculate the numbers required for reporting under the Convention and the Kyoto Protocol (figure A3.2.1).

The data collected is stored and manipulated within three systems: the Geospatial System, the Gateway, and the Calculation and Reporting Application.

The key objectives of these systems are to:

- provide a transparent system for data storage and carbon calculations
- provide a repository for the versioning and validation of plot measurements and land-use data
- calculate carbon stocks, emissions and removals per hectare for land uses and carbon pools based on the plot and spatial data collected
- calculate biomass burning emissions by land use based on area and emission factors stored in the Gateway
- produce the outputs required for the LULUCF sector reporting under the Convention and the Kyoto Protocol
- archive all inputs and outputs used in reporting.

Figure A3.2.1 New Zealand's LUCAS data management system



**Note:** LUM = land-use map; QA/QC = quality assurance/quality control. Joint calculations are described below.

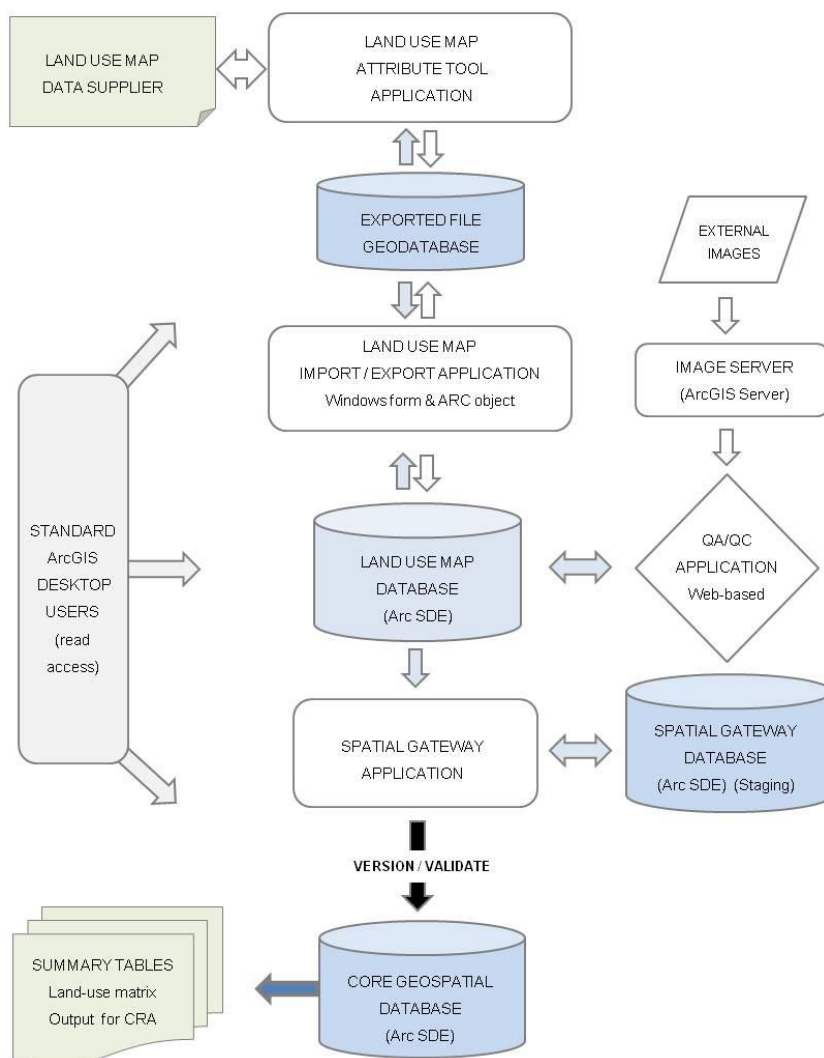
The module 'Joint Calculations' refers to the process New Zealand uses to estimate national average carbon values by carbon pool for each land-use category and subcategory.

The Joint Calculation process is performed within the Calculation and Reporting Application. Within the Joint Calculations interface, the user selects the appropriate area data and emission factors. The results of the calculations are carbon gains, losses and net change for all land-use subcategories whether in a conversion state or land remaining land, by year, by carbon pool, and stratified by North Island or South Island.

## Geospatial System

The Geospatial System consists of hardware and specific applications designed to meet LULUCF reporting requirements. The hardware largely comprises servers for spatial database storage, management, versioning and running web-mapping applications. The core components of the Geospatial System are outlined in figure A3.2.2.

**Figure A3.2.2 New Zealand's Geospatial System components**



## Land-use mapping functionality

The land-use mapping (LUM) functionality of the Geospatial System largely involves the editing and maintenance of time-stamped land-use mapping data. The five components within the LUM functionality are:

- LUM Import/Export Application – which provides functionality for managing the importing and exporting of land-use mapping information in to and out of the database
- LUM Attribute Tool Application – an extension to the standard ArcGIS Desktop software that facilitates maintenance and updates to the land-use mapping data by external contractors
- LUM Database – a non-versioned GIS database for interim land-use mapping data and related quality assurance and control observation data

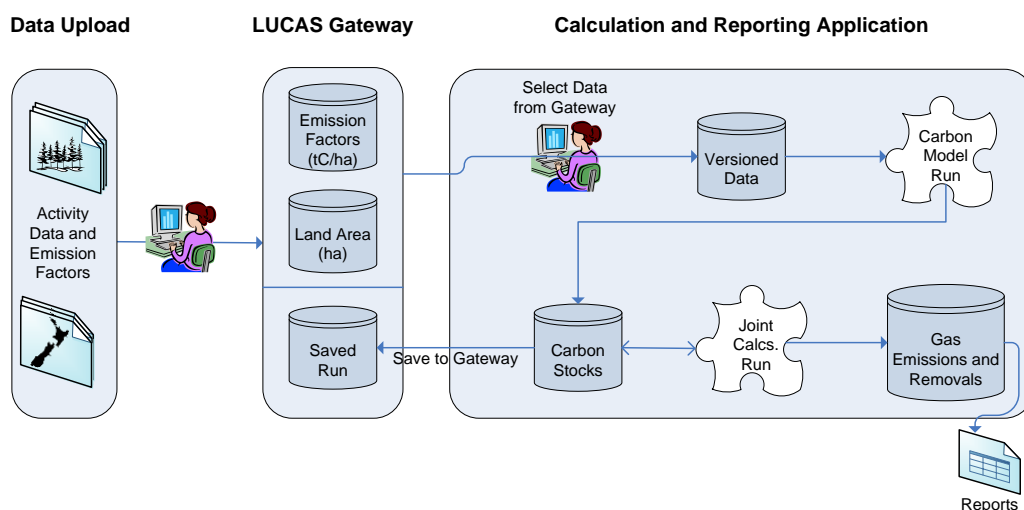


- Spatial Gateway Application – which is used to validate and version data from the LUM database prior to loading into the Core Geospatial Database. Spatial gateway rules are stored in the Spatial Gateway Database
- Core Geospatial Database – which stores final versioned geospatial data sets that are used by the Summary Calculation application to generate land-use matrix data. It also stores the summary tables produced.

## LUCAS Management Studio

The LUCAS Management Studio (figure A3.2.3) is the package of applications used to store activity data and calculate and report New Zealand’s emissions and removals for LULUCF. The LUCAS Gateway is a data warehouse with the purpose of storing, versioning and validating activity data and emission factors. The Calculation and Reporting Application sources all data from the Gateway and calculates and outputs New Zealand’s emissions and removals for LULUCF for land remaining land and land converted to another land use, by pool and year.

Figure A3.2.3 LUCAS Management Studio



## LUCAS Gateway

The LUCAS Gateway enables the storage of activity data such as: field plot data, land-use area, biomass burning and other data, such as IPCC defaults, needed by the Calculation and Reporting Application.

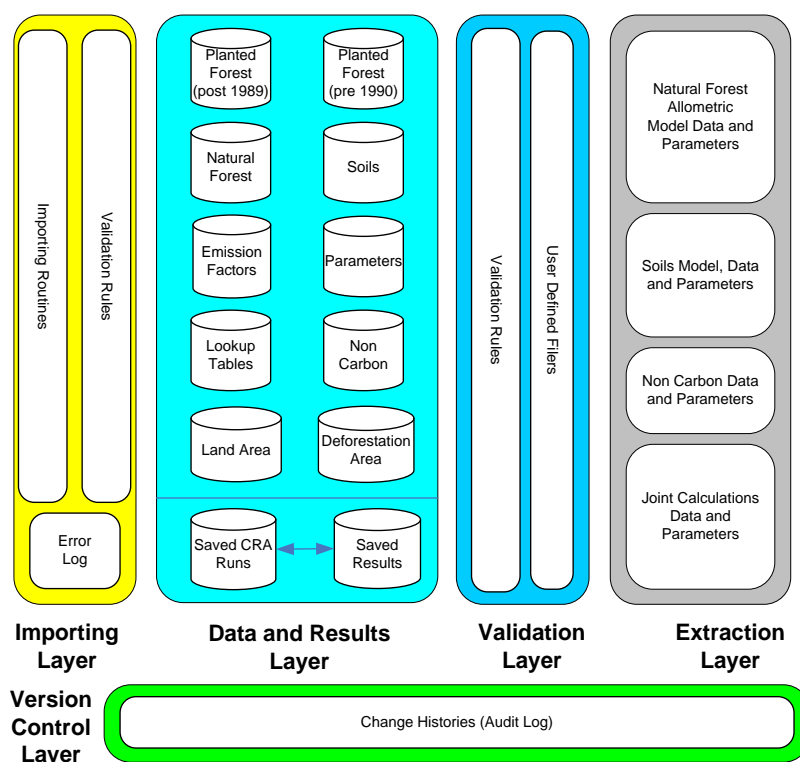
The LUCAS Gateway provides a viewing, querying and editing interface to the source (plot, land-use area, carbon and non-carbon) data. It also stores any published or saved results from running the Calculation and Reporting Application.

All activity data and emission factors are stored within the Gateway database (figure A3.2.4). It contains the following key components.

- A data and results layer contains all activity data (natural, planted forest, soils, default carbon, non-carbon, land-use areas, land-use change and reference tables). The user has the ability to create a ‘snapshot’ in time (a data set archiving system) of the data held in the Gateway. This enables users of the Calculation and Reporting Application to select from a range of data snapshots and ensures past results can be replicated over time.

- A validation layer allows users to judge the suitability of data for use in the Calculation and Reporting Application calculations, subsequent to passing primary validation. Where records are deemed not acceptable for use within published reports, they are tagged as ‘invalid’ in the LUCAS Gateway database.
- An audit trail provides a history of any changes to the database tables within the Gateway.
- Versioning at a number of levels ensures any changes to data, schema or the database itself are logged and versioned, while providing the user with the ability to track what changes have been applied and roll back to a previous version if required. The results of saved or published reports within the Calculation and Reporting Application are also stored within the Gateway for repeatability and reference.
- Primary data validation, both during data capture and during import of the data into the Gateway, ensures only data that has passed acceptability criteria is available for a publishable Calculation and Reporting Application run.
- Hosting and application support provides hosting services, system security, backup and restore, daily maintenance and monitoring for the Gateway and Calculation and Reporting Application.

Figure A3.2.4 LUCAS Gateway database



## Calculation and Reporting Application

The Calculation and Reporting Application enables users to import carbon and non-carbon data from the Gateway and, by running the various modules, determine emissions and removals by New Zealand’s forests, cropland, grassland and other land-use types. This information, combined with land-area data, enables New Zealand to meet its reporting requirements under the Convention and Kyoto Protocol.

The Calculation and Reporting Application allows for the inclusion of other data sets, models and calculations without the complete redesign of the applications. All models, data and results are versioned, and the Calculation and Reporting Application allows the user to alter specific key values within a model or calculation (parameters) without the intervention of a programmer or technical support officer. The Calculation and Reporting Application is deployed as a client-based application that sources the required data from the Gateway.

The Calculation and Reporting Application comprises four modules: natural forest, soils, non-carbon, and joint calculations. Any of these modules can be run independently or as a group. The results are provided as 'views' to the user at the completion of the run.

To activate the module, the user selects the module to run within the Calculation and Reporting Application, the version of the data set to be used, the model version and other calculation parameters. The natural forest and soil carbon modules use R statistical language as the base program language, while the non-carbon module and joint calculations module are developed in C Sharp programming language (C#).

Within the joint calculations module, the user has the option of using the carbon results from running the modules or using default carbon estimates (based on published reports) stored within the Gateway. The joint calculations module combines the carbon estimates with the land-use area to calculate carbon stock and change following the methodology set out in section 2.3 of volume 4 of the *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories* (IPCC, 2006). The results represent carbon stock and change for every 'from' and 'to' land-use combination outlined by the IPCC since 1990.

On completion of running a module, the results can be saved or published back to the Gateway. This provides a versioned and auditable record of the results used for reporting. If the results are saved or published, other information, such as the time created, the user's identification and the module-particular parameters that were used, is also saved for tracking and audit control.

The Calculation and Reporting Application is maintained and supported by Interpine Forestry Limited, a New Zealand-based company that specialises in forestry inventories and related information technology development. Interpine Forestry Limited also provides support services, such as database and application back-ups and system security (firewalls and virus control), day-to-day issue resolution and enhancement projects to the Gateway or Calculation and Reporting Application, as required.

Any changes to the data or table structure within the Gateway, or to people accessing the Gateway or Calculation and Reporting Application, are tracked via audit logs. For any changes to the data within the Gateway, the person making the change, the date, reason for change and the version are logged and reports are made available to the users for review.

### **Document management**

All reference material, including scientific reports containing information on methodologies or emission factors used in the production of the LULUCF and Kyoto Protocol estimates, is archived on the Ministry for the Environment's document management store Te Puna.

The emission factors and area estimates just for published runs are also archived within the Gateway and can be accessed via the Gateway or the Calculation and Reporting Application.

## Annex 3: References

Some references may be downloaded directly from the following webpage: [www.mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting/agriculture-greenhouse-gas-inventory-reports](http://www.mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting/agriculture-greenhouse-gas-inventory-reports).

The Ministry for Primary Industries is progressively making reports used for the Inventory available on this page, provided copyright permits.

Carran RA, Theobald PW, Evans JP. 1995. Emissions of nitrous oxide from some grazed pasture soils. *New Zealand and Australian Journal of Soil Research* 33: 341–352.

de Klein CAM, Barton L, Sherlock RR, Li Z, Littlejohn RP. 2003. Estimating a nitrous oxide emission factor for animal urine from some New Zealand pastoral soils. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* 41: 381–399.

Fick J, Saggart S, Hill J, Giltrap D. 2011. *Poultry Management in New Zealand: Production, Manure Management and Emissions Estimations for the Commercial Chicken, Turkey, Duck and Layer Industries within New Zealand*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Poultry Industry Association, Egg Producers Association, Landcare Research and Massey University. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

Hill J. 2012. *Recalculate Pork Industry Emissions Inventory*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Massey University and the New Zealand Pork Industry Board. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

IPCC. 1996. Houghton JT, Meira Filho LG, Lim B, Treanton K, Mamaty I, Bonduki Y, Griggs DJ, Callender BA (eds). *IPCC/OECD/IEA. Revised 1996 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. Bracknell: United Kingdom Meteorological Office.

IPCC. 2000. Penman J, Kruger D, Galbally I, Hiraishi T, Nyenzi B, Emmanuel S, Buendia L, Hoppaus R, Martinsen T, Meijer J, Miwa K, Tanabe K (eds). *Good Practice Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

IPCC. 2006. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 4. Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

Kelliher F, Cox N, van der Weerden T, de Klein C, Luo J, Cameron K, Di H, Giltrap D, Rys G. 2014. Statistical analysis of nitrous oxide emission factors from pastoral agriculture field trials conducted in New Zealand. *Environmental Pollution* 186: 63–66.

Kelliher FM, de Klein CAM. Unpublished. Review of New Zealand's Fertiliser Nitrous Oxide Emission Factor (EF<sub>1</sub>) Data. Report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment by Landcare Research and AgResearch in 2006.

Lassey K. 2011. *Methane Emissions and Nitrogen Excretion Rates for New Zealand Goats*. Report for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry, National Institute of Water and Atmospheric Research. Wellington: National Institute of Water and Atmospheric Research.

Luo J, van der Weerden T, Hoogendoorn C, de Klein C. 2009. *Determination of the N<sub>2</sub>O Emission Factor for Animal Dung Applied in Spring in Three Regions of New Zealand*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by AgResearch. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.

Ministry for the Environment. 2010. *New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2008*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

- Muller C, Sherlock RR, Williams PH. 1995. Direct field measurements of nitrous oxide emissions from urine-affected and urine-unaffected pasture in Canterbury. In: *Proceedings of the Workshop on Fertilizer Requirements of Grazed Pasture and Field Crops: Macro and Micronutrients*. Currie LD, Loganathan P (eds). Occasional Report No. 8. Palmerston North: Massey University. pp 243–34.
- Pickering A and Fick JM. 2015. *Detailed methodologies for agricultural greenhouse gas emission calculation*. Version 3. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries. (Refer to: <http://mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/greenhouse-gas-reporting>.)
- Sherlock RR, Jewell P, Clough T. 2008. *Review of New Zealand Specific  $Frac_{GASM}$  and  $Frac_{GASF}$  Emissions Factors*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Landcare Research and AgResearch. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Suttie J. 2012. *Report to the Deer Industry New Zealand: Estimation of Deer Population and Productivity Data 1990 to 2012*. Dunedin: Suttie Consulting Limited.
- Thomas S, Hume E, Fraser T, Curtin, D. 2011. *Factors and Activity Data to Estimate Nitrous Oxide Emissions from Cropping Systems, and Stubble and Tussock Burning*. Report prepared for Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Plant and Food Research. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Thomas S, Wallace D, Beare M. 2014. *Pasture Renewal Activity Data and Factors for New Zealand*. Report prepared for the Ministry for Primary Industries by Plant and Food Research. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.
- Thomas SM, Fraser T, Curtin D, Brown H, Lawrence E. 2008. *Review of Nitrous Oxide Emission Factors and Activity Data for Crops*. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry by Plant and Food Research. Wellington: Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry.
- Thomas SM, Ledgard SF, Francis GS. Unpublished. Appropriateness of IPCC Default Values for Estimating New Zealand's Indirect Nitrous Oxide Emissions. Report prepared for the Ministry of Agriculture and Forestry in 2003.
- Thomas SM, Ledgard SF, Francis GS. 2005. Improving estimates of nitrate leaching for quantifying New Zealand's indirect nitrous oxide emissions. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 73: 213–226.

# Annex 4: Methodology and data collection for estimating emissions from fossil fuel combustion

New Zealand emission factors are based on gross calorific value. Energy activity data and emission factors in New Zealand are conventionally reported in gross (higher heating value) terms, with some minor exceptions. The convention adopted by New Zealand to convert gross calorific value to net calorific value follows the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development and International Energy Agency assumptions:

$$\text{Net calorific value} = 0.95 \times \text{gross calorific value for coal and liquid fuels}$$

$$\text{Net calorific value} = 0.90 \times \text{gross calorific value for gas}$$

$$\text{Net calorific value} = 0.80 \times \text{gross calorific value for wood}$$

Emission factors for gas, coal, biomass and liquid fuels used by New Zealand are shown in tables A4.1–A4.4. Where IPCC default emission factors are used, a net-to-gross factor as above is used to account for New Zealand activity data representing gross energy figures:

$$\text{Gross EF} = \text{Net EF} \times \text{Factor}$$

**Table A4.1 Gross carbon dioxide emission factors used for New Zealand's energy sector in 2014**

	Emission factor (t CO <sub>2</sub> /TJ)	Emission factor (t C/TJ)	Source
<b>Gas</b>			
Maui	52.26	14.3	1
Kapuni	53.57	14.6	1
McKee	53.35	14.5	3
Kaimiro	69.25	18.9	3
Ngatoro	69.25	18.9	3
TAWN	52.72	14.4	3
Mangahewa	53.31	14.5	3
Turangi	54.34	14.8	3
Pohokura	54.31	14.8	1
Rimu/Kauri	51.94	14.2	3
Maari	53.42	14.6	3
Weighted Average	53.81	14.7	
Kapuni LTS	85.84	23.4	1
Methanol – Mixed Feed – to 94	62.44	17.0	3
Methanol – LTS – to 94	83.97	22.9	3
<b>Liquid fuels</b>			
Crude oil	69.67	19.0	5
Regular petrol	66.61	18.2	4
Petrol – premium	66.82	18.2	4
Diesel (10 parts (sulphur) per million)	69.58	19.0	4
Jet kerosene	68.39	18.7	4

	Emission factor (t CO <sub>2</sub> /TJ)	Emission factor (t C/TJ)	Source
Av gas	65.89	18.0	4
LPG	60.43	16.5	2
Heavy fuel oil	73.72	20.1	4
Light fuel oil	72.84	19.9	4
Bitumen (asphalt)	77.00	21.0	4
<b>Biomass</b>			
Biogas	100.98	27.5	5
Wood (industrial)	89.47	24.4	5
Bioethanol	64.20	17.5	6
Biodiesel	62.40	17.0	6
Wood (residential)	89.47	24.4	5
<b>Coal</b>			
All sectors excl. electricity (sub-bituminous)	91.99	25.1	7
All sectors (bituminous)	89.13	24.3	7
All sectors (lignite)	93.11	25.4	7

1. Derived by the transmission operator (Vector Ltd) through averaging daily gas composition data.
2. *New Zealand Energy Information Handbook* (Baines, 1993).
3. Specific gas field operator.
4. New Zealand Refinery Company.
5. IPCC Guidelines (2006).
6. *New Zealand Energy Information Handbook: Energy data conversion factors and definitions* (Eng et al., 2008).
7. *Review of Default Emissions Factors in Draft Stationary Energy and Industrial Processes Regulations: Coal* (CRL Energy, 2009).

**Table A4.2 Consumption-weighted average emission factors used for New Zealand's sub-bituminous coal-fired electricity generation for 1990 to 2014**

Year	Emission factor (t CO <sub>2</sub> /TJ)
1990	91.20
1991	91.24
1992	91.29
1993	91.33
1994	91.38
1995	91.42
1996	91.47
1997	91.51
1998	91.56
1999	91.60
2000	91.64
2001	91.69
2002	91.73
2003	91.78
2004	91.82
2005	91.87
2006	91.91
2007	92.43
2008	92.31

Year	Emission factor (t CO <sub>2</sub> /TJ)
2009	92.39
2010	92.20
2011	92.00
2012	92.00
2013	92.00
2014	92.00

**Table A4.3 Methane emission factors used for New Zealand's energy sector for 1990 to 2014**

	Emission factor (t CH <sub>4</sub> /PJ)	Source
<b>Natural gas</b>		
Electricity industries	0.9	IPCC 2006 (table 2.2)
Commercial	4.50	IPCC 2006 (table 2.4)
Residential	4.50	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5)
Domestic transport (CNG)	82.80	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2)
Other stationary (mainly industrial)	0.9	IPCC 2006 (table 2.3)
<b>Liquid fuels</b>		
<b>Stationary sources</b>		
Electricity – residual oil	2.85	IPCC 2006 (table 2.2)
Industrial (including refining) – residual oil	2.85	IPCC 2006 (table 2.3)
Industrial – LPG	0.95	IPCC 2006 (table 2.3)
Commercial – residual oil	9.50	IPCC 2006 (table 2.4)
Commercial – distillate oil	9.50	IPCC 2006 (table 2.4)
Commercial – LPG	4.75	IPCC 2006 (table 2.4)
Residential – distillate oil	9.50	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5)
Residential – LPG	4.75	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5)
Agriculture – stationary	2.85	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5)
<b>Mobile sources</b>		
LPG	58.9	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2)
Petrol	28.05	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2) Motor gasoline – uncontrolled
Diesel	3.71	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2)
Navigation (fuel oil and diesel)	6.65	IPCC 2006 (table 3.5.3)
Aviation fuel/kerosene	0.48	IPCC 2006 (table 3.6.5)
<b>Coal</b>		
Electricity generation	0.95	IPCC 2006 (table 2.2)
Industry	9.50	IPCC 2006 (table 2.3)
Commercial	9.50	IPCC 2006 (table 2.4)
Residential	285.00	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5)
<b>Biomass</b>		
Wood/wood waste	24	IPCC 2006 (table 2.3)
Wood – fireplaces	240.00	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5) wood – residential
Bioethanol	18.00	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2) – ethanol, cars, Brazil
Biodiesel	18.00	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2) – ethanol, cars, Brazil
Gas biomass	0.9	IPCC 2006 (table 2.2)



**Table A4.4 Nitrous oxide emission factors used for New Zealand's energy sector for 1990 to 2013**

	Emission factor (t N <sub>2</sub> O/PJ)	Source
<b>Natural gas</b>		
Electricity generation	0.09	IPCC 2006 (table 2.2)
Commercial	0.09	IPCC 2006 (table 2.4)
Residential	0.09	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5)
Domestic transport (CNG)	2.70	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2)
Other stationary (mainly industrial)	0.09	IPCC 2006 (table 2.3)
<b>Liquid fuels</b>		
<b>Stationary sources</b>		
Electricity – residual oil	0.57	IPCC 2006 (table 2.2)
Electricity – distillate oil	0.57	IPCC 2006 (table 2.2)
Industrial (including refining) – residual oil	0.57	IPCC 2006 (table 2.2)
Industrial – distillate oil	0.57	IPCC 2006 (table 2.3)
Commercial – residual oil	0.57	IPCC 2006 (table 2.4)
Commercial – distillate oil	0.57	IPCC 2006 (table 2.4)
Residential (all oil)	0.57	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5)
LPG (all uses)	0.095	IPCC 2006 (tables 2.2 – 2.5)
Agriculture – stationary	0.38	Tier 2, diesel engines – agriculture
<b>Mobile sources</b>		
LPG	0.19	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2)
Petrol	7.6	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2)
Diesel	3.71	IPCC 2006 (table 3.2.2)
Fuel oil (ships)	1.90	IPCC 2006 (table 3.5.3)
Aviation fuel/kerosene	1.90	IPCC 2006 (table 3.6.5)
<b>Coal</b>		
Electricity generation	1.43	IPCC 2006 (table 2.2)
Industry	1.43	IPCC 2006 (table 2.3)
Commercial	1.43	IPCC 2006 (table 2.4)
Residential	1.43	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5)
<b>Biomass</b>		
Wood (all uses)	3.20	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5) wood/wood waste
Gas biomass	0.09	IPCC 2006 (table 2.5)

## A4.1 Emissions from liquid fuels

### A4.1.1 Activity data and uncertainties

The *Delivery of Petroleum Fuels by Industry Survey* conducted by MBIE. As it is a census, there is no sampling error. The only possible sources or error are non-sample error (such as respondent error and processing error). The 2014 statistical difference for liquid fuels in the balance table of the *Energy in New Zealand* (MBIE, 2015) was 0.1 per cent. This is used as the activity data uncertainty for liquid fuels in 2014.

## A4.1.2 Emission factors and uncertainties

The carbon dioxide emission factors are described in table A4.1. Table A4.5 shows a complete time series of gross calorific values, while table A4.6 shows a complete time series of carbon content of liquid fuels. This information is supplied by the New Zealand Refinery Company and is used in the calculation of annual emission factors for liquid fuels.

A 2009 consultant report (Hale and Twomey, Unpublished) to the Ministry for the Environment estimates the uncertainty of carbon dioxide emission factors for liquid fuels at  $\pm 0.5$  per cent. The uncertainty for methane and nitrous oxide emission factors is  $\pm 50$  per cent as almost all emission factors are IPCC defaults.

**Table A4.5 Gross calorific values (MJ/kg) for liquid fuels for 1990 to 2014**

	Premium petrol	Regular petrol	Diesel	Jet kerosene	Av gas	Heavy fuel oil	Light fuel oil	Power station fuel oil	Bitumen (asphalt)
1990	47.24	47.22	45.76	46.37	47.30	43.07	44.12	42.71	41.30
1991	47.17	47.17	45.73	46.38	47.30	43.02	44.07	42.70	41.30
1992	47.18	47.14	45.75	46.41	47.30	43.03	44.14	42.72	41.30
1993	47.09	47.14	45.74	46.36	47.30	43.01	44.13	42.75	41.31
1994	47.10	47.11	45.75	46.34	47.30	43.03	44.16	42.70	41.30
1995	47.07	47.14	45.59	46.31	47.30	43.03	44.01	42.69	41.30
1996	46.91	47.14	45.54	46.26	47.30	43.00	43.98	42.68	41.30
1997	46.93	47.17	45.58	46.32	47.30	42.92	43.92	42.56	41.30
1998	46.89	47.12	45.64	46.27	47.30	43.06	44.02	42.79	41.27
1999	46.92	47.13	45.56	46.29	47.30	43.09	43.93	42.79	41.28
2000	46.91	47.12	45.58	46.22	47.30	43.07	43.90	42.74	41.27
2001	46.92	47.15	45.64	46.25	47.30	43.08	43.96	42.76	41.27
2002	46.90	47.16	45.62	46.29	47.30	43.03	43.84	42.79	41.26
2003	46.87	47.11	45.61	46.23	47.30	43.06	43.79	42.77	41.27
2004	46.91	47.10	45.59	46.25	47.30	43.04	43.90	42.79	41.30
2005	46.95	47.10	45.73	46.28	47.30	43.11	43.94	42.78	41.30
2006	46.97	47.09	45.79	46.23	47.30	42.93	43.68	42.65	41.30
2007	46.97	47.10	45.77	46.23	47.30	42.97	43.72	42.66	41.30
2008	46.93	47.06	45.72	46.19	47.30	42.86	43.72	42.56	41.30
2009	46.95	47.03	45.72	46.17	47.30	42.89	43.75	42.56	41.29
2010	46.96	47.03	45.69	46.17	47.30	42.95	43.70	42.62	41.29
2011	46.96	47.04	45.69	46.19	47.30	42.89	43.72	42.61	41.27
2012	46.98	47.03	45.66	46.18	47.30	43.03	43.71	42.72	41.27
2013	46.99	47.05	45.71	46.23	47.30	43.05	43.84	42.72	41.26
2014	46.95	47.02	45.71	46.23	47.30	42.94	43.73	42.64	41.26

**Table A4.6 Carbon content (per cent mass) for liquid fuels for 1990 to 2014**

	Premium petrol	Regular petrol	Diesel	Jet kerosene	Av gas	Heavy fuel oil	Light fuel oil	Power station fuel oil	Bitumen (asphalt)
1990	84.87	84.92	86.28	85.92	85.00	86.22	86.67	86.03	86.57
1991	85.04	85.04	86.33	85.89	85.00	86.26	86.30	86.04	86.57
1992	85.03	85.13	86.29	85.84	85.00	86.25	86.18	86.03	86.57
1993	85.25	85.13	86.32	85.94	85.00	86.27	86.20	86.00	86.56
1994	85.21	85.19	86.30	85.99	85.00	86.25	86.13	86.04	86.57
1995	85.30	85.13	86.63	86.05	85.00	86.25	86.39	86.05	86.57
1996	85.66	85.13	86.73	86.16	85.00	86.28	86.45	86.05	86.57
1997	85.63	85.04	86.64	86.04	85.00	86.35	86.55	86.16	86.58
1998	85.72	85.17	86.52	86.14	85.00	86.22	86.39	85.97	86.63
1999	85.65	85.15	86.69	86.10	85.00	86.20	86.53	85.96	86.63
2000	85.67	85.16	86.64	86.25	85.00	86.22	86.58	86.01	86.63
2001	85.65	85.09	86.53	86.18	85.00	86.21	86.49	85.98	86.64
2002	85.68	85.06	86.57	86.10	85.00	86.25	86.68	85.96	86.66
2003	85.76	85.19	86.58	86.23	85.00	86.23	86.76	85.98	86.63
2004	85.66	85.22	86.62	86.20	85.00	86.24	86.58	85.97	86.58
2005	85.58	85.22	86.62	86.12	85.00	86.18	86.52	85.97	86.57
2006	85.54	85.25	86.57	86.24	85.00	86.34	86.93	86.08	86.57
2007	85.54	85.23	86.61	86.24	85.00	86.30	86.87	86.07	86.57
2008	85.63	85.32	86.70	86.32	85.00	86.39	86.87	86.16	86.57
2009	85.56	85.38	86.72	86.36	85.00	86.37	86.83	86.16	86.60
2010	85.54	85.40	86.77	86.35	85.00	86.31	86.90	86.11	86.59
2011	85.55	85.37	86.78	86.32	85.00	86.37	86.87	86.12	86.64
2012	85.51	85.38	86.84	86.34	85.00	86.25	86.89	86.02	86.63
2013	85.49	85.35	86.73	86.22	85.00	86.24	86.68	86.02	86.65
2014	85.57	85.42	86.74	86.23	85.00	86.33	86.87	86.10	86.65

## A4.2 Emissions from solid fuels

### A4.2.1 Activity data and uncertainties

The *New Zealand Quarterly Statistical Return of Coal Production and Sales* conducted by MBIE has full coverage of the sector, meaning there is no sampling error. The only possible sources or error are non-sample error (such as respondent error and processing error). The 2014 statistical difference for solid fuels in the balance table of *Energy in New Zealand* (MBIE, 2015) was 0.3 per cent. This is used as the activity data uncertainty for solid fuels in 2014.

### A4.2.2 Emission factors and uncertainties

The estimated uncertainty in carbon dioxide emission factors for solid fuels is  $\pm 2.2$  per cent. This is based on the difference between the range of updated emission factors for the three different ranks of coal used in New Zealand. The uncertainty for methane and nitrous oxide emission factors is  $\pm 50$  per cent as almost all emission factors are IPCC defaults.

## A4.3 Emissions from gaseous fuels

### A4.3.1 Activity data

Through the various surveys and information collected by MBIE, it has full coverage of the natural gas sector. This means that there is no sampling error in natural gas statistics and the only possible sources or errors are non-sample error (such as respondent error and processing error). The 2014 statistical difference for gaseous fuels in the balance table of *Energy in New Zealand* (MBIE, 2015) was 6.3 per cent. This is used as the activity data uncertainty for gaseous fuels in 2014.

### A4.3.2 Emission factors

The estimated uncertainty in carbon dioxide emission factors for gaseous fuels is  $\pm 2.4$  per cent. This is based on the difference between the range of emission factors for three large gas fields in New Zealand. Together, these gas fields made up over 65 per cent of New Zealand's total gas supply in 2013. The uncertainty for methane and nitrous oxide emission factors is  $\pm 50$  per cent as almost all emission factors are IPCC defaults.

**Table A4.7 Emission factors for European gasoline and diesel vehicles – COPERT IV model (European Environment Agency, 2007)**

	N <sub>2</sub> O emission factors (mg/km)				CH <sub>4</sub> emission factors (mg/km)			
	Urban		Rural	Highway	Urban		Rural	Highway
	Cold	Hot			Cold	Hot		
<b>Passenger car</b>								
<b>Gasoline</b>								
pre-Euro	10	10	6.5	6.5	201	131	86	41
Euro 1	38	22	17	8	45	26	16	14
Euro 2	24	11	4.5	2.5	94	17	13	11
Euro 3	12	3	2	1.5	83	3	2	4
Euro 4	6	2	0.8	0.7	57	2.87	2.69	5.08
<b>Diesel</b>								
pre-Euro	0	0	0	0	22	28	12	8
Euro 1	0	2	4	4	18	11	9	3
Euro 2	3	4	6	6	6	7	3	2
Euro 3	15	9	4	4	3	3	0	0
Euro 4	15	9	4	4	1.1	1.1	0	0
<b>LPG</b>								
pre-ECE	0	0	0	0	80	80	35	25
Euro 1	38	21	13	8	80	80	35	25
Euro 2	23	13	3	2	80	80	35	25
Euro 3 and later	9	5	2	1	80	80	35	25
<b>Light duty vehicles</b>								
<b>Gasoline</b>								
pre-Euro	10	10	6.5	6.5	201	131	86	41
Euro 1	122	52	52	52	45	26	16	14
Euro 2	62	22	22	22	94	17	13	11
Euro 3	36	5	5	5	83	3	2	4
Euro 4	16	2	2	2	57	2	2	0

	N <sub>2</sub> O emission factors (mg/km)				CH <sub>4</sub> emission factors (mg/km)			
	Urban		Rural	Highway	Urban		Rural	Highway
	Cold	Hot			Cold	Hot		
<b>Diesel</b>								
pre-Euro	0	0	0	0	22	28	12	8
Euro 1	0	2	4	4	18	11	9	3
Euro 2	3	4	6	6	6	7	3	2
Euro 3	15	9	4	4	3	3	0	0
Euro 4	15	9	4	4	1.1	1.1	0	0
<b>Heavy duty truck and bus</b>								
Gasoline – all technologies	6	6	6	6	140	140	110	70
Diesel								
GVW<16t	30	30	30	30	85	85	23	20
GVW>16t	30	30	30	30	175	175	80	70
Urban busses and coaches	30	30	30	30	175	175	80	70
<b>CNG</b>								
pre Euro 4					5,400	5,400	5,400	5,400
Euro 4 and later					900	900	900	900
Power two wheeler								
<b>Gasoline</b>								
<50 cm <sup>3</sup>	1	1	1	1	219	219	219	219
>50 cm <sup>3</sup> 2-stroke	2	2	2	2	150	150	150	150
>50 cm <sup>3</sup> 4 stroke	2	2	2	2	200	200	200	200

## A4.3 Energy balance

Detailed and up-to-date energy balance tables for New Zealand are available online: [www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/sectors-industries/energy/energy-data-modelling/statistics/energy-balances](http://www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/sectors-industries/energy/energy-data-modelling/statistics/energy-balances).

Further information can be found within the publication *Energy in New Zealand*, also available online: [www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/sectors-industries/energy/energy-data-modelling/publications/energy-in-new-zealand](http://www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/sectors-industries/energy/energy-data-modelling/publications/energy-in-new-zealand).

## A4.4 Carbon Dioxide Reference Approach for the Energy Sector

### A4.4.1 Estimation of CO<sub>2</sub> Using the IPCC Reference Approach

The reference approach uses a country's energy supply data to calculate the CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from the combustion of fossil fuels using the apparent consumption equation. The apparent consumption in the reference approach is derived from production, import and export data. This information is included as a check for combustion-related emissions calculated from the sectoral approach.

The apparent consumption for primary fuels in the reference approach is obtained from ‘calculated’ energy-use figures (see annex 2, section A4.4). These are derived as a residual figure from an energy balance equation comprising production, imports, exports, stock change and international transport on the supply side according to the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) Guidelines (IPCC, 2006).

The majority of the CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for the reference approach are specific to New Zealand. Most emission factors for liquid fuels are based on annual carbon content and the gross calorific value data provided by New Zealand’s only oil refinery, Refining New Zealand. Where this data is not available, an IPCC default is used. The natural gas emission factor is based on a production-derived, weighted average of emission factors from all gas production fields. The CO<sub>2</sub> emission factors for solid fuels were updated for the 2014 submission following analysis to verify default emission factors used for the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme (NZ ETS). For more information on this improvement, see section 3.3.2.

### **Solid fuels in iron and steel manufacture**

As mentioned in section 3.2.3, some of the coal production activity data in the reference approach is used in steel production. The Industrial Processes sector accounts for the carbon dioxide emissions from this coal in the sectoral approach, as recommended by the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006); therefore they are not included in CRF table 1.AA *Fuel combustion* – sectoral approach.

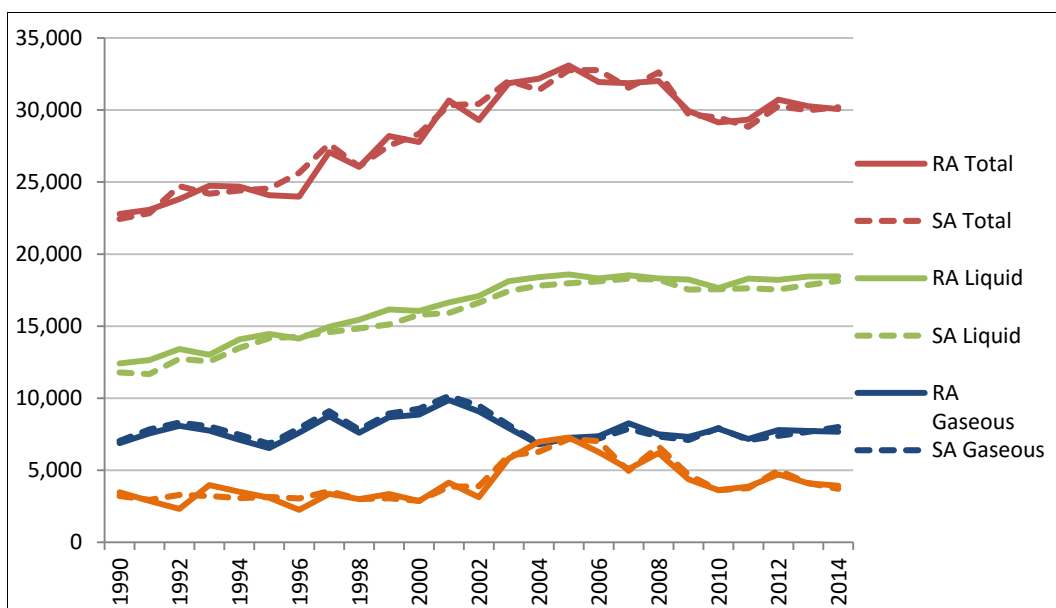
For simplicity, all feedstock carbon is excluded from reference approach according to the IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006). Without taking into account use by-product gases, this can create some discrepancies between the reference and sectoral approach.

## **A4.4.2 Comparison of the IPCC Reference Approach with the New Zealand Sectoral Methodology**

In 2014, CO<sub>2</sub> emissions estimated in the sectoral approach were 0.7 per cent lower than those estimated in the reference approach. The following figure shows the results for the two approaches for the period 1990–2014.

In some years, differences exist between the reference and sectoral approaches. Much of this difference is due to the statistical differences found in the energy balance tables (MBIE, 2015) that are used as the basis for the reference and sectoral approach. Since 2000, the standard of national energy data has improved significantly due to increased resources and focus. In 2008, Statistics New Zealand delegated responsibility for the collection and analysis of national energy data to MBIE. Before 2008, various energy statistics were collected by Statistics New Zealand or MBIE. The change resulted in a more consistent and transparent approach to energy data collection as one agency collected data across the supply chain.

Figure A4.1 Reference and sectoral approach carbon dioxide by fuel type (kt CO<sub>2</sub>)



**Note:** RA = Reference Approach; SA = Sectoral Approach.

### Sources

- Gaseous fuels: Field-specific emission factors are used for natural gas supplied for industrial processes, while the reference approach uses an average emission factor.
- Liquid fuels: The energy balance is mass balanced but not carbon balanced. Fuel category 'other oil' is an aggregation of several fuel types and so it is difficult to quantify a reliable carbon emission factor for the reference approach.
- In the sectoral approach, sector- or even plant-specific calorific values are used to calculate energy consumption, whereas in the reference approach, average (country-specific) calorific values are applied.

## Annex 4: References

Baines JT. 1993. *New Zealand Energy Information Handbook*. Christchurch: Taylor Baines and Associates.

CRL Energy Ltd. 2009. *Reviewing Default Emission Factors in Draft Stationary Energy and Industrial Processes*. Contract report prepared for the Ministry for the Environment. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment. Retrieved from <https://www.climatechange.govt.nz/consultation/energy/review-default-emissions-factors.pdf> (March 2016).

Eng G, Bywater I, Hendtlass C. 2008. *New Zealand Energy Information Handbook*. Christchurch: New Zealand Centre for Advanced Engineering.

European Environment Agency. 2007. *EMEP/CORINAIR Emission Inventory Guidebook – 2007*. Copenhagen: European Environment Agency.

Hale R, Twomey I. Unpublished. Reviewing default emission factors for liquid fossil fuels adopted by the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme. Report by consultants Hale & Twomey Limited prepared for the Ministry for the Environment. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

IPCC. 2006. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Volume 2. Energy*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Japan: Institute for Global Environmental Strategies for IPCC.

Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment. 2015. *Energy in New Zealand 2015*. Wellington: Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment.



# Annex 5.1: Technical corrections to the FMRL

---

## A5.1.1 Introduction

For the second commitment period, reporting on *Forest management* under the Kyoto Protocol is mandatory. Accounting for *Forest management* during the second commitment period is relative to a forest management reference level (FMRL) (Decision 2/CMP.7, UNFCCC, 2012).

New Zealand's FMRL, first submitted in 2009 and revised in 2011, is set at 11.15 million tonnes carbon dioxide equivalent (Mt CO<sub>2</sub>-e) per year for the period 2013 to 2020 (New Zealand Government, 2011). This value was constructed using a business-as-usual projection of pre-1990 planted forest growth and harvest for the period 2013 to 2020. It was based on yield tables and statistics on the area in each age class of pre-1990 planted forest from the National Exotic Forest Description (NEFD) as at 2009 (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014).

The 2011 FMRL included the following assumptions:

- pre-1990 natural forests were in steady state
- no pre-1990 planted forest deforestation would occur between 2013 and 2020 (pre-1990 natural forests were excluded from the analyses; post-1989 forest deforestation is reported under Article 3.3 – *Deforestation*)
- between 2013 and 2020, 2,000 hectares per year would be converted to non-forest land, and the equivalent forest would be planted elsewhere (i.e., 2,000 hectares per year would be reported as carbon equivalent forest (CEF) and be accounted for under *Forest management*)
- while harvest of post-1989 planted forest will increase over the period, pre-1990 planted forests will still make up a substantial proportion of total forest harvest
- all carbon was instantly emitted at the time of harvest (emissions and removals by the *Harvested wood products* pool were not considered)
- no allowance was made for the impacts of potential natural disturbances beyond background levels captured in the carbon stock yield tables.

It also reflected the following New Zealand legislation (and amendments) and current policies:

- the Forest Act 1949, which regulates the removal of timber from natural indigenous forests
- the South Island Landless Natives Act 1906, which transferred 17,000 hectares of natural indigenous forest to South Island Māori. The harvesting of this forest is also subject to the Resource Management Act 1991
- the Climate Change Response Act 2002, which makes owners of pre-1990 forest who deforest liable for the emissions associated with that activity
- the New Zealand's biofuels policy of the time (under which it was thought most feedstock for biofuel was likely to be derived from non-forest sources).

It was thought that this legislation and these policies would prevent any significant deforestation of pre-1990 forests, and that the New Zealand Emissions Trading Scheme would encourage harvest in pre-1990 planted forests over post-1989 forest.

The 2011 FMRL was determined by modelling the pre-1990 planted forest estate using a Forestry-Oriented Linear Programming Interpreter (FOLPI). As mentioned above, the model developed in FOLPI was based on an age-class distribution of pre-1990 planted forest as at 2009 from the NEFD, and simulated expected harvesting and replanting of this forest. Some additional modelling of decay of residues from harvest events was also carried out in MS Excel.

Since the 2011 FMRL was submitted, supplementary guidance has been prepared that describes the circumstances that would trigger a technical correction to the FMRL (IPCC, 2014). Changes to policies that impact harvest rate (as listed above) cannot be corrected for, but corrections can be made to reflect changes to the method for reporting against the FMRL and to address recommendations made by UNFCCC expert review teams (ERTs).

A technical assessment of New Zealand's reference level submission was carried out by an ERT in 2011 (UNFCCC, 2011). The ERT noted a number of items for New Zealand to address through either the provision of additional data or through applying technical corrections. These included (UNFCCC, 2011, pp 6–10):

- maintaining consistency in the fraction of harvested biomass instantaneously oxidised when estimating emissions from harvest in the FMRL and in reporting against it (paragraph 21);
- ensuring consistency between the National Inventory Report (NIR) and the FMRL and, therefore, the updating of the current FMRL when new data/information becomes available (paragraph 22);
- making efforts to disaggregate gains and losses by biomass pool (paragraph 35);
- providing further information on how forest owners will be able to move from historic/current harvesting practice to the longer rotation length projected in the FOLPI model (paragraph 36);
- explaining in more detail how the difference in both harvested areas and harvesting age as calculated by FOLPI could be achieved (paragraph 36);
- comparing the results provided in its submission with a rerun of the FOLPI model in which the harvesting of over-mature forests (over 32 years of age) is constrained, and modify the reference level accordingly if necessary (paragraph 36);
- if estimates for natural forests are included in future NIR submissions, making a technical adjustment of the FMRL (paragraph 37);
- agreeing that in the future a technical correction should be made to incorporate the Harvested wood product (HWP) pool (paragraph 38).

## A5.1.2 Technical corrections required

For the 2016 submission, the following technical corrections have been made to meet IPCC guidance and address recommendations by the UNFCCC ERT. These aim to:

1. ensure consistency between the method used for greenhouse gas reporting of *Forest management* and that used to calculate the FMRL (Kyoto Protocol Supplement, IPCC 2014, sections 2.7.5.2 and 2.7.6). This involves making changes to:

- a. align forest area estimates
  - b. align CEF emissions calculation methods
  - c. include over planting estimates (pre-1990 natural forest conversions to pre-1990 planted forest)
  - d. include non-carbon emissions
2. include an estimate for pre-1990 natural forest emissions following completion of the re-measurement of the pre-1990 natural forest inventory and subsequent analysis
  3. address new elements of Decision 2/CMP.7 including:
    - a. accounting for *Harvested wood products*
    - b. the application of the natural disturbances provision.

#### **A5.1.2.1 Addressing methodological inconsistencies between the 2011 FMRL and Forest management reporting**

The first step taken to calculate technical corrections to the FMRL was to replicate the FMRL as submitted in 2011, applying the same policy assumptions, but using the reporting system and historical data that are used to report on *Forest management* in the Inventory.

This technical correction addresses two of the findings of the technical assessment (listed above) by:

1. maintaining consistency in the fraction of harvested biomass instantaneously oxidised
2. ensuring consistency between the emissions reported in the Inventory for *Forest management* and the FMRL.

This is achieved by using the harvest and deforestation data from 1990 to 2008 from the 2013 inventory (Ministry for the Environment, 2015) as the starting point for the revised projections. Harvesting and deforestation areas for 2009 to 2020, sourced from the Ministry for Primary Industries, are the same as those used for the 2011 FMRL (2009 was the first year of projected data within New Zealand's 2011 FMRL submission).

Minor adjustments were made to this data as outlined below:

- alignment of forest area estimate to match it to the area of forest that is included under the definition of forest used for UNFCCC reporting
- pre-1990 harvesting data (average harvest age) from 2009 to 2020 have been altered from that used in the 2011 FMRL. The average age at harvest has been adjusted down to 28 years to address the issue raised by the ERT in its technical assessment of the 2011 FMRL. The area of harvest, however, has been kept the same
- the age-class distribution (as at 2013, based on 2013 inventory) needed to be altered to ensure enough area was present to maintain the 2011 FMRL harvest rate assumptions. While the result of forcing the harvest profile to match the 2011 FMRL creates an improbable age class, it has limited impact on emissions as average age harvested each year is maintained. The creation of a more realistic age class is an issue New Zealand will look to correct in future technical corrections
- changes to CEF reporting to reflect updated guidance for this reporting released after the 2011 FMRL submission.

## Aligning forest area estimates

The 2011 FMRL submission was based on data derived from the NEFD (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2014). The NEFD is an annual survey of forest owners that represents the ‘net stocked area’ of the planted production forest estate established with the primary intention of producing wood or fibre. The Land Use and Carbon Analysis System (LUCAS) that is used for reporting emissions for *Forest management* in the Inventory uses complete wall-to-wall mapping to estimate forest area. This means LUCAS maps to a ‘gross stocked area’ where harvested areas, skid sites, forest roads and unstocked gullies are included in the mapped forest area. This gross stocked area is also the basis for the national sampling system used for deriving emission factors for the *Forest land* use classes. For modelling emissions for reporting under the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC), LUCAS has isolated the net stocked area from the mapped gross stocked area so the modelled area is compatible between the two data sources (LUCAS and NEFD). The LUCAS gross stocked area of pre-1990 planted forest area is 1.47 million hectares as at 2009. The LUCAS net stocked area is estimated to be 1.25 million hectares (a 12.4 per cent difference). This compares with 1.14 million hectares from the NEFD as at 2009. As the 2011 FMRL did not take into account differences in the data sources due to the two purposes for which the data are collected, a technical correction is required to correct the original NEFD-based FMRL to the LUCAS mapped area estimates used for reporting for *Forest management*.

The need for this adjustment extends to estimates of the area of CEF and deforestation, meaning these original net stocked area values need to have an unstocked area component added to them (the same adjustment of 12.4 per cent is used). The harvest areas, however, remain unchanged because both approaches harvest a net stocked area.

The area reported under *Forest management* will change each year because emissions from deforestation will be reported under Article 3.3 – *Deforestation* instead. This means that, every year, a technical correction will be required to remove this area and the associated emissions from both *Forest management* reporting and the FMRL.

## Harvest data

Pre-1990 planted forest harvesting uses projections from 2009 to 2020 at an average age of (approximately) 28 years (table A5.1.2.1). This is to address the issue raised by the ERT that harvest ages in the projection were older than those observed historically and there were no policies in place that would influence rotation length or change the average harvest ages of planted forests. While the average harvest ages used for the technical correction do not match, the harvest areas match the 2011 FMRL harvest areas.

**Table A5.1.2.1 Pre-1990 planted forest data used to estimate emissions for the technical corrected FMRL**

Year	Pre-1990 planted forest deforestation (kha)	Pre-1990 planted forest harvested (kha)	Pre-1990 planted forest harvest average age (years)
1990	–	19.369	28.0
1991	–	19.883	28.0
1992	–	22.639	28.0
1993	–	23.275	28.0
1994	–	25.000	28.0
1995	–	29.275	28.0
1996	–	31.250	28.0
1997	–	32.175	28.0
1998	–	31.575	28.0

Year	Pre-1990 planted forest deforestation (kha)	Pre-1990 planted forest harvested (kha)	Pre-1990 planted forest harvest average age (years)
1999	–	34.075	28.0
2000	2.305	35.551	28.0
2001	2.225	39.371	28.0
2002	1.616	46.149	28.0
2003	3.137	40.428	28.0
2004	6.777	33.867	28.0
2005	13.186	27.198	28.0
2006	16.596	27.036	28.0
2007	22.022	22.175	28.0
2008	4.103	37.243	28.0
2009	2.389	29.218	27.8
2010	2.383	33.086	28.4
2011	2.396	37.479	28.2
2012	2.378	41.354	27.8
2013	2.378	46.112	27.7
2014	2.247	50.021	27.8
2015	2.247	49.697	28.0
2016	2.247	49.724	28.1
2017	2.247	50.018	28.5
2018	2.247	49.967	28.9
2019	2.247	45.817	29.8
2020	2.247	43.817	28.9

### Carbon equivalent forests

The method used to calculate the emissions from the application of CEF in the 2011 FMRL was inconsistent with the provisions of Decision 2/CMP.7 (UNFCCC, 2012) and the guidance for reporting (Kyoto Protocol Supplement, IPCC, 2014). The correct method for calculating emissions for CEF is to model the events by applying the same methods as would apply to deforestation and afforestation events but report all emissions (and removals) under *Forest management*.

#### *Carbon equivalent forest harvested and converted*

The estimate for carbon equivalent forests harvested and converted (CEF<sub>hc</sub>) included in the technical correction uses projections of land-use change from 2009 to 2020 at an average age of (approximately) 28 years and at the rate of 2,247 hectares per annum (the net stocked area from the 2011 FMRL of 2,000 hectares, plus an unstocked proportion of 247 hectares, which contains a much lower carbon stock as explained above under ‘Aligning forest area estimates’).

#### *Carbon equivalent forest newly established*

Carbon equivalent forest newly established (CEF<sub>ne</sub>) land is replanted at an equivalent annual area (2,000 hectares net stocked area plus 247 hectares that is unstocked), and the post-1989 planted forest yield table is applied to the net stocked area. The post-1989 planted forest yield table is deemed appropriate because the new forest is established on *Grassland* and the history of this newly planted land is most similar to post-1989 planted forest land.

In the technical correction to the FMRL, CEF land is modelled as going to and coming from the three *Grassland* types (low producing grassland, high producing grassland and with woody biomass) in equal amounts. Soil emissions resulting from conversion and establishment of CEF land are also now included in the FMRL.

### Overplanting

The 2011 FMRL did not model emissions from overplanting that occurs on *Forest management* land. This activity occurs when pre-1990 natural forest is converted to planted forest. The system used for national greenhouse gas reporting for the sector reports the area and emissions associated with that practice within the *Forest management* category. To maintain consistency with *Forest management* reporting, a technical correction needed to be applied. This technical correction results in the addition of 0.039 emissions to the annual estimate of emissions in the FMRL.

### A5.1.2.2 Non-carbon emissions

Non-carbon emissions were not included in the 2011 FMRL submission, therefore, a technical correction is required to include these emissions. Non-carbon emissions are estimated based on the average controlled burning from 1990 to 2009 and the minimum historic level for wildfire.

#### *Controlled burning*

Emissions from the burning of pre-1990 planted forest harvest residues are now included. The harvest rate is as per the FMRL, and the proportion burned is that applied to the LULUCF *Forest land remaining forest land* category during the first commitment period of the Kyoto Protocol.

Burning of residues associated with conversions of pre-1990 natural forest to pre-1990 planted forest are included, and are assumed to occur at same rate as reported during the first commitment period.

#### *Wildfire emissions*

Wildfires are hard to predict and are influenced by inter-annual climatic conditions and regional drought. To estimate emissions from wildfire, the minimum annual historic level that occurred between 1990 and 2009, the calibration period, is applied. This approach is taken to be consistent with New Zealand's background level of natural disturbance.

#### *Nitrous oxide emissions*

It is assumed that there are no N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from fertilisation of forests within the FMRL. These are minor and captured within the Agriculture sector.

### A5.1.2.3 Natural disturbance

Emissions from natural disturbance events were not originally considered in the calculation of the 2011 FMRL. New Zealand has reported its intention to apply the natural disturbance provision, and for *Forest management*, the background level has been set at the minimum historic level. This is included in the estimate of the non-carbon emissions as described above.

However emissions from, and associated with, salvage logging cannot be excluded from accounting during the second commitment period.<sup>47</sup> This means that when developing the natural disturbance background level, historical emissions from natural disturbances should exclude these emissions. New Zealand has not excluded these emissions from the historic data used to calculate its background level of natural disturbance emissions under its technically corrected FMRL. If New Zealand applies the provision to exclude emissions from natural disturbances from its accounting, the background level will then be adjusted to remove these salvage logging emissions.

#### A5.1.2.4 Pre-1990 natural forest

Emissions and removals by pre-1990 natural forest were not included in the 2011 FMRL submission. As pre-1990 natural forest is now included in New Zealand's reporting of emissions for *Forest management* land, a technical correction is required. The rate of carbon change used for this technical correction is consistent with that reported from 1990 to 2013 in the 2015 inventory.

When projections of pre-1990 natural forest emissions are incorporated into the technically corrected FMRL, the area under *Forest management* is reduced to factor in the projected deforestation of these forests. This deforested land will be reported under Article 3.3 – *Deforestation*. The business-as-usual projection of pre-1990 natural forest deforestation is based on the historical rate seen between 1990 and 2009.

#### A5.1.2.5 Harvested wood products

Emissions and removals for the *Harvested wood products* pool were not included in the 2011 FMRL submission. The technical correction for this uses the same spreadsheet model used for New Zealand's *Forest management* reporting with minor modifications in order to enable reporting to 2020. The technical correction made reflects that there were no government policies either in place, or being planned, that would increase wood use and/or domestic production between 2013 and 2020.

In order to estimate *Harvested wood product* production from 2013 to 2020, the activity data time series was investigated for trends from 1990 to 2009. Production of products with relatively flat trends through the time series (i.e., pulp and paper) was held at 2009 rates between 2009 and 2020, and products whose production had been increasing over the period (i.e., panels and sawn wood) were increased at the projected rate of population increase (1 per cent; sourced from Statistics New Zealand). Changes in the harvesting rate between 2013 and 2020 have no impact on estimated *Harvested wood product* production because any wood that is not processed in New Zealand is assumed to be exported.

Exported raw materials are currently excluded from accounting due to uncertainty of their conversion to products, use and discard rates. This assumption is pending the outcome of New Zealand Government research on the use and discard rate of *Harvested wood products* produced from raw materials of New Zealand origin. If *Harvested wood products* produced from exported raw materials are accounted for in the future, a technical correction will be required.

*Harvested wood products* from pre-1990 natural forest are excluded. The volume produced from the harvesting of pre-1990 natural forests is less than 0.1 per cent of New Zealand's total harvest volume (Ministry for Primary Industries, 2015).

---

<sup>47</sup> Paragraph 33(c) of annex to Decision 2/CMP.7 contained in document FCCC/KP/CMP/2011/10/Add.1, p. 18.

### A5.1.3 Technical corrections and their impact

The impacts of the technical corrections made in 2014 on the FMRL are summarised below in table A5.1.3.1.

**Table A5.1.3.1 Summary of the technical corrections to the FMRL**

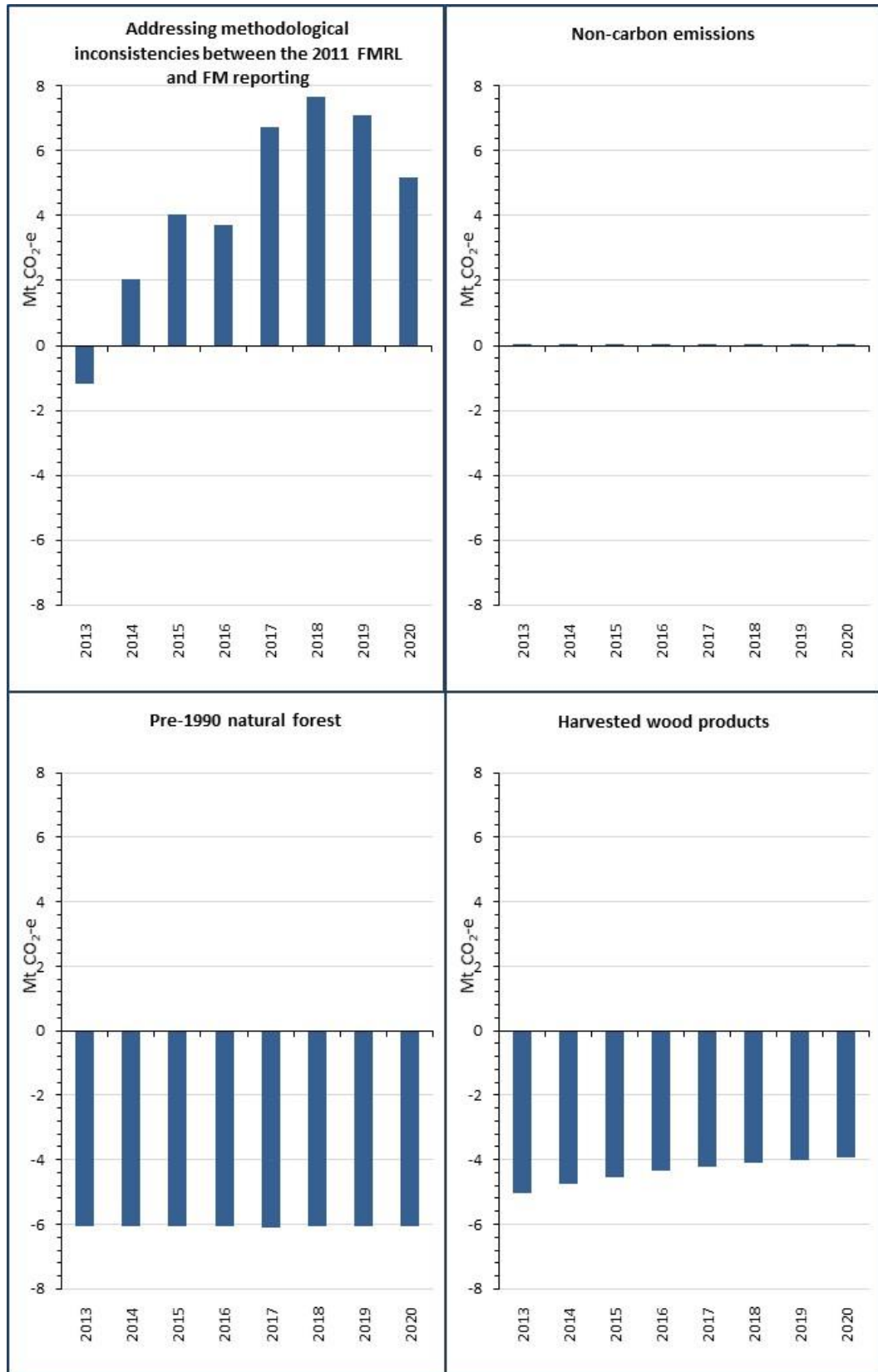
	Emissions (Mt CO <sub>2</sub> -e yr <sup>-1</sup> )
<b>FMRL</b>	<b>11.15</b>
<b>Technical corrections</b>	
Addressing methodological inconsistencies	4.33
Additional elements:	
Non-carbon (including natural disturbance)	0.01
Pre-1990 natural forest	-6.08
Harvested wood products	-4.36
<b>Sum of technical corrections</b>	<b>-17.25</b>
<b>FMRL<sub>corr</sub></b>	<b>-6.10</b>

**Note:** FMRL<sub>corr</sub> = technically corrected forest management reference level. Annual changes are presented at the end of annex 5.1, table A5.1.3.2.

Figure A5.1.3.1 and table A5.1.3.2 provides a breakdown of the various components of the technical corrections over the time series.



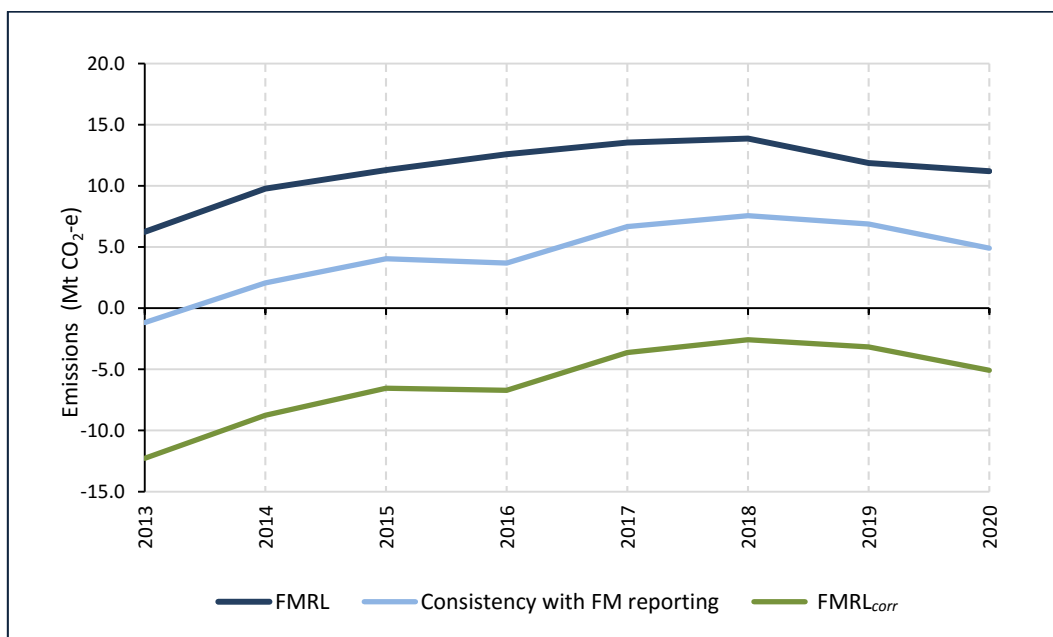
Figure A5.1.3.1 Technical corrections by category



**Note:** Non-carbon emissions are 0.013 Mt CO<sub>2</sub>-e per year, which is too small to display at this scale. FM = forest management.

Figure A.5.1.3.2 provides a comparison of recalculated estimates with previous estimates. This illustrates the time-series consistency of the estimates.

**Figure A5.1.3.2 Comparison of the 2011 FMRL, technical corrections to ensure consistency with Forest management reporting, and total of technical corrections over the period to 2020**



**Note:** FM = forest management. FMRL<sub>corr</sub> = technically corrected forest management reference level.

**Table A5.1.3.2 Contribution of each source to the FMRL<sub>corr</sub>**

	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017	2018	2019	2020	Annual average
<b>Addressing methodological inconsistencies between the 2011 FMRL and Forest management reporting</b>	<b>(Mt CO<sub>2</sub>-e)</b>								
Pre-1990 planted forest growth and harvesting – biomass	-2.96	0.30	2.29	1.96	5.01	6.00	5.38	3.54	<b>2.69</b>
Pre-1990 planted forest – soil	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	<b>0.01</b>
Carbon equivalent forests – biomass	1.75	1.73	1.72	1.69	1.64	1.54	1.49	1.35	<b>1.61</b>
Carbon equivalent forests – soil	-0.00	-0.00	-0.00	-0.01	-0.01	-0.01	-0.01	-0.01	<b>-0.01</b>
Overplanting (conversion of pre-1990 natural forest to pre-1990 planted forest) – biomass	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.03	0.02	0.02	<b>0.03</b>
Overplanting – soils	-0.00	-0.00	-0.00	-0.00	-0.00	-0.00	-0.00	-0.00	<b>0.00001</b>
<b>Additional elements</b>									
Non-carbon emissions (including natural disturbance)	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.01	<b>0.01</b>
Pre-1990 natural forest – biomass	-6.08	-6.08	-6.08	-6.08	-6.12	-6.08	-6.08	-6.08	<b>-6.08</b>
Harvested wood products pool	-5.03	-4.76	-4.52	-4.34	-4.20	-4.09	-3.99	-3.92	<b>-4.36</b>
<b>FMRL<sub>corr</sub></b>	<b>-12.27</b>	<b>-8.76</b>	<b>-6.55</b>	<b>-6.72</b>	<b>-3.63</b>	<b>-2.58</b>	<b>-3.17</b>	<b>-5.08</b>	<b>-6.10</b>

## Annex 5.1: References

IPCC. 2014. Hiraishi T, Krug T, Tanabe K, Srivastava N, Baasansuren J, Fukuda M, Troxler TG (eds). *2013 Revised Supplementary Methods and Good Practice Guidance Arising from the Kyoto Protocol*. Switzerland: IPCC.

Ministry for Primary Industries. 2014. *National Exotic Forest Description as at 1 April 2014*. Wellington: Ministry for Primary Industries.

Ministry for Primary Industries. 2015. *Log and Roundwood Removal Statistics*. Retrieved from: [www.mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/forestry](http://www.mpi.govt.nz/news-and-resources/statistics-and-forecasting/forestry) (July 2015).

Ministry for the Environment. 2015. *New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2013*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

New Zealand Government. 2011. *Forest Management Reference Level Submission*. Retrieved from [http://unfccc.int/files/meetings/ad\\_hoc\\_working\\_groups/kp/application/pdf/newzealand\\_frml.pdf](http://unfccc.int/files/meetings/ad_hoc_working_groups/kp/application/pdf/newzealand_frml.pdf) (22 February 2016).

UNFCCC. 2011. *Report of the technical assessment of the forest management reference level submission of New Zealand submitted in 2011*. Retrieved from <http://unfccc.int/resource/docs/2011/tar/nzl01.pdf> (22 February 2016).

UNFCCC. 2012. *Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol on its seventh session, held in Durban from 28 November to 11 December 2011: Addendum – Part 2: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol at its seventh session*. FCCC/KP/CMP/2011/10/Add.1.

## Annex 5.2: Natural disturbance

---

New Zealand has chosen the minimum historical level approach for calculating its background level for natural disturbances for both *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Forest management*.

Types of natural disturbances New Zealand intends to exclude from the accounting are:

- wildfires
- invertebrate and vertebrate pests and diseases
- extreme weather events
- geological disturbances.

In all cases except fire, New Zealand assumes a zero baseline between 1990 and 2009. While other natural disturbance events occurred throughout the calibration period, assumptions were made for the purposes of calculating the background level.

For planted forests reported under *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Forest management*, salvage logging is considered to take place in all disturbed forests.

In the case of pre-1990 natural forests, the ground plot measurement programme captures emissions from natural disturbances implicitly, and the emissions from natural disturbance events, apart from wildfires, cannot be separated from other disturbance events. The stock change estimates reported for natural forests include background levels of small scale natural disturbance events.

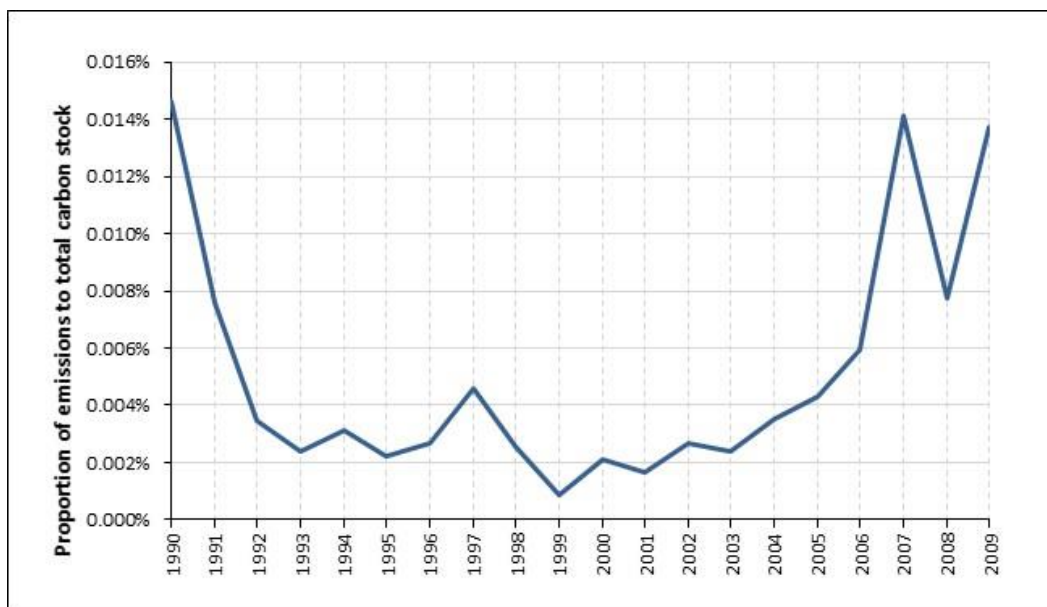
Only direct oxidation of biomass in wildfires is considered for the purposes of calculating a background level of natural disturbance for both *Afforestation and reforestation* and *Forest management* lands, regardless of forest type. The data used are as reported under the Convention for the period 1990–2009 in chapter 6, section 6.11.5.

### A5.2.1 Afforestation and reforestation

New Zealand may choose to apply the provision for the treatment of natural disturbance emissions to its *Afforestation and reforestation* accounting (Ministry for the Environment, 2015). Due to the nature of *Afforestation and reforestation* accounting and reporting methods, the background level of carbon dioxide emissions from natural disturbance is already captured implicitly within the reported estimates. New Zealand separately estimates and reports the non-carbon emissions from natural disturbances. The background level is set by calculating the minimum non-carbon emissions that occurred from natural disturbances during the calibration period (1990–2009) (figure A5.2.1.1). However, the post-1989 forest area and carbon stock increase through the calibration period. Therefore, the background level is selected as the year in the calibration period with the minimum emissions from natural disturbance in proportion to total carbon stock. The minimum proportion from the calibration period is then multiplied by the carbon stock in post-1989 forest for each year in the reporting period (2013–20). This approach provides the background level and corrects for the increasing area and age (and therefore carbon stock exposed to natural disturbance) in post-1989 forests.

The *Afforestation and reforestation* background level for 2014 was 0.371 kilotonnes of carbon dioxide equivalents (kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e).

Figure A5.2.1.1 Calculating the background level of natural disturbance during the calibration period for Afforestation and reforestation land



#### Avoiding the expectation of net credits or net debits for the application of the natural disturbance provision: Afforestation and reforestation

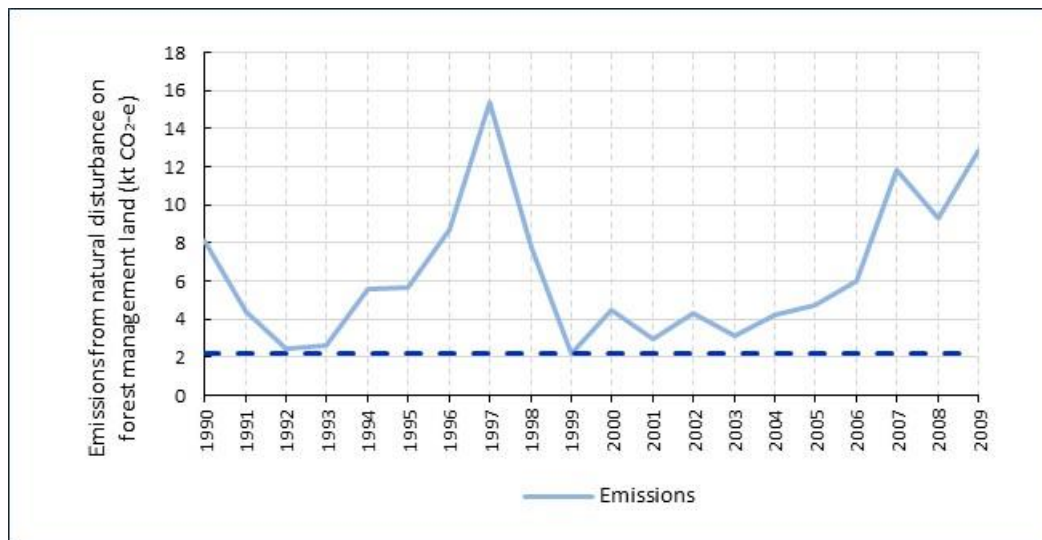
The background level is selected as the year in the calibration period with the minimum emissions from natural disturbance in proportion to total carbon stock. The minimum proportion from the calibration period is then multiplied by the carbon stock in post-1989 forest for each year in the reporting period (2013 to 2020). This approach is taken because:

- a trend is observed in natural disturbance emissions during the calibration period for *Afforestation and reforestation*. Emissions from natural disturbances have been increasing throughout the calibration period as the age of these forests and, therefore, biomass increase through time. It is expected that this trend will continue during the second commitment period. The calibration period was used to obtain an annual emissions value by proportion of carbon stocks and the minimum then used to calculate the background level for the 2013 year onwards, based on the carbon stocks of *Afforestation and reforestation* lands in each year
- gross:net accounting applies to *Afforestation and reforestation* activities. Emissions from natural disturbances occurring during any year of the commitment period, which fall below the background level, are not excluded from the accounting. Emissions from natural disturbances that are greater than the background level in any year of the commitment period are able to be excluded from the accounting if a Party chooses
- the background level has been set at the minimum historical level so there is an expectation that emissions will exceed the background level every year during the commitment period. If emissions from natural disturbances are greater than the background level, they can be excluded from the accounting and there is no expectation of net debits arising. If emissions are less than the background level in any year of the commitment period, all emissions from natural disturbance will still be accounted for. There is no expectation of net debits in this scenario. Under gross:net accounting for *Afforestation and reforestation* activities, it would not be possible to expect net credits when applying this approach to the exclusion of emissions from natural disturbances from accounting.

## A5.2.2 Forest management

The background level of natural disturbance for *Forest management* was calculated as 2.19 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (figure A5.2.2.2).

Figure A5.2.2.2 Emissions from natural disturbance during the calibration period on Forest management land



### Avoiding the expectation of net credits or net debits for the application of the natural disturbance provision: Forest management

The background level has been set at the minimum annual emissions value of the historical time series because:

- there is no observed trend in natural disturbance emissions during the calibration period for *Forest management* and none can be expected during the second commitment period
- the background level of emissions for *Forest management*, to be included in the Forest Management Reference Level (FMRL) via a technical correction, is equal to the minimum annual emissions value estimated during the calibration period
- any emissions from natural disturbances during the commitment period that fall below the background level are not excluded from the accounting. During the commitment period, emissions from natural disturbances that are above the background level are, subject to New Zealand's discretion, able to be excluded from the accounting
- the accounting for *Forest management* is against a projected business-as-usual FMRL. The background level is included implicitly within the FMRL, and any emissions greater than the background level can be excluded from the accounting. When applying this approach, therefore, there is no expectation of net debits. In setting the background level to the minimum across the calibration period, emissions are expected to exceed this level every year. Therefore, there is no expectation that emissions will be less than the background level and, therefore, there is no expectation of net credits.

## Annex 5.2: Reference

Ministry for the Environment. 2015. *New Zealand's Greenhouse Gas Inventory 1990–2013*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.



# Annex 6: Additional information on the Inventory system and completeness

## A6.1 Quality assurance and quality control processes

The quality assurance and quality control (QA/QC) processes have a significant role in the preparation of the Inventory to ensure the core principles of transparency, accuracy, completeness, comparability and consistency (TACCC) are achieved. Table A6.1.1 describes the key quality assurance and quality control processes used in the preparation of the Inventory. These processes are under continual review and improvement to ensure they are fit for purpose.

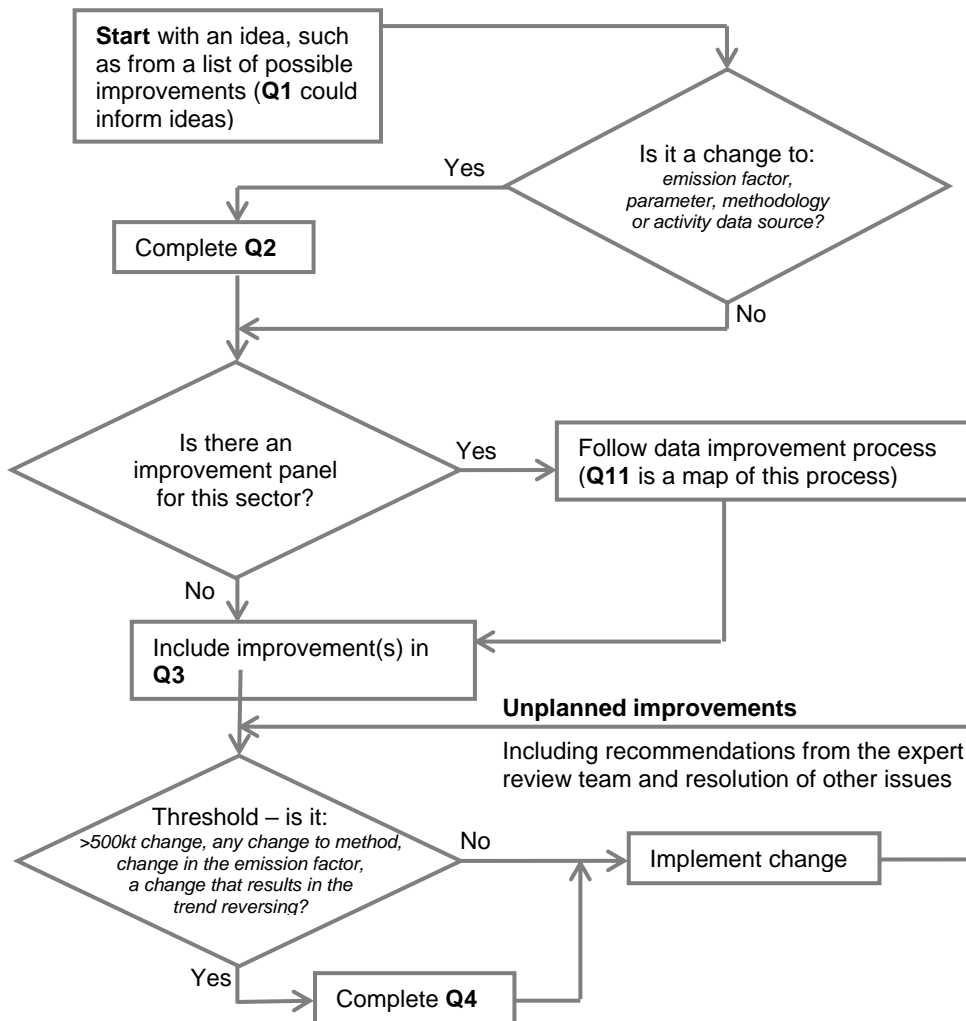
**Table A6.1.1 Quality assurance and quality control processes used in preparation of the inventory**

ID	QA/QC Process or Activity
Q1	All external reviews of the whole or part of the Inventory are documented in the QA file. Reviews are performed by qualified personnel and the review records are included in the submission of the Inventory to the UNFCCC. Also acts as a source of ideas for improvement.
Q2	Planned improvements are peer-reviewed prior to being implemented when they affect the emission factor, parameter, methodology or activity data source. This is superseded if the inventory Sector has a panel.
Q3	Planned recalculations and improvements are approved by the reporting governance group that oversees all climate change reporting by the New Zealand government. The role of this group is further described in chapter 1.
Q4	Recalculations that exceed a certain threshold (see figure A6.1.1) are analysed and clearly documented. This includes changes resulting from planned improvements, errors, ERT recommendations, and changes to guidelines.
Q5	Tier 1 checklist QC sheets are completed to ensure TACCC principles are met. Examples are included in the submission of the Inventory
Q6	The chapter text for each sector is peer reviewed and follow a checklist to ensure that the peer review is comprehensive and consistent
Q7	Automated checks are performed in the CRF web tool to ensure completeness of the entire time series.
Q8	All chapters in the Inventory are approved by members of the reporting governance group that oversees all climate change reporting by the New Zealand government.
Q9	All events and risks that affect the data quality principles of TACCC are documented. This helps to manage the risks and resolve issues as needed.
Q10	Data flow & QC processes are mapped for each sector and the maps are updated as required. These maps identify when QC is happening in the process, to what data, the type of check and who is responsible.
Q11	The diagram of the data improvement process depicts the process to approve data improvements via a panel. This applies to the Agriculture and LULUCF sectors only.

Figure A6.1.1 shows how these quality assurance and quality control processes align with the overall preparation of the inventory.

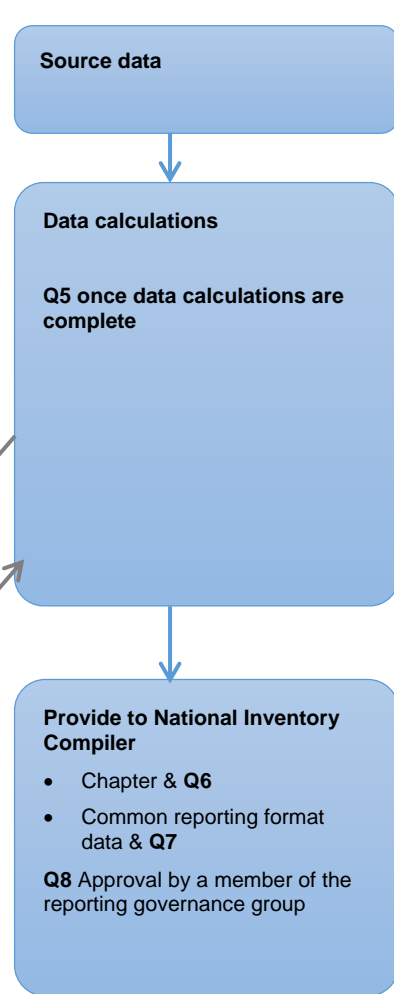
Figure A6.1.1 Alignment of quality assurance and quality control in the preparation of the inventory

**Planned improvement process**



**Data compilation process**

Planning:  
Update data flow  
diagram Q10



## A6.2 General assessment of completeness

### Emissions reported as 'NE' (not estimated)

According to the UNFCCC Reporting Guidelines (UNFCCC, 2013), the notation key 'NE' can be applied for the following reasons:

- If emissions are insignificant, that is, they should not exceed 0.05 per cent of the national gross greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions, and does not exceed 500 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e (paragraph 37(b) of the UNFCCC Reporting Guidelines).
- The gross national aggregate of estimated emissions for all gases and categories considered insignificant shall remain below 0.1 per cent of the national gross GHG emissions (paragraph 37(b) of the UNFCCC Reporting Guidelines).
- The notation key 'NE' could also be used when an activity occurs in the Party but the 2006 IPCC Guidelines (IPCC, 2006) do not provide methodologies to estimate emissions/removals (footnote 6 of the UNFCCC Reporting Guidelines).

The UNFCCC Guidelines also state that once emissions from a specific category have been reported in a previous submission, emissions from this specific category shall be reported in subsequent inventory submissions.

New Zealand's gross emissions in 2014 are 81,104.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. The threshold of 0.1 per cent for New Zealand's 2016 submission is 81.1 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e and the threshold of 0.05 per cent is 40.6 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Both values are below 500 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e. Table A6.2.1 below summarises New Zealand's direct greenhouse gas emissions reported as 'NE' (not estimated) in this submission.

**Table A6.2.1 Summary of 'NE' (not estimated) notation key entries**

CRF category code	Category	Gas	Explanation
<b>Energy</b>			
1.B.1a1iii	Abandoned Underground Mines	CH <sub>4</sub>	Methane emissions from this category do not occur on the North island of NZ and are not estimated on the south island. New Zealand does not have any reliable information on activities related to methane emissions from abandoned mines to reliably report on it.
1.B.2.a.5	Distribution of Oil Products	CO <sub>2</sub> CH <sub>4</sub>	No default IPCC emission factor is provided for calculating Tier 1 estimates of methane emissions from distribution of refined oil products. This estimate was not reported prior the 2016 submission.
<b>Agriculture</b>			
3.A.4.	Poultry	CH <sub>4</sub>	This category is not mandatory: The 2006 IPCC Guidelines state in p.10.27, vol 4-2 that T1 method for estimating CH <sub>4</sub> emissions from Enteric fermentation for poultry is not developed. Also, table 10-10 in p.10.28, vol 4-2 indicates that there is insufficient data to establish CH <sub>4</sub> EF for Poultry for either developed or developing countries.
3.B.2.5	Indirect emissions: Nitrogen leaching and run-off	N <sub>2</sub> O	No IPCC default emission factor is provided for nitrous oxide emissions from this category. The fraction of manure nitrogen that leaches from manure management systems is highly uncertain, and should only be calculated if country-specific information is available. New Zealand livestock are mostly housed outdoors all year around on pasture.
3.B.2.5	Direct nitrous oxide emissions per MMS: Anaerobic lagoons	N <sub>2</sub> O	No IPCC methodology is provided for this category because nitrous oxide emissions that arise from storage in anaerobic lagoons are considered to be negligible (IPCC 2006, table 10.21).
3.D	Agricultural soils	CH <sub>4</sub>	This category is not mandatory: 2006 IPCC Guidelines do not provide methodologies for the calculation of methane (CH <sub>4</sub> ) emissions and CH <sub>4</sub> and N <sub>2</sub> O removals from agricultural soils (CRF output table 3).

CRF category code	Category	Gas	Explanation
3.D.1.2.c	Other organic fertilisers applied to soils	N <sub>2</sub> O	Emissions from this category are insignificant. In 2013, a crude estimate of the N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from this category is estimated at 20.0 kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e (or 0.07 kt N <sub>2</sub> O). In 2012, it was estimated at approximately 18.1 kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e (or 0.06 kt N <sub>2</sub> O). Please refer to van der Weerden et. al., (2014) and NIR section 5.5.2.  A value for 2014 has been extrapolated using an exponential curve fit of N input based on the 2012 and 2013 estimates. This amounts to 20.2 kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e (or 0.07 kt N <sub>2</sub> O).
3.I	Emissions from other carbon-containing fertilizers	CO <sub>2</sub>	No IPCC methodology is provided for estimating emissions from this category.
<b>LULUCF</b>			
4.B	Cropland	CH <sub>4</sub>	No IPCC guidance is provided for calculating Tier 1 estimates of carbon stock changes in organic soils for this land-use category. New Zealand does not have sufficient information on Biomass burning activities to reliably report on it
4.D	Wetlands	CH <sub>4</sub>	No IPCC guidance is provided for calculating Tier 1 estimates of carbon stock changes in organic soils for this land-use category. New Zealand does not have sufficient information on Biomass burning activities to reliably report on it
4.E	Settlements	CH <sub>4</sub>	No IPCC guidance is provided for calculating Tier 1 estimates of carbon stock changes in organic soils for this land-use category. New Zealand does not have sufficient information on Biomass burning activities to reliably report on it
4.F	Other land	CH <sub>4</sub>	No IPCC guidance is provided for calculating Tier 1 estimates of carbon stock changes in organic soils for this land-use category.  New Zealand does not have sufficient information on Biomass burning activities to reliably report on it
4.A,D	Forest land and Wetlands: Drainage and rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils	CO <sub>2</sub>	New Zealand has no activity data on rewetting of organic soils. Organic soils make-up less than one per cent of New Zealand's land use area.
4.A - D	Forest land, Cropland, Grassland and Wetlands: Drainage and rewetting and other management of organic and mineral soils	CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	No methodology is provided in good practice guidance for estimating emissions from this source category.
<b>Waste</b>			
5.B.1	Composting	CH <sub>4</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O	New Zealand does not have any reliable activity data to provide an accurate emission estimate from this category. Assuming that if 1% of all NZ household waste is composted (most conservative estimate), these emissions would be CH <sub>4</sub> 2.9 + N <sub>2</sub> O 0.3 = 3.2 kt CO <sub>2</sub> -e
5.D.1 and 5.D.2	Domestic wastewater and Industrial wastewater	Amount of CH <sub>4</sub> flared	NE is used for activity data because New Zealand does not have any information regarding the CH <sub>4</sub> flaring in this source category. Amount of CH <sub>4</sub> flared does not contribute to the NZ's total emissions, but implied emission factor only (as per the 2006 IPCC T1 methodology, provided in table 5D of the CRF tables).

The estimate of emissions for all New Zealand's source categories marked as 'NE' results in 23.4 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e, which is below the 0.1 per cent of the gross emissions threshold (81 kt CO<sub>2</sub>-e).

## Emissions reported as 'IE' (included elsewhere)

Table A6.2.2 details where the notation key 'IE' (included elsewhere) has been used in this submission of the inventory.

**Table A6.2.2 Emissions reported using the 'IE' (included elsewhere) notation key**

CRF category code	Category	Reported under the following source category:	Reasons
1.A.2.a	Iron and steel – liquid fuels	1.A.2.g.viii – Other – Liquid fuels	This activity has not been disaggregated.
1.A.2.a	Iron and steel – solid fuels	2.C.1 – Iron and steel production	All emissions from the use of coal are included in the Industrial Processes sector because the primary purpose of the coal is to produce iron.
1.A.3.b.ii–iv	Road transportation (other than 'Cars') – all fuels	1.A.3.b.i – Cars	Disaggregated data does not exist. Disaggregation of CO <sub>2</sub> emissions has been included in the plan, but the implementation has not been completed yet.
1.A.3.e	Other transportation – gaseous fuels	1.A.1.c – Manufacture of solid fuels and other energy industries	As per the 2006 IPCC guidelines, distribution of natural gas is excluded and reported in 1.A.1.c (V2, p3.9).
1.A.4.c.ii–iii	Agriculture/forestry/fishing – Off-road vehicles and other machinery	1.A.4.c.i – Agriculture/forestry/fishing – Stationary	Agriculture/forestry/fishing has not been disaggregated into stationary, mobile and fishing: data is not available.
1.B.2.b.1	Natural gas/exploration	1.B.2.a.1 – Oil/exploration	In New Zealand, exploration is not specifically aimed to obtain oil or gas – that is, oil exploration is not separated from gas exploration by planning, processes, equipment or resources. Thus the exploratory wells are drilled without distinction of their purpose, i.e., whether the expected outcome is oil, gas, both, or none and there is no reliable way to predict which it would be to estimate proportions of "mostly oil" and "mostly gas" wells. In that sense, disaggregated data for oil/gas exploration do not exist. Considering that available emission factors for well drilling and testing also do not distinguish between oil and gas, all emissions from oil/gas exploration are placed in the same category.
1.B.2.c.1.i–ii	Venting/Oil and Venting/Gas	1.B.2.c.1.iii – Venting/Combined	The fields produce both oil and gas and, therefore are reported as "combined". Disaggregated data does not exist.
1.B.2.c.1.2–ii	Flaring/Oil and Flaring/Gas	1.B.2.c.2.iii – Flaring/Combined	The fields produce both oil and gas and, therefore are reported as "combined". Disaggregated data does not exist.
2.A.3	Glass production	2.A.4.b – Other process uses of carbonates/Other uses of soda ash	This aggregates emissions from glass production with other uses of carbonates, due to confidentiality concerns for both glass and aluminium production. Both activities use carbonates with a very small number of firms.
3.A.4	Other/Buffalo	3.A.1.A – Dairy cattle	A small herd of 200 buffalo were brought into NZ around 2007 for specialised cheese and dairy production. Buffalo have been included elsewhere (IE) with dairy cattle as limited information is known about enteric fermentation for buffalo. It is assumed that rates of enteric fermentation for buffalo are similar to dairy cattle.

3.B.4	Other/Buffalo	3.B.1.A – Dairy cattle	Buffalo have been included elsewhere (IE) with dairy cattle as limited information is known about manure production for buffalo. It is assumed that rates of manure production for buffalo are similar to dairy cattle.
3.D.2.b	Sewage sludge applied to soils	Included under the Waste sector 5.A.1.a	Van der Weerden et al 2014 found less than 84 tonnes of N from sewage sludge occurring in NZ. Emissions of N <sub>2</sub> O are less than 0.002 kt N <sub>2</sub> O and are included in the waste sector as the amount from this is deemed to be insignificant.
3.E	Prescribed burning of savannas	Included under the LULUCF sector	Prescribed burning of savanna is included elsewhere (IE) under the Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry (LULUCF) sector because it is not possible to separate savannah burning from other grassland fires reported within LULUCF.
4	LULUCF sector	Please refer to CRF table 9	CO <sub>2</sub> emissions are captured by the general carbon stock change calculation if the fire-damaged area is harvested and replanted. If the stand is allowed to grow on but with a reduced stocking, the CO <sub>2</sub> emissions are accounted for at the eventual time of harvest.  Any CO <sub>2</sub> emissions from wildfires on non-forest land are likely to be off-set by the subsequent carbon gain from the re-growth of biomass, which is also not accounted for. Alternatively, if the wildfire resulted in land-use change, then any CO <sub>2</sub> emissions would be captured by the general carbon stock change calculation that is performed when land is converted to a new land use.
5.D.1	Domestic wastewater	5.A.1.a – Sludge	Non-biogenic waste incineration emissions are too small to be separated into sub-categories.
5.D.2	Industrial wastewater	5.A.1.a – Sludge	Non-biogenic waste incineration emissions are too small to be separated into sub-categories.

## Annex 6: References

IPCC. 2006. Eggleston HS, Buendia L, Miwa K, Ngara T, Tanabe K (eds). *2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. IPCC National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme. Published for the IPCC by the Institute for Global Environmental Strategies: Japan.

UNFCCC. 2013. FCCC/CP/2013/10/Add.3. *Report of the Conference of the Parties on its nineteenth session, held in Warsaw from 11 to 23 November 2013, Addendum; Decision 24/CP.19 Revision of the UNFCCC reporting guidelines on annual inventories for Parties included in Annex I to the Convention*.